
This is a reproduction of a library book that was digitized by Google as part of an ongoing effort to preserve the information in books and make it universally accessible.

GoogleTM books

<https://books.google.com>



NYPL RESEARCH LIBRARIES



3 3433 00843694 5



NPB50
10759
755

APPENDIX TO THE NAVY LIST

RATES OF PAY
CONDITIONS OF RETIREMENT,
UNIFORM REGULATIONS, ENTRY REGULATIONS,
Etc., Etc.



© Crown Copyright 1959

JUNE, 1959

LONDON
HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE

Price 8s. 6d. net

SERVICE

for Service people

When you bank with the Westminster, you get service all along the line. First, the Westminster has a special Navy Branch at 26 Haymarket, London. This has been open since 1772 and is, in consequence, well acquainted with the kind of financial problems you meet with in the Navy. Next, the Bank has branches at Chatham, Portsmouth and Plymouth which are always at your service (as also are nearly 1,200 branches in other towns throughout England and Wales). Finally, the Westminster Bank operates abroad through a world-wide system of agents and correspondents. If you would like to know more about our service to the Senior Service, write for the booklet 'Westminster Bank to Her Majesty's Ships'



WESTMINSTER BANK
L I M I T E D

Navy Branch: 26 Haymarket, London, S.W.1

Head Office: 41 Lothbury, London, E.C.2

Great

APPENDIX

2840
TO THE

NAVY LIST

RATES OF PAY,
CONDITIONS OF RETIREMENT,
UNIFORM REGULATIONS, ENTRY REGULATIONS,
Etc., Etc.

JUNE 1959



LONDON
HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
1959

© Crown copyright 1959

Published by

HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE

To be purchased from

York House, Kingsway, London, w.c.2

423 Oxford Street, London, w.1

13A Castle Street, Edinburgh 2

109 St. Mary Street, Cardiff

39 King Street, Manchester 2

Tower Lane, Bristol 1

2 Edmund Street, Birmingham 3

80 Chichester Street, Belfast

or through any bookseller.

Printed in Great Britain

The Government does not accept responsibility for statements from non-Official sources made in the advertisement pages of this publication and the inclusion of any particular advertisement is no guarantee that the goods advertised therein have received official approval.

CONTENTS

	PAGE		PAGE
Badges	88 & 117	Medals—	
Decorations—		Good Conduct Medal and Gratuity	187
Royal Naval Reserve	183	Long Service and Good Conduct, R.F.R. ..	186
Royal Naval and Royal Marines Volunteer Reserves	183	Long Service and Good Conduct, R.N.R. ..	184
Distinction Marks of Branch	71	Long Service and Good Conduct, R.N.V.R. ..	185
Distinction Marks of Rank	70	Meritorious Service Annuities and Medals (Royal Marines)	188
Dresses and Occasions on which to be worn—		Medals, Orders and Decorations—	
Royal Navy (Officers)	63	Manner of Wearing	56 & 110
Royal Marines (Officers)	108	Table of.. .. .	61
Dress Regulations—		Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation	
Royal Marines	108	Certificates	191
Ships' Companies	85	Nautical Assessors	191
Emergency List	55	Orders, Decorations and Medals not conferred by the Queen	188
Employment of Retired Officers	52	Pay—	
Entry and Examination—		Full	5
Aircraft Officers	157	Half	12
Artificer Apprentices	170	Unemployed	11
Boys (Seaman Class)	170	Pay Table—	
Chaplains	162	Naval Ratings	13
Civilian Craft Apprentices	172	Royal Marines, N.C.O.s and Men	16
Civilian Student Apprentices	174	Women's Royal Naval Service, Ratings	16
Dental Officers	167	Pensions—	
Electrical Officers (Supplementary List) ..	161	Locally entered Ratings	42
Instructor Officers	163	Dependants of Officers	33
Medical Officers	165	Dependants of Seamen and Marines	46
Naval Cadets	143	Disability Pensions and Gratuities	39
Naval Cadets (Electrical Specialisation) ..	149	Increase Schemes	192
Naval Cadets (South African)	143	Marines	36
Royal Marines	152	Greenwich Hospital (Seamen and Marines) ..	44
Royal Naval Scholarship Scheme	142	Ministry of Pensions & National Insurance —Disablement, etc., Pension Regulations ..	197
Nursing Sisters	179	Naval Compassionate, Greenwich Hospital and Travers (Officers)	35
Nursing Service and Reserve, Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval	179	Seamen	36
Foreign Orders, Decorations and Medals ..	189	Women's Royal Naval Service Ratings	36
Half-Pay—		Widows' Scale of—	
Procedure for placing Officers on	27	Officers	33
Honours and Decorations	180	Seamen and Marines	46
Inspection, Research, Design and Experimental Ordnance Duties, etc., Officers Employed on —Conditions of service	48	Prizes, Testimonials, etc.	137
Kitchener Medical Scholarships	167	Retired Pay—	
Kitchener Dental Scholarships	169	Commutation of, etc.	29
		Officers in special appointments	28
		Procedure for placing Officers on	27

continued

CONTENTS—*continued*

Retired Pay— <i>contd.</i>	PAGE	Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service	PAGE
	27	Service	134
Royal Marines	19	Royal Marines (Officers)	110
Royal Navy	19	Royal Marines (N.C.O.s and Men)	115
Women's Royal Naval Service	25	Royal Naval Reserve (Officers)	79
		Royal Navy (Officers)	56
Retirements—		Royal Navy (Ratings)	83
Royal Marines	32	Women Medical and Dental Officers	123
Royal Navy	31	Women's Royal Naval Service (Officers)	124
Uniform—		Women's Royal Naval Service (Ratings)	129
Dress of Chaplains	80		

Except where provision is or may hereafter be expressly made to the contrary, no person shall be entitled to claim as a right any promotion, emolument, retired pay, pension or other benefit conferred by any provision of these Regulations in the event of such provisions being at any time varied, or cancelled.

Note.—Full details of the rules and conditions of issue of Naval Pay and Allowances are contained in the Naval Pay Regulations. The following is a brief summary only, and is not to be taken as superseding or overriding anything contained in the Naval Pay Regulations.

ROYAL NAVY—(GENERAL LIST, SUPPLEMENTARY LIST AND INSTRUCTOR OFFICERS), AND R.N.R. OFFICERS

* These rates are restricted to Lieutenants on the Supplementary List.

(ii) Increments of full pay for Reserve Officers depend on mobilised service and not seniority.

The following scales apply to National Service Officers.

After first 18 months
of full time service

<i>Rank</i>	<i>£</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>	<i>Rank</i>	<i>£</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
Midshipman	10	6			14	6	
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	13	0			17	6	
Sub-Lieutenant	16	0			1	0	6
Lieutenant on Promotion	1	1	0		1	5	6

The following rates do not apply to National Service Officers.

MEDICAL OFFICERS, R.N. AND R.N.R.—continued

										£	s.	d.
Surgeon Commander on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	11	0
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	17	0
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	3	0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	6	0
Surgeon Captain on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	14	0
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	17	0
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	0	0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	3	0
" " " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	9	0
Surgeon Rear-Admiral	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	8	6	0
Surgeon Vice-Admiral	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	10	6	0

Note.—Increments of full pay for R.N.R. Officers depend on mobilised service and not seniority.

NATIONAL SERVICE OFFICERS

The following scales apply to National Service Officers.

Rank		During first 18 months of full time service	After first 18 months of full time service
		£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Acting Surgeon Lieutenant	..	1 5 0	1 9 6
Surgeon Lieutenant on confirmation after one year from date of entry	..	1 11 0	1 15 6

DENTAL OFFICERS, R.N., AND R.N.R.

The following rates do not apply to National Service Officers.

Rank										£	s.	d.
Acting Surgeon Lieutenant (D)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	16	0
Surgeon Lieutenant (D)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	2	0
" " at 1 year's seniority	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	4	0
" " " 2 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	6	0
" " " 3 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	8	0
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	12	0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	15	0
Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander (D) on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	7	6
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	13	6
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	19	6
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	2	6
Surgeon Commander (D) on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	7	6
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	13	6
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	19	6
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	2	6
Surgeon Captain (D) on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	10	6
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	13	6
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	16	6
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	1	0
" " " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	6	0
Surgeon Rear Admiral (D)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	8	6	0

Note.—Increments of full pay for R.N.R. Officers depend on mobilised service and not seniority.

NATIONAL SERVICE OFFICERS

The following scales apply to National Service Officers.

Rank		During first 18 months of full time service	After first 18 months of full time service
		£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Acting Surgeon Lieutenant (D)	..	1 3 0	1 7 6
Surgeon Lieutenant (D) on confirmation after one year from date of entry	..	1 8 0	1 12 6

CHAPLAINS (ALL DENOMINATIONS), R.N. AND R.N.R.

										£	s.	d.
Chaplain on entry	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	0	0
" after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	4	0
" " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	9	0
" " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	15	0
" " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	0	0
" " 10 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	3	0
" " 12 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	6	0
" " 14 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	10	0
" " 16 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	13	0
" " 18 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	18	0
" " 20 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	2	0
" " 22 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	6	0
" " 24 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	10	0
" " 26 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	14	0
" " 28 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	18	0
Chaplain of the Fleet	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	18	0

The two Chaplains holding the appointments of Principal Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Free Churches, and Principal Roman Catholic Chaplain respectively, will receive a special rate of full pay of £52s.0d. a day whilst so appointed. On ceasing to hold these appointments they will revert to their normal rate of full pay.

R.N.R. Chaplains on completing 6, 14, 22 and 28 years' Reserve Service are eligible for appropriate rates of full pay above. Intervening increments of pay depend on mobilised service on full pay.

SPECIAL DUTIES LIST, ROYAL NAVY											£	s.	d.
Rank													
Sub-Lieutenant on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	0	0
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	6	0
Lieutenant on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	8	0
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	10	0
" " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	12	0
" " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	14	0
" " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	16	0
Lieutenant-Commander on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	1	0
" " after 3 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	5	0
" " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	9	0
" " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	12	0
" " 11 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	15	0
Commander—as for General List Officers (see page 5).													

The following rates do not apply to National Service Officers.													
<i>Rank</i>											<i>£</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
Second Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	19	0	0
Acting	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	4	0
Lieutenant on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	8	0
" after 1 year	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	14	0
" " 4 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	6	0
" " 7 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	8	0
Captain on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	1	0
" after 3 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	5	0
" " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	9	0
" " 9 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	15	0
Major on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	5	0
" after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	8	0
" " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	11	0
" " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	14	0
" " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	17	0
Lieutenant-Colonel on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	6	0
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	11	0
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	16	0
Colonel on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	1	0
" after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	6	0
Major-General	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	8	6	0
Lieutenant-General	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	10	6	0
General	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	12	6	0

Increments of full pay for R.M.F.V.R. Officers depend on mobilised service and not seniority.

The following scale applies to National Service Officers.

Rank					s. d.	£ s. d.
Second Lieutenant	under the age of 20	..	..	..	10 6	14 6
"	"	aged 20 or over	..	..	13 0	17 6
Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	16 0	1 0 6

<i>Rank</i>																			f	s.	d
Second Lieutenant on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	0	0
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	6	0
Lieutenant on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	8	0
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	10	0
" " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	12	0
" " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	14	0
" " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	16	0
Captain on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	1	0
" " after 3 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	5	0
" " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	9	0
" " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	12	0
" " 11 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	15	0
Major—as for General List Officers.																					

										Daily Rate		
Rank										f.	s.	d.
Probationary Third Officer ..	..	..	.	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	0	6
Third Officer on Confirmation	..	..	.	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	8	0
Third Officer after 3 years ..	..	..	.	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	5	0

[illegible]

Rank												Daily Rate			
												£	s.	d.	
Nursing Sister	on entry	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	8	0
"	" after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	9	6
"	" " 3 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	11	0
"	" " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	12	6
Senior Nursing Sister		..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	15	0
"	" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	18	0
"	" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	1	0
"	" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	4	0
Superintending Sister/Matron		..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	13	6
"	" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	17	0
"	" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	0	0
"	" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	2	0
"	" " " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	4	0
Principal Matron		..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	11	0
"	" after 2 years in the Rank (or 19 years' Service)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	14	0
"	" " 4 " " " " (" 21 " ")	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	17	0
"	" " 6 " " " " (" 23 " ")	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	19	0
"	" " 8 " " " " (" 25 " ")	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	1	0
Matron-in-Chief		..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	7	0

<i>Chaplains of all denominations</i>							<i>Relative Naval Rank</i>
Under 6 years' seniority	..	..	..	..	..	..	Lieutenant
Of and over 6 years' seniority	..	..	..	..	..	..	Lieutenant-Commander
" " " 14 "	"	"	"	"	"	"	Commander

(i) RELATIVE RANK—continued.

<i>Chaplains of all denominations</i>						<i>Relative Naval Rank</i>
Of and over 22 years' seniority	..	..	..	..	..	Captain of under 6 years
" " 28	..	..	..	..	..	Captain of 6 years
Chaplain of the Fleet	..	..	..	..	..	Rear-Admiral

The above table applies to permanent active list R.N. Chaplains and to Permanent R.N.R. Chaplains. In the case of retired Chaplains re-employed and temporary Chaplains, the same table applies with the substitution of the words "paid service" for "seniority."

W.R.N.S. Officers

<i>Rank</i>							<i>Relative Naval Rank</i>
Third Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sub-Lieutenant
Second Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	Lieutenant
First Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	Lieutenant-Commander
Chief Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	Commander
Superintendent	..	..	..	..	..	..	Captain
Commandant	..	..	..	..	..	..	Commodore

Q.A.R.N.N.S. and Q.A.R.N.N.S. (Reserve)

<i>Rank</i>							<i>Relative Naval Rank</i>
Nursing Sister	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sub-Lieutenant
Senior Nursing Sister	..	..	..	..	..	..	Lieutenant
Superintending Sister/Matron	..	..	..	..	..	..	Lieutenant-Commander
Principal Matron	..	..	..	..	..	..	Commander
Matron-in-Chief	..	..	..	..	..	..	Commodore

(ii) COMMAND MONEY

Payable to Officers in Command of one or a group of H.M. seagoing ships, or to Royal Marine Officers of relative rank in command of Landing Craft, at the following daily rates:—

Captain	..	..	..	..	..	..	10s. 0d. or 7s. 0d.
Commander	..	..	..	..	..	..	5s. 0d.
Lieutenant-Commander	..	..	..	..	..	..	3s. 0d.
Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	3s. 0d.
Sub-Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	2s. 0d.

(iii) ENTERTAINING ALLOWANCE

Payable to Officers in Command at the following daily rates:—

Captain in Command of seagoing ship	..	..	..	..	..	10s. 0d. or 7s. 6d.
" " " " shore establishment	..	..	..	..	..	7s. 6d. or 5s. 0d.
Commander in Command of seagoing ship	..	..	..	..	..	5s. 0d.
" " " " shore establishment	..	..	..	..	..	4s. 6d.*

* Subject to special Admiralty approval.

(iv) FLYING PAY

Flying pay is payable at the rates shown below to Officers up to and including the rank or relative rank of Captain R.N., or Colonel R.M., who are appointable for flying duties or are trained to qualify as service pilots or observers.

							<i>Daily Rates</i>
							s. d.
Officers under training	(i) as Observers	..	..	..	..	..	6 0
	(ii) as Pilots During first period of training (28 weeks)	..	..	..	..	..	6 0
	During second period of training (28/30 weeks)	..	..	..	..	..	9 0

Officers appointable for flying duties:—

<i>Rank (including relative ranks R.M.)</i>							<i>£ s. d.</i>
Midshipman	..	..	..	..	..	..	18 0
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	18 0
Sub-Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	1 0 0
Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	1 2 0
Lieutenant-Commander	..	..	..	..	..	..	1 2 0
Commander	..	..	..	..	..	..	*1 2 0
Captain of 4 years' seniority and below	..	..	..	..	..	..	*16 0
" " 6 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	*13 0
" " 8 " " " and above	..	..	..	..	..	..	*12 0

Special Duties List Officers

							<i>Daily Rates</i>
Sub-Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	18 0
Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	1 0 0
Lieutenant-Commander	..	..	..	..	..	..	1 2 0

* Note.—Commanders and Captains R.N. entitled to flying pay when not serving in active flying appointments receive a rate of flying pay of 10s. a day in place of the rates quoted above.

(v) SUBMARINE PAY

Submarine pay is payable to Officers of the rank of Commander and below at the following rates, when appointed for duty in or with submarines:—

Rank											Daily Rates
											s. d.
Midshipman	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6 0
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	}	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	9 6
Sub-Lieutenant ..		..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	
Lieutenant	}	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	11 0
Lieutenant-Commander		..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	
Commander											

(vi) SURVEYING PAY

Surveying Officers receive surveying pay at the following rates, payable continuously from the date of first appointment as Surveyor or Assistant Surveyor, so long as they remain in the Surveying Service.

Grade											Daily Rates
											s. d.
Officer qualified to take charge of a survey:—											15 0
Captain and Commander	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	10 0
Lieutenant-Commander and Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	7 0
Assistant Surveyor, 1st Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4 0
„ „ 2nd „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2 6
„ „ 3rd „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1 0
„ „ 4th „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	

(vii) MEDICAL OFFICERS' SPECIALIST PAY

Medical Officers nominated as Senior Specialist or Specialist receive Specialist pay at the rates of 12s. and 4s. a day respectively.

(viii) DENTAL OFFICERS' SPECIALIST PAY

Dental Officers nominated as Senior Specialist or Specialist receive Specialist pay at the rates of 12s. and 4s. a day respectively.

(ix) QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE

Specialist Allowance											Daily Rate
											s. d.
For certain specialist duties	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3 0

(x) PILOTAGE MONEY

Pilotage Money at rates embodied in an authorised scale approved by the Admiralty is payable to Officers at Home and Abroad for pilotage of H.M. Ships and Vessels at certain ports, channels, etc., classified as being difficult of access.

(xi) HARD-LYING MONEY

Payable to Officers whilst living and sleeping in ships employed on mainly sea service, at full rates when the living and sleeping conditions are not superior to those in a trawler, and at half rates when the conditions are superior to those in a trawler but markedly inferior to those in a destroyer.

The rates are as follows:—

Rank											Daily Rates	
											Full Rates	Half Rates
											s. d.	s. d.
Lieutenant, R.N., and above and relative ranks	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4 0	2 0
Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Midshipman, Cadet, Lieutenants and Sub-Lieutenants on the Special Duties List	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3 0	1 6
Hard-lying money is not payable to Officers in receipt of Surveying Pay.												

(xii) MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE

Subject to detailed conditions laid down in Regulations, all married Officers are eligible for Marriage Allowance, payable continuously at the following rates:—

										Daily Rates	
										Scale A	Scale B
										s. d.	s. d.
(i) Married Officers aged 25 and over:—											
Rank and equivalent rank											
Rear Admiral and above	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	36 6	33 6
Commodore	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	31 6	28 6
Captain with 6 years service	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 0	25 0
Captain with less than 6 years service	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..		
Commander	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 0	22 0
Lieutenant-Commander	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	22 6	19 6
Lieutenant and below	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..		

(xii) MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE—*continued*.

Scale "A" rates are payable to Officers other than those in categories (a), (b), (c) and (d) below, for whom scale "B" rates are payable:—

- (a) Officers provided with official quarters for their families at home or abroad, and during the voyage period, Officers whose families are provided with passages to and from stations abroad at public expense.
- (b) Officers receiving a married accompanied rate of Local Overseas Allowance or Station Allowance.
- (c) Officers accompanied abroad by their families or married locally, in an area where no Local Overseas Allowance or Station Allowance has been fixed.
- (d) R.N. (Retired), R.N. (Emergency List) and Reserve Officers undergoing training or re-employed for periods of less than six months.

(ii) *Married Officers under 25*:—a marriage allowance of 84s. a week.

(iii) *National Service Officers*:—The rates of marriage allowance for National Service Officers during compulsory full time service are:—

Under 21 years of age	45s. a week
Between 21 and 25 years of age	56s. a week
Aged 25 and over	18s. 6d. a day

Women Officers who are widows with a child or children are eligible for marriage allowance at the same rates and under the same conditions as widower naval Officers.

(xiii) LODGING ALLOWANCE

Officers for whom accommodation cannot be provided on board H.M. Ships, or in Naval or R.M. Barracks, or in service quarters generally, are eligible under certain conditions for Lodging Allowance at the following rates:—

<i>Rank or Relative Rank</i>										
Rear Admiral and above	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	31s. 6d. a day
Commodore	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	} 26s. 0d. a day
Captain, R.N. of 6 or more years' seniority <i>and</i> in receipt of the "over 6 years" or "over 8 years" rate of pay	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	
Captain, R.N. of less than 6 years' seniority <i>or</i> in receipt of pay less than the "over 6 years" rate	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	
Commander	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	19s. 0d. a day
Lieutenant-Commander	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	13s. 0d. a day
Lieutenant, Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	11s. 0d. a day
Midshipman	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	7s. 9d. a day

Lodging allowance is not normally payable in addition to Marriage Allowance, or to Officers whilst on leave.

(xiv) RATION ALLOWANCE

Ration Allowance is payable under certain conditions to Officers entitled to service victualling who cannot be so victualled. The current rate is 5s. 10d. a day in the British Isles; abroad the rate varies according to station.

(xv) LONDON ALLOWANCE

Officers whose place of duty is within ten miles of Charing Cross and who are not provided with accommodation at public expense, will be entitled to London Allowance at the following rates as a supplement to lodging allowance or marriage allowance:—

<i>Rank or Relative Rank</i>										
Rear-Admiral and above	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	18s. 0d. a day
Commodore	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	} 14s. 6d. a day
Captain of 6 or more years' seniority <i>and</i> in receipt of the "over 6 years" or "over 8 years" rate of full pay	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	
Captain of less than 6 years' seniority <i>or</i> in receipt of pay less than the "over 6 years" rate	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	
Commander	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	11s. 3d. a day
Lieutenant-Commander, Lieutenant, Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	8s. 0d. a day
Midshipman	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3s. 9d. a day

(xvi) LOCAL OVERSEAS ALLOWANCE

Local Overseas Allowance is designed to compensate an Officer for the extra cost of living overseas. Conditions of issue together with rates appropriate to the station are promulgated separately.

III. PAY WHILST UNEMPLOYED

Except as provided for the payment of half pay, full pay will be granted to all Officers whilst, unemployed together with Marriage Allowance or Lodging Allowance as appropriate, and Ration Allowance on condition that they hold themselves at the disposal of the Admiralty and are regarded by the Admiralty as available for employment and do not undertake continuous professional work for which payment is made.

IV. HALF PAY

Officers will be discharged to Half Pay in the following circumstances:—

- (a) When dismissed their ships as a result of a sentence by Court Martial or when relieved by order of the Admiralty on account of misconduct otherwise than as a result of sentence by a Court Martial.
- (b) In special cases for disciplinary reasons as the Admiralty may direct.

Officers (except Admirals of the Fleet) discharged to Half Pay will receive half the rates of Full Pay, Marriage Allowance and Flying Pay, to which their rank and seniority, as reduced by any sentence of a Court Martial, entitle them, except that where they are holding acting higher, or temporary rank, the Half Pay rate will be based on the rates appropriate to their substantive rank.

The rate of Half Pay for an Admiral of the Fleet when further naval employment is not contemplated is £2,300 a year.

RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL 13 RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

The basic rates of pay in all branches depend on the period for which a man is committed to serve. Those on engagements for periods of nine years or more will receive the "Standard rate of pay," those serving for less than nine years will receive the lower "seven year rate of pay." In deciding which scale a man is to receive account is taken of their previous service rendered. Pay also varies according to the qualifications held, the classification being denoted alphabetically in the following tables.

NAVAL RATINGS

JUNIORS AND APPRENTICES

Juniors and Apprentices											Daily Rates
											s. d.
<i>Juniors</i>											
Junior 2nd Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5 6
" 1st "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	7 0
" at age 17	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	10 0
<i>Apprentices</i>											
1st year of training	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5 6
2nd " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	7 0
At age 17 " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	10 0
" " 17½	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	17 6

SEAMAN BRANCH "Seven year Rate of Pay"

											Daily Rates Pay Classification		
											C	B	A
											s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary Seaman	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..		14 6	14 6
Able Seaman	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..		18 0	18 0
Leading Seaman	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	21 6	22 3	23 0
Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	27 6	28 3	29 0
Chief Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	31 0	31 9	32 6

Standard Rate of pay

											s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary Seaman	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..			17 6
Able Seaman	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..		20 0	21 6
Able Seaman after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..		21 6	23 0
Leading Seaman	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 0	25 9	26 6
" " after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	27 0	27 9	28 6
" " " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 6	29 3	30 0
Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	31 0	31 9	32 6
" " after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33 6	34 3	35 0
" " " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35 6	36 3	37 0
" " " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	36 6	37 3	38 0
Chief Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34 6	35 3	36 0
" " after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	37 0	37 9	38 6
" " " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	39 6	40 3	41 0
" " " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	41 0	41 9	42 6

OTHER BRANCHES (EXCEPT AIRCREW, ARTIFICERS, MECHANICIANS AND ARTISANS)

"Seven year Rate of Pay"

"Seven year Rate of Pay"												Daily Rates			
												Pay Classification			
												B	A		
												s.	d.		
Ordinary Rating	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..		14	6	
Able Rating	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	16	6	18	0
Leading Rating	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	21	6	23	0
Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	27	6	29	0
Chief Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	31	0	32	6

Standard Rate of Pay

												B	A
												s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary Rating	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..		17 6
Able Rating	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	20 0	21 6
Able Rating after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	21 6	23 0
Leading Rating	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 0	26 6
" " after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	27 0	28 6
" " " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 6	30 0
Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	31 0	32 6
" " after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33 6	35 0
" " " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35 6	37 0
" " " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	36 6	38 0
Chief Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34 6	36 0
" " after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	37 0	38 6
" " " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	39 6	41 0
" " " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	41 0	42 6

14 RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

AIRCREWMENT										s.	d.
Standard Rate of Pay											
Aircrewman II (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	42	6
" "	" "	after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	45	0
" "	" "	" 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	47	0
" "	" "	" 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	48	0
Aircrewman I (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	48	0
" "	" "	after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	50	6
" "	" "	" 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	53	0
" "	" "	" 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	54	6

ARTIFICERS										Daily Rates		
"Seven year Rate of Pay"										Basic Pay	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
										s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
5th Class (Leading)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	21	6	—
Acting 4th Class (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	27	6	1 0
4th Class (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	29	0	1 0
3rd " (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	31	0	1 6
2nd " " }	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32	6	1 6
1st " " }	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32	6	1 6
Chief " " }	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32	6	2 0

Standard Rate of Pay										Daily Rates		
										Basic Pay	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
										s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
5th Class (Leading)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25	0	—
Acting 4th Class (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	31	0	1 0
4th Class (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32	6	1 0
" " " after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35	0	1 0
" " " " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	37	0	1 0
" " " " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38	0	1 0
3rd " (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34	6	1 6
" " " after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	37	0	1 6
" " " " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	39	6	1 6
" " " " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	41	0	1 6
2nd and 1st Class (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	36	0	1 6
" " " after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38	6	1 6
" " " " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	41	0	1 6
" " " " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	42	6	1 6
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	36	0	2 0
" " " after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38	6	2 0
" " " " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	41	0	2 0
" " " " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	42	6	2 0

MECHANICIANS										Daily Rates		
"Seven year Rate of Pay"										Basic Pay	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
										s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
3rd and 2nd Class (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	29	0	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32	6	1 0
										(After 3 years as Mechanician)		
										1 6		
										(After 5 years as Mechanician)		
										2 0		
Chief Mechanician	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32	6	2 0

Standard Rate of Pay										Basic Pay	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
										s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
3rd and 2nd Class (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32	6	—
" " " " after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35	0	—
" " " " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	37	0	—
" " " " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38	0	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	36	0	1 0
" " " after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38	6	1 6
" " " " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	41	0	1 6
" " " " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	42	6	1 6
Chief Mechanician	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	36	0	2 0
" " " after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38	6	2 0
" " " " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	41	0	2 0
" " " " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	42	6	2 0

15

RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

MOTOR MECHANICS AND ORDNANCE MECHANICS

Standard Rate of Pay

											Daily Rates s. d.
Chief Motor Mechanic	}	2nd and 1st Class (C.P.O.)									36 0
Chief Ordnance Mechanic		after 9 years' man's time									38 6
" " "		" 14 " " "									41 0
" " "		" 18 " " "									42 6

ARTISANS (BLACKSMITH, JOINER, PAINTER, PLUMBER)

Standard Rate of Pay

											Daily Rates s. d.
5th Class (Able)											21 6
" " "											23 0
Acting 4th Class (Leading)											25 0
" " "											27 0
" " "											28 6
4th Class (Leading)											26 6
" " "											28 6
" " "											30 0
3rd, 2nd and 1st Class (P.O.)											32 6
" " "											35 0
" " "											37 0
" " "											38 0
Chief (C.P.O.)											36 0
" " "											38 6
" " "											41 0
" " "											42 6

ROYAL NAVAL SHORE WIRELESS SERVICE

Standard Rate of Pay

											Daily Rates s. d.
Telegraphist											20 0
" " "											21 6
" " "											21 6
" " "											23 0
Leading Telegraphist											25 0
" " "											27 0
" " "											28 6
" " "											26 6
" " "											28 6
" " "											30 0
Petty Officer Telegraphist											31 0
" " "											33 6
" " "											35 6
" " "											36 6
" " "											32 6
" " "											35 0
" " "											37 0
" " "											38 0

FLYING PAY

Payable to all ratings attached to the Fleet Air Arm and continuously liable to flying duties as Aircrew.

											Daily Rates s. d.
Chief Petty Officers											10 0
Petty Officers and below											8 0
Flying Training Allowance											6 0

SUBMARINE PAY

											Daily Rates s. d.
A.B. and below											5 0
Leading											6 0
Petty Officer											7 6
Chief Petty Officer											8 6

Payable to all ratings while serving in the submarine service.

16 RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE

										Daily Rates	
										B	A
										s. d.	s. d.
Wren Ordinary Rating..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	10 0
„ Able Rating	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	12 0	13 0
„ „ „ after 3 years' woman's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	14 0	15 0
„ „ „ „ 6 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	16 0	17 0
„ „ „ „ 9 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	17 9	18 9
„ „ „ „ 12 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	19 6	20 6
Leading Wren	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	16 0	18 0
„ „ „ after 3 years' woman's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	18 0	20 0
„ „ „ „ 6 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	20 0	22 0
„ „ „ „ 9 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	21 9	23 9
„ „ „ „ 12 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	23 6	25 6
„ „ „ „ 15 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 3	27 3
Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	21 0	23 0
„ „ „ after 3 years' woman's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	23 0	25 0
„ „ „ „ 6 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 0	27 0
„ „ „ „ 9 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	26 9	28 9
„ „ „ „ 12 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 6	30 6
„ „ „ „ 15 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	30 3	32 3
„ „ „ „ 18 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32 0	34 0
Chief Wren	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	24 6	26 0
„ „ „ after 3 years' woman's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	26 6	28 0
„ „ „ „ 6 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 6	30 0
„ „ „ „ 9 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	30 3	31 9
„ „ „ „ 12 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32 0	33 6
„ „ „ „ 15 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33 9	35 3
„ „ „ „ 18 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35 6	37 0

RATINGS MEMBERS OF VOLUNTARY AID DETACHMENTS

										Daily Rates	
										s. d.	s. d.
Probationary V.A.D. Member Ordinary	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	10 0	10 0
V.A.D. Member (Able)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	12 0	12 0
„ „ „ after 3 years' woman's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	14 0	14 0
„ „ „ „ 6 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	16 0	16 0
„ „ „ „ 9 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	17 9	17 9
„ „ „ „ 12 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	19 6	19 6
Senior V.A.D. Member (Leading)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	16 0	16 0
„ „ „ „ after 3 years' woman's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	18 0	18 0
„ „ „ „ „ 6 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	20 0	20 0
„ „ „ „ „ 9 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	21 9	21 9
„ „ „ „ „ 12 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	23 6	23 6
„ „ „ „ „ 15 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 3	25 3
Supervisory V.A.D. Member (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	21 0	21 0
„ „ „ „ after 3 years' woman's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	23 0	23 0
„ „ „ „ „ 6 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 0	25 0
„ „ „ „ „ 9 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	26 9	26 9
„ „ „ „ „ 12 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 6	28 6
„ „ „ „ „ 15 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	30 3	30 3
„ „ „ „ „ 18 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32 0	32 0
Head V.A.D. Member (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	24 6	24 6
„ „ „ „ after 3 years' woman's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	26 6	26 6
„ „ „ „ „ 6 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 6	28 6
„ „ „ „ „ 9 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	30 3	30 3
„ „ „ „ „ 12 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32 0	32 0
„ „ „ „ „ 15 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33 9	33 9
„ „ „ „ „ 18 „ „ „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35 6	35 6

ROYAL MARINES

JUNIOR BUGLERS AND JUNIOR MUSICIANS

										Daily Rates	
										s. d.	s. d.
Junior 2nd Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5 6	5 6
„ 1st „	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	7 0	7 0
„ at age 17	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	10 0	10 0

RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL 17 RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SER- VICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

ROYAL MARINES GENERAL DUTIES BRANCH, MUSICIANS

"Seven year Rate of Pay"

										Daily Rates Pay Classification		
										C	B	A
										s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine 2nd Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	14 6
" 1st "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	16 6	18 0
Corporal ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	21 6	22 3	23 0
Sergeant ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	27 6	28 3	29 0
Colour Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	31 0	31 9	32 6
Quarter Master Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	35 0
Regimental Sergeant Major	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	37 0

Standard Rate of Pay

										C	B	A
										s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine 2nd Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	17 6
" 1st "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	20 0	21 6
" " after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	21 6	23 0
Corporal	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 0	25 9	26 6
" after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	27 0	27 9	28 6
" " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 6	29 3	30 0
Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	31 0	31 9	32 6
" after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33 6	34 3	35 0
" " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35 6	36 3	37 0
" " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	36 6	37 3	38 0
Colour Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34 6	35 3	36 0
" after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	37 0	37 9	38 6
" " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	39 6	40 3	41 0
" " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	41 0	41 9	42 6
Quarter Master Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	38 6
" after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	41 0
" " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	43 6
" " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	45 0
Regimental Sergeant Major	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	40 6
" after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	43 0
" " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	45 6
" " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	47 0

ROYAL MARINES—TECHNICAL BRANCH (TRADESMEN AND NON-TRADESMEN SECTIONS)

"Seven year Rate of Pay"

										Daily Rates Pay Classification		
										C	B	A
										s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine 1st Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	16 6	18 0
Corporal ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	21 6	22 3	23 0
Sergeant ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	28 3	29 0
Colour Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	31 9	32 6
Quarter Master Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	35 0
Regimental Sergeant Major	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	37 0

Standard Rate of Pay

										Daily Rates Pay Classification		
										C	B	A
										s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine 1st Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	20 0	21 6
" " after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	21 6	23 0
Corporal	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 0	25 9	26 6
" after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	27 0	27 9	28 6
" " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 6	29 3	30 0
Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	31 9	32 6
" after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	34 3	35 0
" " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	36 3	37 0
" " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	37 3	38 0
Colour Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	35 3	36 0
" after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	37 9	38 6
" " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	40 3	41 0
" " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	41 9	42 6
Quarter Master Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	38 6
" after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	41 0
" " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	43 6
" " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	45 0
Regimental Sergeant Major	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	40 6
" after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	43 0
" " 14 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	45 6
" " 18 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	47 0

18 RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

NATIONAL SERVICEMEN

During their first 12 months' service National Servicemen receive the rates of pay shown in column X below.

During the next six months they receive the rates in column Y and during full time service beyond 18 months they receive the rates shown in column Z according to qualifications held.

	X	Y	Z	Max.
	s. d.	s. d.	Min. s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary	4 6	5 6	7 6	8 6
A.B. " on completion of 26 weeks	5 6	7 0	10 0	11 0
Leading	8 0	9 0	13 6	14 6
Petty Officer	9 6	11 0	17 6	18 0
Chief Petty Officer	11 0	12 6	20 6	21 6

MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE

(a) All Ratings

	Marriage Allowance s. d.	Weekly Rate Qualifying Allotment s. d.
Regimental Sergeant Major, R.M.	84 0	49 0
Quarter Master Sergeants, R.M.	70 0	
Chief Petty Officers, R.N.	70 0	
Colour Sergeants, R.M.	66 6	
Petty Officers, R.N.	66 6	28 0
Sergeants, R.M.	56 0	
Leading Ratings, R.N. and below	56 0	
Corporals, R.M. and below	56 0	28 0

(b) National Servicemen

	Marriage Allowance Under age 21 s. d.	Weekly Rate Qualifying Allotments Entry— 18 Months' service s. d.	After 18 Months' service s. d.
A.B.s and below, R.N.	35 0	42 0	10 6
Marines 1st Class and below, R.M.			
Leading Ratings, R.N.			
Corporals, R.M.	40 0	49 0	17 6
Petty Officers, R.N.			
Sergeants, R.M.			
Chief Petty Officers, R.N.	42 6	52 6	24 6
Colour Sergeants, R.M.			

Juniors and Apprentices who are married are entitled to Marriage Allowance of 56s. 0d. a week irrespective of age, subject to making a Qualifying Allotment according to their daily rate of pay as follows:—

Daily Rate of Pay s. d.	Marriage Allowance s. d.	Qualifying Allotment s. d.
5 6	56 0	10 6
7 0		17 6
10 0		21 0

W.R.N.S. and Q.A.R.N.N.S. (Auxiliary Section) who are widows with a child or children and who have not remarried are eligible for Marriage Allowance as under

	Marriage Allowance s. d.	Qualifying Allotment s. d.
Leading Wren and below	56 0	31 6
Petty Officer Wren	66 6	
Chief Wren	70 0	

Out of Quarters Allowance

Ratings serving on regular engagements who are eligible for, but not provided with, married quarters receive 3s. a day Out of Quarters Allowance.

PERMANENT COMMISSIONED OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES

1. The provisions of the 1956 retired pay code are set out below.
2. The 1956 code applies to permanent Commissioned Officers who were retired on or after 1st January 1956. If it is to their advantage, Officers serving on the active list on 6th March, 1946, will be allowed to receive, in respect of the rank held on that date, the retired pay or gratuity terms prescribed under the 1919 code instead of those prescribed under the 1956 code. (*Note*.—The rates of Retired Pay and gratuities under the 1919 code were last published in the Appendix to the Navy List for June, 1956). The following rates do not apply to Officers holding temporary or short service commissions.

3. Rates. The standard rates of retired pay will be as follows: they apply to permanent Commissioned Officers of all branches.

(a) Direct entry officers (except Chaplains), and officers promoted direct from the lower deck (or from the former Branch List)—

(i) Naval Officers		£	(ii) Royal Marine Officers		£
Admiral	1,900 a year		General	1,900 a year	
Vice-Admiral	1,600 "		Lieutenant-General	1,600 "	
Rear-Admiral	1,400 "		Major-General	1,400 "	
Captain after 6 years' service in the rank	1,150 "		Colonel	1,150 "	
Captain with less than 6 years' service in the rank	1,000 "		Lieutenant-Colonel	1,000 "	
Commander	800 "		(except Paymasters and Barrackmasters)		
Lieutenant-Commander	625 "		Major	800 "	
Lieutenant	500 "		Captain	625 "	
			Lieutenant	500 "	

(b) Special Duties Officers

(i) Naval Officers		£	(ii) Royal Marine Officers		£
Commander	800 a year*		Major	675 a year	
Lieutenant-Commander with 9 years' service in the rank	625 "		Captain with 9 years' service in the rank	625 "	
Lieutenant-Commander with less than 9 years' service in the rank	500 "		Captain with less than 9 years' service in the rank	500 "	
Lieutenant	450 "		Lieutenant	450 "	
Sub-Lieutenant	400 "		Second Lieutenant	400 "	

* If promoted to the rank of Commander before 1st January, 1957, the standard rate of retired pay will be £675 a year.

Officers who have insufficient service to qualify them for retired pay will retain their right to ratings pension, counting officer service for special rank element at the rate of 2s. 6d. a week for each year of officer service.

(c) Chaplains

The rate of retired pay for the Chaplain of the Fleet will be £1,275 a year subject to completion of 28 years' reckonable service and two years in the appointment. For service short of 28 years, deductions will be made on the scale in paragraph 6.

The rates for Chaplains will be:—

On completion of 22 years' reckonable service	£625 a year
Addition for each complete quarter of a year reckonable service up to the 27th year inclusive	£8 15s. a year
Addition for each complete quarter of a year reckonable service from the 28th year to the 30th year inclusive	£10 a year
up to a maximum of £920 a year.	

For service short of 22 years, deductions will be made on the scale in paragraph 6.

CONDITIONS OF AWARD OF RETIRED PAY OR GRATUITY

4. Qualifying Service

Eligibility for retired pay or gratuity is dependent on the completion of the following minimum periods of qualifying service, reckoned in accordance with paragraph 12 (a) below.

Retired pay

On retirement for a cause other than invaliding or under paragraph 11 (b) 20 years
On invaliding 10 years
Retired pay may however be awarded on completion of not less than 15 years' reckonable service, on compulsory retirement only:

- to Officers who necessarily entered, in the interest of the Service, at an age above the normal and have in consequence not completed 20 years' qualifying service at the time of their compulsory retirement for age or non-employment;
- to Officers promoted from the lower deck provided that they have not less than 22 years' service (including ratings service in full) from first entry or age of 18, whichever is the later.

Gratuity

On retirement for a cause other than invaliding (paragraph 9), or under paragraph 11 (c) 10 years

5. Conditions necessary for award of full standard rate

(a) Compulsory retirement

Subject to the following conditions regarding length of service and service in the rank, retired pay at the standard rate is payable to an Officer either:—

- compulsorily retired on reaching the age limit for service in the rank and Branch;
- compulsorily retired before reaching the age limit, by reason of it having been decided that he will not be further employed or promoted.

(b) Service in the rank

An Officer who retires for any cause other than invaliding must have completed the following periods of full pay service in the substantive rank to qualify for retired pay appropriate to the rank:—

(i) Admiral or General, R.M.	.. .. .	one year
(ii) All other Officers (except as in (iii))	.. .. .	two years
(iii) Majors, R.M. (Special Duties)	.. .. .	one year

If an Officer has less than the prescribed period of service in the rank, his retired pay will be based on the highest rank for which he is so qualified.

(c) Service from age 21

To qualify for the standard rate, Officers must have completed the following periods of reckonable service see paragraph 12 (b) below.

Rear-Admiral, Major-General, R.M., or above	.. .. .	30 years
Captain, R.N., after 6 years' service in the rank, or Colonel, R.M.	.. .. .	28 years
Captain, R.N., with less than 6 years' service in the rank or Lieutenant-Colonel, R.M.	.. .. .	26 years
Commander, R.N., or Major, R.M.	.. .. .	24 years
Lieutenant-Commander, R.N., or Captain, R.M., or Lieutenant-Commander, R.N. (Special Duties) after 9 years' service in the rank, or Captain, R.M. (Special Duties) with 9 years' service in the rank	.. .. .	22 years
Lieutenant, R.N., or R.M., or Lieutenant-Commander, R.N. (Special Duties) with less than 9 years in the rank, or Captain, R.M. (Special Duties) with less than 9 years in the rank	.. .. .	20 years
Sub-Lieutenant (Special Duties) or Second Lieutenant R.M. (Special Duties)	.. .. .	20 years

6. Deductions for service short of the standard periods

Where the total service given is less than the period, according to rank, prescribed in paragraph 5 (c), the rate of retired pay otherwise admissible will be reduced by one deduction, at the following rates, in respect of each quarter or part of a quarter of the deficiency:—

Deduction for each quarter or part of a quarter by which total service falls short of the period specified in paragraph 5 (c)

Above £1,200 a year	.. .. .	£15 a quarter
£1,200 and above £1,000 a year	.. .. .	£12 10s. a quarter
£1,000 " " £800 " " " "	.. .. .	£10 a quarter
£800 " " £600 " " " "	.. .. .	£7 10s. a quarter
£600 " " £400 " " " "	.. .. .	£5 a quarter
£400 " " £300 " " " "	.. .. .	£3 15s. a quarter
£300 " " £200 " " " "	.. .. .	£2 10s. a quarter
£200 and below, a year	.. .. .	£1 5s. a quarter

Where, after a deduction has been made, the net remaining rate of retired pay is less than the minimum appropriate to the rate of reduction, any further deductions will be at the next lower rate. For example, if the standard rate of retired pay is £625 a year and under the above conditions eight quarterly deductions are to be made, the first four deductions would be at £7 10s. a quarter, and the next four at £5 a quarter; thus the net rate of retired pay would be £575 a year.

7. Voluntary Retirement

An officer with at least 20 years qualifying service who is permitted to retire at his own request may be granted retired pay computed as follows:—

(a) Officers who are allowed to retire at their own request, within two years of the date on which they attain the compulsory retiring age for their rank and branch, will receive the rate of retired pay for which they are eligible by rank and service that would have been payable on compulsory retirement in the circumstances set out in paragraph 5 (a) above.

(b) The rate of retired pay payable to an Officer who is permitted to retire at his own request, except as provided in sub-paragraph (a) above, will be the rate which he would have received on compulsory retirement at the age-limit for service in his rank and branch reduced by one deduction on the scale shown in paragraph 6 above for each quarter or part of a quarter by which his age falls short, by more than two years, of that age-limit, with a further deduction of ten per cent. of the resultant figure.

Instead of the ages as prescribed from time to time for compulsory retirement for General List Officers the following ages may be used in calculating retired pay for voluntary retirement.

Admiral	.. .. .	60 years
Vice-Admiral	.. .. .	59 years
Rear-Admiral	.. .. .	57 years
Captain	.. .. .	52 years

Officers entered into R.N. before 1st May, 1957

Commander	.. .. .	50 years
Lieutenant-Commander	.. .. .	45 years

Note.—The award to a Captain, R.N. who retires at his own request with less than 6 years' service in the rank, will be assessed with reference to the standard rate of £1,000 a year.

8. Terminal Grants

A terminal grant will be paid in addition to retired pay. The amount will be assessed at three times the annual amount of retired pay.

9. Gratuities

(a) Gratuities at the following rates will be payable to Officers on the General List holding permanent commissions who are allowed to retire voluntarily, or are compulsorily retired otherwise than for unsuitability, incapacity or misconduct, but have insufficient service to qualify for retired pay. The rate of gratuity is the same for Officers of all Branches.

For the first 10 years' qualifying service	.. .. .	£1,000
For each year in excess of 10 (subject to a maximum of £2,800)	.. .. .	£200

Officers transferred from the Reserves or from temporary service or while holding Short Service or Extended Service Commissions, will not be eligible for gratuities on voluntary retirement unless they have rendered 5 years' service from the date of transfer to the permanent list.

(b) Special Duties Officers permitted to retire at their own request with insufficient service to qualify them for retired pay, may be granted a gratuity on the following scale, subject to the completion of a minimum period of 12 years' actual service from the age of 18. (*Note*.—Any Officer who has served on a rating's engagement carrying a title to rating's gratuity on completing at least 10 years' service after age 18, will have a reserved right to an award on completion of 10 years' such service instead of 12 years.)

(i) *Rating Service*

For each year of reckonable service in excess of 5 years up to 10 years	£10
For each year of reckonable service in excess of 10 years up to 14 years	£25
For each year of reckonable service in excess of 14 years up to 17 years	£35
For each year of reckonable service in excess of 17 years	£40

(ii) *Officer Service*

For each year of reckonable service as Commissioned Officer (B.L.) R.N. or R.M. or Sub-Lieutenant (S.D. List), R.N. or Second Lieutenant (S.D. List), R.M.	£75 normally, but
£100 for each complete year served after completion of 12 years' total service	
For each year of reckonable service as Senior Commissioned Officer (B.L.) R.N. or R.M. or Lieutenant (S.D. List) R.N. or R.M. or above	£135

(c) A Special Duties Officer with sufficient service to qualify for an award of retired pay, or for an award of pension on the ratings' scale (with special rank increments for service as officer), will not be eligible for an alternative award of gratuity on the foregoing scale.

(d) Voluntary retirement with a gratuity on the scale laid down in sub-paragraph (b) will be allowable at the discretion of the Admiralty in exceptional circumstances only.

10. Officers Invalided

(A) *Officers with a minimum of ten years' qualifying service will be granted retired pay as follows:—*

(a) An Officer with 20 or more years' qualifying service will receive the rate of retired pay for which he would have been eligible by rank and service had he been compulsorily retired.

(b) An Officer with less than 20 but more than 10 years' qualifying service will receive retired pay as follows:—

(i) *General List Officers*.—From the retired pay for which he would have been eligible under (a) above had he completed 20 years' qualifying service and retired in the rank of Lieutenant-Commander, Royal Navy, or Captain, Royal Marines, or his substantive rank, if higher, a deduction will be made of twice the amount referred to in paragraph 6 for each quarter or part of a quarter by which his qualifying service falls short of 20 years.

(ii) *Special Duties Officers*

Sub-Lieutenants or Second Lieutenants, R.M.—£230 a year for ten years' reckonable service with an addition at the rate of £4 5s. for each complete quarter of further service. An Officer who has not 10 years' reckonable service will be entitled, if he has 12 years' actual service, to an invaliding pension on the rating scale, with special rank element at the rate of 2s. 6d. a week for each year of officer service.

Lieutenant.—£270 a year for ten years' reckonable service with an addition at the rate of £4 10s. for each complete quarter of further service.

Lieutenant-Commander or Captain, R.M. and above.—From the rate of retired pay for which he would have been eligible under (a) above had he completed 20 years' qualifying service, a deduction will be made of twice the amount referred to in paragraph 6 for each quarter or part of a quarter by which his qualifying service falls short of 20 years.

(B) *Officers with less than ten years' qualifying service*

(i) Officers (other than Special Duties Officers) with less than 10 years' qualifying service, will receive service gratuities at the rate of £150 for each year of such service.

(ii) Special Duties Officers with less than 10 years' qualifying service and with insufficient service to qualify them for ratings' pension, will receive gratuities at the rate of £115 for each complete year of qualifying service.

If an Officer's unfitness when invalided is due wholly or in part to his own negligence, or to causes within his own control, the grant and amount of retired pay or gratuity will be at the discretion of the Admiralty.

11. Retirement for Unsuitability, Inefficiency, Misconduct, etc.

Officers retired for incapacity, unsuitability, misconduct, etc., will be eligible for retired pay or gratuity as follows:—

Officers retired for causes not within their control

(a) An Officer retired on account of incapacity, etc., not due to causes within his own control, with at least 20 years' qualifying service, may be awarded retired pay as for other Officers compulsorily retired.

(b) An Officer with between 15 and 20 years' qualifying service may be awarded retired pay not exceeding the rate calculated on the scale for voluntary retirement or the invaliding rate, whichever is the lesser.

(c) An Officer with between 10 and 15 years' qualifying service may be awarded a gratuity on the scale applicable to Officers retired voluntarily. An Officer with less than 10 years' qualifying service but with over 2 years' qualifying service may, at Admiralty discretion, be awarded a gratuity not exceeding the following:—

With less than 2 years' qualifying service	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4
After 2 years' qualifying service	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nil
" 3 "	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	75
" 4 "	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	150
" 5 "	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	225
" 6 "	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	300
" 7 "	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	375
" 8 "	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	450
" 9 "	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	525
									600

Officers retired for causes within their own control

(d) An Officer retired on account of incapacity, unsuitability, etc., due to causes within his own control, but not amounting to misconduct, with at least 20 years' qualifying service may be awarded retired pay at the discretion of the Admiralty, not exceeding the award payable had he retired voluntarily.

(e) An Officer retired on account of incapacity, etc., due to causes within his own control, with between 10 and 20 years' qualifying service may be awarded a gratuity at the discretion of the Admiralty not exceeding the amount which could have been awarded had the Officer retired voluntarily.

(f) An Officer retired on account of misconduct with at least 20 years' qualifying service may be awarded retired pay at the discretion of the Admiralty not exceeding 90 per cent. of the rate which could have been awarded had he retired voluntarily.

(g) An Officer retired on account of misconduct with between 10 and 20 years' qualifying service may be awarded a gratuity at the discretion of the Admiralty not exceeding 90 per cent. of the amount which could have been awarded had he retired voluntarily.

(h) An Officer dismissed the service may, if there is need, be awarded at the discretion of the Admiralty, a compassionate allowance or gratuity not exceeding the amount of the award which could be made had he been retired on account of misconduct.

(i) It is within the discretion of the Admiralty to award a gratuity or compassionate gratuity in lieu of retired pay or compassionate allowance to an Officer retired for a cause within his own control, or retired for misconduct, or dismissed the service.

12. Reckoning of Service

(a) Qualifying Service

The following periods will reckon as service qualifying for the award of retired pay or gratuity and for assessing the amount of gratuity.

(i) Full pay commissioned service

In full: Service as acting Sub-Lieutenant, Second Lieutenant, Royal Marines (not below the age of 20), and above.

In half: Service (not below the age of 18) as Midshipman or Cadet; Second Lieutenant, Royal Marines under the age of 20; and in ratings or ranks below Sub-Lieutenant or Second Lieutenant, Royal Marines.

(ii) Service below commissioned rank which would be admissible as service for pension under the ratings' pension regulations, to the following extent

In full: Service which would earn rank element of pension in the rank of Regimental Sergeant Major, Royal Marines, or of Warrant Officer Class I in the Army, or the Royal Air Force.

In half: other service.

(b) Reckonable Service

For the purpose of determining an Officer's rate of retired pay, only qualifying service rendered after the age of 21 is ordinarily reckonable, but sufficient service reckonable at a half under paragraph 12 (a) above may be taken into account to produce a notional date of commencement of reckonable service, not earlier than an Officer's 21st birthday.

13. Reckoning of Service—General Rules

(a) Continuity of Service

Except as provided hereunder only continuous active list service on a permanent commission on full pay reckons for retired pay or gratuity.

(b) Reckoning of previous or non-continuous service

Previous active list service on permanent, short service, or other commission or engagement, may be taken into account provided:—

(i) there has not been a break in service of more than 5 years. The Admiralty may, however, at their discretion, take into account previous service notwithstanding a break exceeding 5 years provided that they are satisfied that the Officer has been, for any excess over the 5 years, a member of a Reserve Force undertaking regular training;

(ii) no gratuity (other than war gratuity) was paid to the Officer on termination of the former service; or if any such gratuity was paid, or the Officer were entitled to such gratuity, arrangements satisfactory to the Admiralty are made for its repayment.

(c) Previous Army or Air Force Service

Previous service in the Army or the Royal Air Force may be taken into account as though it were Naval service in equivalent rank or rating.

(d) Training Periods, etc.

Periods of service on full pay of an Officer of the Reserve Forces, except individual periods of less than six months, may be taken into account as full pay service.

(a) Half-Pay Service

Periods on unemployed full pay or on the intermediate rate of unemployed pay, or on half-pay before 1st Aug., 1938, not following the sentence of a Court Martial or the expiration of full pay sick leave, will reckon as service in full up to a maximum of 6 months in any one period or 2 years in all. Any such service not reckoning in full under the above rule reckons as a third subject to a maximum of 6 years such service reckoning as 2.

(f) Service in appointments not remunerated from Naval Funds

The Admiralty may, at their discretion, allow to reckon as service for retired pay, service in appointments not remunerated from Naval Funds which, the Admiralty is satisfied, are appointments which may be properly held, in the interests of the Naval service, by a Naval Officer on the Active List during and as a part of his Naval career, to which the Officer is required to bring Naval knowledge and experience, and from which he is considered by the Admiralty to acquire experience of value to his Service.

14. Rank

Only full pay substantive rank on the Active List will be taken into account in assessing retired pay under the New Code, except that:—

(a) For Officers substantively promoted to a rank before 1st July, 1946 (or in the case of Officers compulsorily retired from the former Royal Indian Navy before 31st December, 1947), periods of service in Acting Rank between 3rd September, 1939, and 30th June, 1946 (30th December, 1947, in the case of ex-R.I.N. Officers), may be reckoned towards the minimum qualifying periods of service in that rank; and service as Acting Captain, R.N., may reckon towards the requirement of 6 years service as Captain irrespective of the date of substantive promotion.

(b) Service in Acting Rank one step above substantive rank, may nevertheless count for increments of retired pay under the conditions laid down in A.F.O. 2810/57.

15. Effect of National Retirement Pensions on Retired Pay

Officers who (a) enter the Royal Navy on or after the 1st July, 1949 (except Dartmouth Cadets who, although not actually in the Service on the 1st July, 1949, nevertheless had at that date had an undertaking given on their behalf that they would make the Royal Navy their career) and (b) re-enter on or after the 1st July, 1949, after a break in service, except those who re-enter within 12 months of being invalidated or those who have already been granted service retired pay before re-entry, will have a deduction made from their service retired pay at the rate of 4d. a week for each year of service; subject to a maximum of 18s. a week; which will take effect from the date on which an Officer attains the age of 65 and becomes entitled to a National Retirement Pension. No adjustment of service retired pay will, however, be made in the case of Officers living outside the United Kingdom and not in receipt of National Retirement Pensions.

GRATUITIES TO OFFICERS ON THE SUPPLEMENTARY LIST AND SHORT SERVICE OFFICERS

1. Pilots and Observers

(a) Supplementary List

(i) Officers entered on the Supplementary List and Short Service and National Service Officers transferred to commissions on the Supplementary List, will be eligible on the completion of 12 years' service for a gratuity of £4,000. Those who leave the Service on the completion of 8 years will receive a gratuity of £1,500. Extensions of service beyond 12 years will earn a further gratuity at the rate of £400 a year.

(ii) Commissioned Pilots and those promoted to Lieutenant (Short Service), transferred to the Supplementary List as Lieutenants, who complete either the balance of their current engagement plus a further 4 years' service, or 12 years' continuous Officer aircrew service, whichever is the longer, will, from the date of their transfer until their final 4 years of service, earn a gratuity at the rate of £175 a year with a further £2,500 for their final 4 years of service.

(b) Officers entered direct on an 8-year Short Service Commission before the 1st April, 1956, will be eligible for a gratuity at the rate of £140 a year for the first 18 months of service, and at the rate of £200 a year for service thereafter, subject to a maximum of £1,500.

(c) Direct entry Officers serving on a 4-year Short Service Commission will be eligible for a gratuity of £880, subject to a deduction of £5 for every month of additional training required on account of back-classing. Such Officers who complete 8 years' Short Service by extending their service for a further 4 years, will earn a further gratuity at the rate of £175 for each year of additional service.

(d) Invaliding, etc.

Supplementary List Officers (except those referred to in sub-paragraph (a), (i) and direct entry Officers serving on 8-year Short Service Commissions will, if invalidated, receive gratuities as follows:—

If invalidated before completing 8 years' service an Officer will receive a gratuity at the rate of £140 a year in respect of the first 18 months of service, and at the rate of £200 a year in respect of service beyond the first 18 months. If invalidated after completing more than 8 years' service he will receive a gratuity of £1,500 in respect of the first 8 years' service and at the rate of £625 a year in respect of service between 8 and 12 years (subject to the normal provision that any such gratuity is liable to be reduced or withheld if the disability is due to causes within the Officer's own control).

Other Short Service Officers will receive a gratuity proportionate to the length of their service on a Short Service Commission.

(e) Officers with previous non-flying service on Extended Service Commissions granted Short Service Commission as Pilots or Observers, will receive a gratuity of £1,500 on the completion of 8 years' Short Service as aircrew. The amount of gratuity earned by previous Extended Service will be added to the gratuity due on completion of the period of Short Service and paid on the completion of the latter period of service.

(f) Officers with previous flying experience on Extended Service or Short Service Commissions or in the Air Branch of the R.N.V.R., re-entered on Short Service Commissions as Pilots or Observers will receive a gratuity at the rate of £175 for each year of Short Service, except that an Officer who volunteered and was accepted for 8 years' service on the Active List at the outset will receive a gratuity of £1,500 on completion of that period.

(g) Officers entered as Upper Yardmen and promoted to Officer and granted Short Service Commissions for Pilot or Observer duties will receive a gratuity of £1,500 on completion of 8 years' Short Service.

(h) National Service Officers transferred to Short Service Commissions as Pilot or Observer before 1st April, 1956, will receive on completion of 4 years' Short Service a gratuity calculated at the rate of £175 a year from date of transfer to Short Service Commission or of qualifying for flying badge (whichever is the later), the

resultant amount being increased by one-third; but Officers whose flying training commenced after 1st May, 1954, may instead be awarded a gratuity of £680 on completion of 4 years' Short Service, subject to deduction at the rate of £5 for each month of excess training required on account of back-classing. National Service Officers who complete 8 years' Short Service by extending their service for a further 4 years, will earn further gratuity at the rate of £175 for each year of additional service.

(i) Lieutenants promoted from Commissioned Pilot, Short Service, will on transfer to a Short Service Commission as Lieutenant, receive a gratuity at the rate of £175 a year. The amount of the gratuity earned by service as Commissioned Pilot will be added to the gratuity due on the completion of Short Service as a Lieutenant, and paid on the completion of 12 years as a rating and Officer.

(j) Sub-Lieutenants (Special Duties) formerly Commissioned Pilots, Branch List, will receive a gratuity at the rate of £87 10s. for each year of aircrew service from the age of 18, time as a rating counting as single time and time as Branch Officer counting as double time. The first 2 years of aircrew service will, however, count as single time only.

(k) An Officer who, for any other cause, does not complete his full period of service on the Active List will not be entitled to any gratuity, but an award, either at the full rate or at a reduced rate to be decided by the Admiralty, may be sanctioned subject to a minimum period of service of 18 months and possession of the flying badge, in the undermentioned circumstances:—

- (i) for an Officer compulsorily transferred to the reserve, required to relinquish his commission, or resign;
- (ii) for an Officer transferred to the reserve at his own request.

(l) The gratuity is intended to assist Officers' resettlement in civil life and is therefore not payable to the estate of an Officer who dies or is killed while serving on the Active List.

2. Other Short Service Officers

(a) Air Traffic Control Officers will receive a gratuity at the rate of £135 for each year of service from the date of promotion to the rank of Acting Sub-Lieutenant, service in ranks below that rank reckoning for gratuity at the rate of £95 a year.

(b) Supply and Secretariat Officers will receive a gratuity of £472 10s. on the completion of 3½ years' service. Other Officers granted Short Service Commissions in the Royal Navy may be granted gratuities as follows:—

(c) Medical Officers

On completion of 3 years' service	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£600
" " " " " " " " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£800

(d) Dental Officers

On completion of 3 years' service	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£510
" " " " " " " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£680

(e) Instructor Officers

On completion of 3 years' service	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£405
" " " " " " " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£540
" " " " " " " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£675

(f) Electrical Officers

On completion of 5 years' service	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£675
-----------------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	------

(g) Chaplains

On completion of 4 years' service	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£400
-----------------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	------

3. General

An Officer who fails to complete the full period of short service which he has undertaken to give may receive a gratuity as follows:—

(a) If his service is terminated on account of disability not due to causes within his own control, or for non-employment, or for unsuitability or inefficiency not due to causes within his control, or if his service is terminated at his own request within 6 months of the completion of the full period of Active List service he has undertaken to give, he may be granted a gratuity proportionate to the length of Active List service he has actually completed.

(b) In other circumstances, no gratuity will be payable unless he has completed at least one year's satisfactory service. If his service is thereafter terminated owing to disability due to causes within his own control, or to inefficiency or other cause within his own control but not amounting to misconduct, or if his service is terminated at his own request more than 6 months before the conclusion of the period he has undertaken to give, he may be allowed, at Admiralty discretion, such gratuity as may be determined, but not exceeding three quarters of the amount proportionate to the length of his actual service on the Active List.

(c) If his service is terminated on account of misconduct, the award of a gratuity will be at Admiralty discretion, but the award will not exceed 90 per cent. of the gratuity which could have been awarded had his service been terminated at his own request.

(d) No short service gratuity will be payable in the event of the death of an Officer before the completion of the period of Active List service he had undertaken to give.

(e) If an Officer serving on a Short Service Commission continues on full pay beyond the period of Active List service which he has undertaken, payment of the gratuity will be deferred until the end of such further service. No additional gratuity will, however, be payable in respect of the period of extended service unless special provision for such further payment is made. Similarly, in the event of an Officer leaving the Royal Navy to undertake a commission in the Army or the Royal Air Force, any gratuity due in respect of his Naval service will be withheld until the termination of his further service.

(f) A Short Service Commissioned Officer granted a permanent commission will not be eligible for any gratuity in respect of his service on a Short Service Commission, but such service may count towards an ultimate award of retired pay or gratuity as a permanent Officer. If, having received a gratuity in respect of short service an Officer is granted a permanent commission, his previous service will not be reckonable towards an ultimate award of retired pay or gratuity as a permanent Officer unless satisfactory arrangements are made for the refund of the Short Service Gratuity.

(g) As regards Officers granted Short Service Commissions in the Medical, Dental or Educational Branches of the Royal Navy who have within a year previously been in contributory service under the National Health Service (Superannuation) Regulations or the Teachers (Superannuation) Acts, as appropriate, the full amount of the employers and employees contributions required to maintain their entitlement to superannuation allowance or gratuity under those Regulations or Acts shall be deducted from any gratuity payable to the Officer on termination of his service.

PERMANENT COMMISSIONED OFFICERS OF THE WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE

1. Rates. The standard rates of Retired Pay will be as follows:—

Commandant or Superintendent (after 6 years)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£980 a year
Superintendent	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£850 "
Chief Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£680 "
First Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£580 "
Second Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£425 "

CONDITIONS OF AWARD OF RETIRED PAY OR GRATUITY

2. Qualifying Service

Eligibility for retired pay or gratuity is dependent on the completion of the following minimum periods of qualifying service reckonable in accordance with paragraph 9 below.

Retired Pay

On retirement for any cause other than invaliding 20 years
On invaliding 10 "
Retired Pay may, however, be awarded on completion of not less than 15 years' qualifying service, on compulsory retirement only.

(a) To Officers who necessarily entered, in the interest of the Service, at an age above the normal, and have in consequence of late entry not completed 20 years' qualifying service at the time of their compulsory retirement for age or non-employment.

(b) To Officers promoted from rating provided that they have not less than 22 years' service (including rating's service in full) from first entry or age of 18, whichever is the later.

Gratuity

On compulsory retirement for age or non-employment or on retirement at own request.
(see also paragraph 7 (b) below) 10 years

3. Conditions necessary for award of full standard rate

(a) Compulsory retirement.
Subject to the following conditions regarding length of service and service in the rank, retired pay at the standard rate is payable to an Officer either:—

(i) compulsorily retired on reaching the age limit for service in the rank, or
(ii) compulsorily retired before reaching the age limit by reason of it having been decided that she will not be further employed or promoted.

(b) An Officer who retires for any cause other than invaliding must have completed 2 years' full pay service in the substantive rank to qualify for retired pay appropriate to the rank. If an Officer has less than the qualifying period of service in the rank, her retired pay will be based on the highest rank for which she is so qualified.

(c) Service from age 21.

To qualify for the full standard rate, Officers must have completed the following periods of service from age 21, reckonable in accordance with paragraph 10 below.

Commandant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 years
Superintendent (after 6 years' service in the rank)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	26 "
Superintendent (with less than 6 years' service in the rank)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	24 "
Chief Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	22 "
First Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	20 "
Second Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	20 "

4. Deductions for service short of the standard periods

When the reckonable service given is less than the period, according to rank, prescribed in paragraph 3 (c) the rate of retired pay otherwise admissible will be reduced by one deduction, at the following rates, in respect of each quarter or part of a quarter of the deficiency:—

Rate of Retired Pay	Deduction for each quarter or part of a quarter by which the total service falls short of the period specified in paragraph 3 (c)
Above £800 a year	£10 a quarter
£800 and above £600 a year	£7 10s. a quarter
£600 " " £400	£5 a quarter
£400 " " £300	£3 15s. a quarter
£300 " " £200	£2 10s. "
£200 and below a year	£1 5s. "

Where, after a deduction has been made, the net remaining rate of retired pay is less than the minimum appropriate to that rate of deduction, any further deductions will be at the next lower rate. For example, if the standard rate of retired pay is £425 a year but under the above conditions eight quarterly deductions are to be made, the first five deductions would be at £5 a quarter and the next three at £3 15s. a quarter; thus the net rate of retired pay would be £388 15s. Od. a year.

5. Voluntary Retirement

(a) Officers who are allowed to retire at their own request, including those retiring on marriage, within 2 years before the date on which they attain the compulsory retiring age for their rank, will receive the rate of retired pay for which they are eligible by rank and length of service that would have been payable on compulsory retirement in the circumstances set out in paragraph 3 (a) above.

(b) The rate of retired pay payable to an Officer who is permitted to retire at her own request, including retirement on marriage (except as provided in sub-paragraph (a) above), will be the rate which she would have received on compulsory retirement at the age limit for service in her rank reduced by one deduction on the scale shown in paragraph 4 above for each quarter or part of a quarter by which her age falls short by more than 2 years, of that age-limit, with a further deduction of 10 per cent. of the resultant figure.

6. Terminal Grants

A terminal grant will be paid in addition to retired pay. The amount will be assessed at three times the annual amount of retired pay.

7. Gratuities

(a) Gratuities at the following rates will be payable to Officers who are allowed to retire voluntarily or are compulsorily retired otherwise than for unsuitability, incapacity or misconduct, but have insufficient service to qualify for retired pay.

On completion of not less than 10 years' service.	..	..	..	..	£850
For each complete year of service in excess of 10 years, a further	..	..	..	..	£170
Subject to a maximum of	..	..	..	..	£2,380

(b) A gratuity will not be payable on voluntary retirement unless the Officer has held a permanent commission for 5 years, as well as 10 years' qualifying service.

(c) On compulsory retirement for non-employment on the completion of 5 years' qualifying service, a gratuity of £575 will be payable to Third Officers.

(d) Officers granted a Short Service Commission in the Meteorological Branch will be eligible on the completion of 5 years of such service for a gratuity at the rate of £115 a year for each year of service.

8. Officers Invalided

A. An Officer invalided with a minimum of 10 years' qualifying service will be granted retired pay as follows:—

(a) An Officer with 20 or more years' qualifying service will receive the rate of retired pay for which she would have been eligible by rank and service had she been compulsorily retired.

(b) An Officer with less than 20 but more than 10 years' qualifying service will receive retired pay on the following basis. From the retired pay for which she would have been eligible under (a) above had she completed 20 years' qualifying service and retired in the rank of First Officer, or her substantive rank, if higher, a deduction will be made of twice the amount referred to in paragraph 4 for each quarter or part of a quarter by which her qualifying service falls short of 20 years.

B. An Officer with less than the 10 years' service required to qualify for retired pay, will receive a gratuity at the rate of £127 10s. for each year of qualifying service, subject to a maximum of £1,147 10s.

9. Reckoning of Service

For the purpose of the grant or assessment of retired pay or gratuity full pay service on the Active List will reckon as follows:—

(a) for determining qualification for retired pay or gratuity, and for assessing rate of gratuity, all commissioned service as defined in (c) below;

(b) for determining the rate of retired pay, only service subsequent to the Officer's 21st birthday (subject to (d) below).

(c) service counts as commissioned service for the purpose of (a) and (b) above as follows:—

(i) In full. Service as a Commissioned Officer.

(ii) In half. Service as a rating (not below age 18).

(d) In determining the rate of retired pay, sufficient service reckoning in half under (c) (ii) above may be taken into account to produce a notional date of commencement of reckonable Officer service not earlier than the 21st birthday.

10. Reckoning of Service—General Rules

The general rules for reckoning of service will be the same as for male Officers (see paragraph 13, page 22).

Service in paid acting rank, one step above substantive rank will count for increments of retired pay under the conditions laid down in A.F.O. 2810/57.

11. Effect of National Retirement Pensions on Retired Pay

Officers who enter on or after the 1st July, 1949, or re-enter on or after that date after a break in service, except those who re-enter within 12 months of being invalided or those who have already been granted service retired pay before re-entry, will have a deduction made from their service retired pay at the rate of 4d. a week for each year of service, subject to a maximum of 16s. a week, which will take effect from the date on which an Officer attains the age of 60 and becomes entitled to a National Retirement Pension. No adjustment of service retired pay will, however, be made in the case of Officers living outside the United Kingdom and not in receipt of National Retirement Pensions.

QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE

1. Permanent members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service will, on retirement, receive retired pay or gratuities under the same general conditions as apply to Officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service.

2. Retired Pay

Provided the member's service is not less than that prescribed below, she will be awarded retired pay at the standard rate applicable to her rank, as follows:—

<i>Rank for retired pay</i>	<i>Minimum period of service after age 21 required to qualify for the full standard rate</i>	<i>Standard rate of retired pay a year</i>
Nursing Sister or Senior Nursing Sister	20 years	£425
Superintending Sister or Matron	22 "	£530
Principal Matron	24 "	£680
Matron-in-Chief	28 "	£980

Members with previous service in Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service Reserve may count such service for the award of gratuity or retired pay.

Service in paid acting rank, one step above substantive rank will count for increments of retired pay under the conditions laid down in A.F.O. 2810/57.

3. Gratuities

Gratuities will be payable at the following rates on voluntary retirement, or on compulsory retirement, otherwise than for unsuitability, incapacity or misconduct; to members with insufficient service to qualify them for retired pay.

On completion of not less than 10 years' service.. .. .	£850
For each complete year of qualifying service in excess of 10 years, a further.. .. .	£170
subject to a maximum gratuity of	£2,380

A member invalided with less than the 10 years' service required to qualify her for retired pay will receive a service gratuity at the rate of £127 10s. 0d. for each year of qualifying service, subject to a maximum of £1,147 10s. 0d..

4. Invaliding

A member invalided on account of medical unfitness will be awarded retired pay or gratuity under the same conditions as apply to Officers of the W.R.N.S., except that for First Officer in paragraph 8 (b) of the regulations on page 26, shall be substituted Superintending Sister or Matron.

5. Terminal Grants

A terminal grant will be paid in addition to retired pay. The amount will be assessed at three times the annual rate of retired pay.

6. Short Service Gratuities

Nursing Sisters entered for Short Service will receive a gratuity at the rate of £115 for each year of Short Service. A member invalided from the Service will be eligible for a proportionate gratuity, but a member whose service is terminated on marriage, or at her own request, after completing at least one year's Short Service, will be eligible for a tax-free gratuity proportionate to the length of her Short Service, less a reduction of not less than 25 per cent. If, however, her Short Service is terminated in such circumstances within 6 months of the completion of the full period of Short Service which she has undertaken to give, she will be eligible for a proportionate gratuity without any reduction.

7. When service as a Nursing Sister on a Short Service engagement is treated as contributory service under the National Health Service (Superannuation) Regulations, the conditions laid down for male Officers in paragraph 3 (g) of page 24 will apply.

PROCEDURE FOR PLACING OFFICERS ON HALF OR RETIRED PAY

1. The authority for the payment of Half-pay, or Retired Pay, to an Officer entitled thereto is given to the Paymaster-General, without preliminary application on the Officer's part. At the time this authority is issued, the Officer is informed of the award and is provided with a form of application for payment, which should be completed and forwarded to the Paymaster-General, Russell Square House, Russell Square, W.C.1. The appropriate payment forms will then be issued from time to time. Special arrangements are made by the Paymaster-General where Officers propose permanently to reside abroad.

2. All inquiries as to the payment of the awards referred to above should be addressed to the Paymaster-General, and not to the Admiralty.

RETIRED PAY OF RETIRED OFFICERS OF ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES SERVING IN CERTAIN SPECIAL APPOINTMENTS

1. The following special regulations are applicable to the Retired Pay of Officers of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines serving in:—

- (a) the post of Assistant Range Officer at R.N. Torpedo Factory, Alexandria, and R.N. Torpedo Depot, Weymouth.
- (b) the post on the Experimental Staff of H.M.S. "Excellent."
- (c) all posts on the staff of the Hydrographic and Compass Departments at the Admiralty.
- (d) the posts in the Naval Ordnance Inspection Department of Naval Proof Officer and Instructional Officer, Woolwich and the Naval Proof Officer, Chorley.
- (e) posts of Trials Officer at Underwater Detection Establishment, Portland, and of Torpedo Firing and Boat Officer at Torpedo Experimental Establishment, Greenock.
- (f) the post of Electrical Testing Officer on the headquarters staff of the Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance.
- (g) post of Editor of the Lists of Naval Armament Modifications and Nomenclature—(NAMAN)—on the headquarters staff of the Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance.
- (h) the posts of Civilian Equipment Officer in H.M.S. "Vernon."
- (i) the post of Assistant Editor of the Journal of Naval Engineering on the headquarters staff of the Engineer-in-Chief
- (j) the post of Officer-in-Charge, Admiralty Storage Depot, Merebank, South Africa.

2. Service in any of the aforesaid appointments before retirement from the R.N. or R.M. will count for increase of retired pay under the ordinary regulations from time to time in force for Officers on the Active Lists of the R.N. and R.M., and increased retired pay under these regulations will accrue only in respect of service rendered in any of the appointments after retirement from the R.N. and R.M.

3. The retired pay of all retired Officers of the R.N. and R.M. serving in any of these appointments will be suspended during such service, and their service will count for increase of retired pay on the scales and subject to the conditions set forth hereunder, subject, however, to the provisos, that:—

- (a) an Officer who has been retired from the Active List of the R.N. or R.M. with a special rate of retired pay higher than that permissible under the ordinary regulations in force at the date of retirement for an Officer of like age, rank and service, shall not on the final cessation of his service in any of the above-mentioned appointments receive retired pay in excess of the greater of the two following sums:—
 - (i) the retired pay for which he would have been eligible had he on retirement from the Active List of the R.N. or R.M. been awarded the rate of retired pay permissible under the ordinary regulations in force at the date of such retirement for an Officer of like age, rank and service and permitted to count the whole of his subsequent service for increase of retired pay under Rules 5 and 6 hereof, or
 - (ii) the actual rate of retired pay awarded to him on retirement from the Active List without any addition for subsequent service.
- (b) an Officer of the R.M., who at the date of his retirement from the R.M. had earned retired pay in excess of the maximum at that date permissible in the case of a Lieutenant-Commander, R.N., shall not count his further service for increase of retired pay.

4. All Officers in any of the appointments referred to in these regulations who have not previously been discharged to retired pay at their own request or for some other reason, will be liable to such discharge on attaining 60 years of age.

5. An Officer who is discharged to retired pay at his own request, or on completion of any period for which he may have been appointed or as unfit for further employment from any cause other than those specified in rule 6, may have the retired pay earned by his service before retirement from the R.N. or R.M. increased by one sixtieth of the pay and allowances of the appointment held on discharge for each complete year of service after retirement in any of the appointments to which these regulations relate.

6. An Officer who is discharged to retired pay on account of age, or medical unfitness, or abolition of office, or reduction or reorganisation of establishment may have the retired pay earned by his service before retirement from the R.N. or R.M. increased:—

- (a) if with 10 or more years' service after retirement in any post to which these regulations relate, by one-sixtieth of the pay and allowances of the appointment held on discharge for each complete year of service after retirement;
- (b) if with less than 10 years' service after retirement in any post to which these regulations relate, by one-fiftieth of the pay and allowances of the appointment held on discharge for each complete year of service after retirement, provided that the total addition shall not exceed ten-sixtieths of such pay and allowances.

7. Officers on the Active List of the R.M. who are appointed to any of the posts to which these regulations relate, shall be seconded from the corps of the R.M. until they reach the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel, when they will become supernumerary. They will be subject to the same rules as regards qualifications for promotion and retirement for age in any rank as other Officers of the R.M.

COMMUTATION OF RETIRED PAY OR OTHER PAYMENT OF THE LIKE NATURE UNDER THE PENSIONS COMMUTATION ACTS, 1871 to 1882

The following pensions are commutable under the provisions of the Pensions Commutation Acts, 1871 to 1882, subject to such restrictions as may be imposed:—

Retired Pay or Pensions of all Officers.

The following are not commutable:—

Disability Retired Pay.

Good Service Pensions.

Naval and Greenwich Hospital Pensions.

Naval Compassionate Pensions.

An increase of retired pay awarded under the Pensions Increase Schemes 1944/47, 1952, 1954 and 1956.

2. By the second section of the Act of 1871, the term Officer means Commissioned Officer, Branch Officer, or Subordinate Officer of the Navy; Officers of the Royal Marines are included.

3. (a) Officers will not be allowed to commute any portion of their retired pay until they have attained the age of 40 unless:—

- (i) they are certified, to the satisfaction of the Admiralty, to be permanently incapable of further active service. They may be required to undergo a medical survey for this purpose; or
- (ii) they retired under the special scheme for premature retirement promulgated in A.F.O. 1955/57.

(b) (i) No Officer will be allowed to commute more than half his retired pay if £300 or over.

(ii) No Officer will be allowed to commute so much of his retired pay if between £180 and £300 as would reduce it below £150.

(iii) An Officer whose total retired pay is less than £180 may commute an amount not exceeding £30, provided that the total amount uncommuted is not thereby reduced below £120.

(c) A fee of one per cent. will be charged on the amount awarded provided that such fee shall never be less than £1 ls. nor more than £10 in any case.

4. No Officer will be allowed to commute any portion of his retired pay who is holding or is about to hold any appointment under the Crown the terms of which involve the suspension of his retired pay.

5. An Officer desirous of commuting a part of his retired pay must make application on the prescribed application form which can be obtained from the Secretary of the Admiralty. An application shall be deemed to be made as on the date on which the prescribed form duly completed is received at the Admiralty during the hours of public business, but not before the date from which payment of retired pay actually commences.

6. An Officer who has been adjudicated bankrupt or has had a Receiving Order made against him or is indebted to public funds, must disclose the facts and circumstances at the time of his application.

7. If the Admiralty shall think proper to recommend the commutation, the Officer will be so informed, and his letter of application will be forwarded to the Pensions Commutation Board, 19, Old Jewry, London, E.C.2, from whom he will receive further instructions. The fact that an Officer's application has been recommended by the Admiralty

to the Commutation Board must not be taken to imply that the application will necessarily be approved by the Commutation Board and the Treasury.

8. The Commutation Board will require him to give such information as to his age, health and habits as is usual in the case of persons proposing to assure their lives in assurance companies, and he will be required to submit himself for personal examination by the Medical Officer to the Board in London. An Officer living in Scotland, Northern Ireland or the Republic of Ireland, may, if the Pensions Commutation Board see fit, be permitted to be examined by the Board's Medical Advisers in Edinburgh, Belfast or Dublin respectively.

9. An Officer resident abroad who desires to be exempted from personal attendance may apply to the Commutation Board accordingly, stating his reasons for making the request; and his application will be submitted to the Lords Commissioners of Her Majesty's Treasury, whose decision will be final. He may be allowed to commute as a privilege provided that suitable arrangements for medical examination, etc., can be made.

10. If at the expiration of 7 months from the date on which the application was made the applicant has failed to furnish information required by the Pensions Commutation Board or to attend for medical examination, the Board will inform the Admiralty, and the application will be deemed to have been withdrawn, and no further action will be taken with regard to it without a renewed application from the person proposing to commute, and a further recommendation from the Admiralty.

11. The Table for determining the Commutation Rate is as follows, subject to an addition of years of age in the case of impaired lives:—

Age next Birthday	Commutation Rate	Capital Sum for each £100 of Pension	Age next Birthday	Commutation Rate	Capital Sum for each £100 of Pension
21	17.452	£ 1,745 s. 4 d.	41	14.966	£ 1,496 s. 12 d.
22	17.357	1,735 14 0	42	14.801	1,480 2 0
23	17.260	1,726 0 0	43	14.631	1,463 2 0
24	17.160	1,716 0 0	44	14.452	1,445 4 0
25	17.058	1,705 16 0	45	14.265	1,426 10 0
26	16.951	1,695 2 0	46	14.078	1,407 16 0
27	16.840	1,684 0 0	47	13.881	1,388 2 0
28	16.727	1,672 14 0	48	13.676	1,367 12 0
29	16.608	1,660 16 0	49	13.462	1,346 4 0
30	16.487	1,648 14 0	50	13.241	1,324 2 0
31	16.370	1,637 0 0	51	13.010	1,301 0 0
32	16.249	1,624 18 0	52	12.770	1,277 0 0
33	16.121	1,612 2 0	53	12.523	1,252 6 0
34	15.990	1,599 0 0	54	12.268	1,226 16 0
35	15.853	1,585 6 0	55	12.008	1,200 12 0
36	15.718	1,571 16 0	56	11.736	1,173 12 0
37	15.579	1,557 18 0	57	11.458	1,145 16 0
38	15.433	1,543 6 0	58	11.175	1,117 10 0
39	15.280	1,528 0 0	59	10.886	1,088 12 0
40	15.122	1,512 4 0	60	10.593	1,059 6 0

Age next Birthday	Commutation Rate	Capital Sum for each £100 Pension	Age next Birthday	Commutation Rate	Capital Sum for each £100 of Pension
61	10.306	1,030 12 0	71	7.343	734 6 0
62	10.009	1,000 18 0	72	7.053	705 6 0
63	9.710	971 0 0	73	6.767	676 14 0
64	9.411	941 2 0	74	6.487	648 14 0
65	9.113	911 6 0	75	6.214	621 8 0
66	8.815	881 10 0	76	5.947	594 14 0
67	8.517	851 14 0	77	5.685	568 10 0
68	8.222	822 4 0	78	5.434	543 8 0
69	7.929	792 18 0	79	5.189	518 18 0
70	7.639	763 18 0	80	4.953	495 6 0

12. The applicant may withdraw his application at any time before he has been examined by the Medical Officer of the Commutation Board on payment of any expense (not exceeding £2) which may have been incurred by the Commutation Board.

13. If the Pensions Commutation Board are unable to recommend commutation and the Treasury concur, the applicant will be informed accordingly. If the application is granted, he will be informed of the amount of money to be paid in commutation as soon as it has been fixed by the Treasury on the recommendation of the Pensions Commutation Board. The approved sum will be immediately available for payment. The applicant will, however, have the option of withdrawing his application on the payment of a fee of £2 within 30 days after the date of despatch of the Notice of Award, but, in exceptional circumstances or where the distance is so great as to make it impossible for a reply by post to be received within 30 days, the time may be extended to such a period as the Treasury directs. If the applicant shall not withdraw his application and pay the above fee within that period, the decision will be considered final, and the commutation will take place absolutely. Officers must not assume that the recommendation of the Commutation Board will be necessarily approved by the Treasury and should make no arrangements depending on commutation until informed by letter from the Commutation Board of the amount awarded.

An applicant for commutation will continue to draw the retired pay which he has applied to commute until the date upon which the warrant for the Treasury Award is handed by the Pensions Commutation Board to the National Debt Commissioners, or until 7 months have elapsed from the date upon which an application to commute was received at the Admiralty whichever is the earlier.

14. The Admiralty have full discretionary power to forward, or to refuse to forward, applications for commutation to the Commutation Board, especially in the case of persons reported for neglect or desertion of family; of persons under stoppage of Pension by Bankruptcy Orders; of persons likely to go abroad and leave their families a burden on the public; and such like cases.

15. If any applicant for commutation wilfully makes any false declaration in relation thereto he shall be liable to forfeit all claim to his retired pay or the value thereof, and to imprisonment, or fine or both.

16. Retired pay or pension commuted in whole or part is finally surrendered, in the same way that the amount received in commutation becomes the absolute property of the Officer commuting.

If an Officer who has commuted a part of his retired pay is re-employed, the amount commuted will be deducted from his full pay during the period of his re-employment.

17. The widows of Officers who commute will be granted pensions according to the usual scale, provided:—

- that they married before the date of commutation;
- that their husbands' names were on the List of the Navy at the time of death;
- that they are otherwise eligible for pensions.

18. The children of Officers who commute will be granted pensions according to the usual scale, provided:—

- that they were born before date of commutation;
- that their fathers' names were on the List of the Navy at the time of death;
- that they are otherwise eligible for pensions.

19. The pensions to eligible widows of Officers who marry after commutation, and the pensions for eligible children born after commutation may be reduced in proportion to the decrease caused in the retired pay of the Officer by such commutation.

20. The claim of an Officer to be awarded a Naval Compassionate Pension or a Greenwich Hospital Pension will not be affected by his having commuted his pension, provided his name is on the List of the Navy.

21. During a time of war an Officer who is employed on active service or is eligible for such employment will not be permitted to commute.

RETIREMENTS, &c.

GENERAL RULES, CONDITIONS OF RETIREMENT, ETC.

NAVAL OFFICERS

I. General

1. Officers who are not due for compulsory retirement under the following regulations may, at Admiralty discretion, be allowed to retire voluntarily or to resign as appropriate. The overriding factor in considering applications will be the requirements of the Service but special consideration will be given when compassionate grounds are advanced.

2. Officers may be retired at any age, at Admiralty discretion, if found medically unfit for further service.

3. Officers may be removed from the Active List at any time, if, in the opinion of the Admiralty, they are unfitted for further employment under the terms of the Orders in Council relating to incapacity, unsuitability or misconduct.

4. These rules do not apply to Officers employed on Inspection, Research, Design and Experimental Ordnance Duties, etc., under the conditions of service shown separately in this volume.

Note. Rules governing the award of retired pay on voluntary retirement are set out on page 20.

II. Officers on the General List

OFFICERS OF FLAG RANK

1. Admirals of the Fleet are borne on the Active List for Life.

2. Other Officers of Flag rank on the General List will be placed on the Retired List either:—

- (a) on reaching the age limit for service in the rank; or
- (b) on it being decided that they will not be further employed,

whichever is the earlier. If serving in an appointment at the time of the decision that they will not be further employed, they may be retained on the Active List in their existing rank until relieved of the appointment.

3. The age limits for service in each rank are as follows:—

Admiral	65
Vice-Admiral .. .	63
Rear-Admiral .. .	60

4. Officers of Flag rank on the General List will not be retired solely by reason of the promotion of an Officer junior to them, nor by reason of their being superseded in any particular appointment.

CAPTAINS

1. *Officers who entered the Royal Navy on or after 1st May, 1957*

The age for compulsory retirement of Captains on the General List, is 55. Captains on the Post List will, however, be retired on approaching the top of the Captains' List if not selected for promotion to Rear-Admiral, subject to the maximum age limit of 55.

2. *Officers who entered the Royal Navy before 1st May, 1957*

The age for compulsory retirement of Captains on the General List is 55 but, until further notice, Captains on the General List who entered the Royal Navy before 1st May, 1957, will normally be placed on the Retired List if not promoted on reaching the top of the list of Officers of their own specialisation. Captains of the Supply and Secretariat Specialisation will, however, serve a minimum of 8 years on the Captains' List, subject to the overriding age limit of 55.

COMMANDERS

1. *Officers who entered the Royal Navy on or after 1st May, 1957*

The age for compulsory retirement of Commanders on the General List, is 53; except that for Commanders on the Post List retirement will be at age 50.

2. *Officers who entered the Royal Navy before 1st May 1957*

The age for compulsory retirement of Commanders on the General List is 50 but the Admiralty has discretion to extend the service of General List Officers not on the Post List up to age 53.

LIEUTENANT-COMMANDERS

1. *Officers who entered the Royal Navy on or after 1st May, 1957*

The age for compulsory retirement of Lieutenant-Commanders on the General List is 50.

2. Officers who entered the Royal Navy before 1st May, 1967

The age for compulsory retirement of Lieutenant-Commanders on the General List is 45 but the Admiralty has discretion to extend their service on the Active List up to age 50.

III. Instructor Officers

DIRECTOR OF THE NAVAL EDUCATION SERVICE

To be compulsorily retired on ceasing to hold the appointment or on attaining the age of 60 if not already superseded.

INSTRUCTOR CAPTAINS

The age for compulsory retirement is 55.

INSTRUCTOR COMMANDERS

The age for compulsory retirement is 52, except that ex-schoolmaster Officers will be retired at age 55.

INSTRUCTOR LIEUTENANT-COMMANDERS

The age for compulsory retirement is 48, except that ex-schoolmaster Officers will be retired at age 55.

IV. Medical and Dental Officers

MEDICAL DIRECTOR-GENERAL

To be compulsorily retired on ceasing to hold the appointment or on attaining the age of 65 if not already superseded.

SURGEON REAR-ADMIRALS

Retirement is at Admiralty discretion subject to the overriding age limit of 60.

SURGEON CAPTAINS

The age for compulsory retirement is 57.

SURGEON COMMANDERS

The age for compulsory retirement is 55.

SURGEON LIEUTENANT-COMMANDERS

The age for compulsory retirement is 48.

V. Chaplains

CHAPLAIN OF THE FLEET

To be compulsorily retired on ceasing to hold the appointment or on attaining the age of 60 if not already superseded.

CHAPLAINS (ALL DENOMINATIONS)

The normal age for compulsory retirement is 55, but Chaplains may be compulsorily retired at any time after reaching the age of 50, at Admiralty discretion.

VI. Supplementary List Officers

The retirement ages for Officers holding permanent commissions on the Supplementary List are as for Officers of the same rank on the General List.

VII. Special Duties Officers

COMMANDERS

Until further notice, retirement will be at age 50 but this may be extended to age 53 at Admiralty discretion.

LIEUTENANT-COMMANDERS AND LIEUTENANTS

The age for compulsory retirement is 50.

SUB-LIEUTENANTS

Officers not selected for promotion to Lieutenant will normally be retired as soon as they have qualified for retired pay.

RECRUITING OFFICERS

The age for compulsory retirement is 60.

VIII. R.N. Shore Wireless Service

The age for compulsory retirement is 50.

ROYAL MARINES

I. General

The general rules governing the retirement of Officers of the Royal Navy apply equally to Officers of the Royal Marines.

II. General List Officers

COMMANDANT GENERAL

Will normally retire on ceasing to hold the appointment.

MAJOR GENERALS

Will normally retire on attaining three years seniority in that rank unless further promoted.

COLONELS

(a) The age for compulsory retirement is 55.

(b) Colonels whom it is decided shall not be promoted will be placed on the Retired List as soon as it is certain they will not be further employed, subject to their having qualified for the maximum retired pay of their rank.

LIEUTENANT COLONELS

(a) The age for compulsory retirement is 52.

(b) Lieutenant Colonels passed over for promotion will be placed on the Retired List as soon as it is certain they will not be further employed, subject to their having qualified for the maximum retired pay of their rank.

MAJORS

(a) The age for compulsory retirement is 50.

(b) Majors passed over for promotion will be retired on qualifying for the maximum retired pay of their rank.

CAPTAINS

(a) The age for compulsory retirement is 45.

(b) Captains passed over for promotion in their selection zone will be retired on qualifying for the maximum retired pay of their rank.

LIEUTENANTS AND BELOW

Officers who fail to qualify for promotion, or whose retention in the Service is not recommended, will be retired under the same regulations as Naval Officers.

III. Special Duties Officers

MAJORS, CAPTAINS AND LIEUTENANTS

As for Special Duties Officers of equivalent rank in the Royal Navy.

SECOND LIEUTENANTS

Will normally be retired on passing out of the zone for promotion to Lieutenant.

DIRECTORS OF MUSIC

The normal age for retirement is 50, but this may be extended to age 55 at Admiralty discretion.

RECRUITING OFFICERS

The age for compulsory retirement is 60.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS AND DEPENDANTS OF NAVAL AND ROYAL MARINE OFFICERS

33

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS AND DEPENDANTS OF NAVAL AND ROYAL MARINE OFFICERS

1. The rates and conditions governing the award of
 - (a) ordinary (i.e., non-attributable) pensions to widows and dependants of Naval and Royal Marine officers whose service on the Active List terminated before 31st August, 1950, and
 - (b) attributable pensions and allowances to widows and dependants of Naval and Royal Marine officers whose deaths are, or were, attributable to service between 1st October, 1921 and 2nd September, 1939 (inclusive)

were last promulgated in the June, 1956 edition of the Appendix to the Navy List.

2. The award of pensions and allowances to the widows and dependants of officers whose deaths are, or were, attributable to service after 2nd September, 1939 is governed by the regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, which appear at the end of this Appendix.

3. The following scheme of ordinary (i.e., non-attributable) pensions applies to the families of Naval and Royal Marine officers who give service on the Active List on or after 31st August, 1950. Pensions payable under this scheme will have effect from 1st December, 1952, or the date of qualification, if later.

RATES OF PENSIONS, AND CONDITIONS AS TO SERVICE AND RANK

A.—FAMILIES OF PERMANENT REGULAR OFFICERS

<i>Widows</i>	<i>Rate per annum</i>
Rank of husband:—	£
Admiral of the Fleet	500
Admiral, General, R.M.	425
Vice-Admiral, Lieutenant-General, R.M. ..	350
Rear-Admiral, Major-General, R.M.	300
Chaplain of the Fleet	250
Captain, R.N., after 6 years, Colonel, R.M.	220
Captain, R.N. with less than 6 years	
Lieutenant-Colonel, R.M., Chaplain with 22 years' service and aged 50 or more at date of retirement	180
Commander, R.N., Major, R.M., Chaplain with 14 years' service and over, unless qualified for the higher rate.	140
Lieutenant-Commander, Captain, R.M., Special Duties List Lieutenant-Commander and Captain, R.M., after 9 years' service in the rank, Chaplain with over 10 but less than 14 years' service	110
Special Duties List Lieutenant-Commander and Captain R.M., with less than 9 years' service in the rank*, Lieutenant, R.N., and R.M., Special Duties List Lieutenant, R.N., and R.M.	80
Special Duties List Sub-Lieutenant, R.N. Special Duties List Second Lieutenant, R.M.	£
<i>Children of</i>	
Officers of all ranks excluding Special Duties List Sub-Lieutenant, R.N., and Special Duties List Second Lieutenant, R.M.	each 32
If motherless	50
Special Duties List Sub-Lieutenant, R.N., Special Duties List Second Lieutenant, R.M.	26
If motherless	45

* Widows of Officers serving as Captain, R.M. (Branch List) or eligible for promotion thereto after less than 8 years' service in the rank of Lieutenant under arrangements extant before 1st January, 1957, may, as a reserved right, be awarded a pension at the rate of £140 per annum, provided that the husband's service as Captain amounted to at least 1 year more

than the qualifying period for his automatic promotion to Captain (Branch List).

The minimum period of service required will be as for service retired pay, viz., normally 20 years, or 10 years if the Officer is invalided (or dies while serving).

The assessment of rank (including credit for paid acting and temporary rank) will also be as for service retired pay.

B.—FAMILIES OF TEMPORARY SPECIAL DUTIES LIST OFFICERS

(i) The families of Officers of this category who are eligible for service retired pay under special regulations will qualify for pensions as follows:—

Widows

Where the Officer has completed 20 years' reckonable service (or 10 years if he is invalided or dies while serving) the pension will be £70 a year. Where he has less than that service, but more than 15 years' total service, the pension will be £60 a year.

Children

Children's pensions will be as for the children of permanent regular Officers.

(ii) The families of Officers of this category who are eligible for service pensions on the ratings' scale only will be allowed pensions as follows:—

Widow	£ 60 a year
Each child	20 "
If motherless	40 "

The minimum period of service required will be as for service pension, viz., normally 22 years' reckonable service, or 12 years if the Officer is invalided (or dies while serving). At least 2 years' service as Temporary Special Duties List Officer during the last 5 years of service will be necessary.

General Conditions for Award, etc.

The marriage must have taken place before retirement (or, where there is subsequent re-employment entitling the member to a revision of his service retired pay, before the termination of the re-employment).

There will be no condition relating to income, or to the relative ages of husband and wife, or to the husband's age on marriage. If the wife was separated from her husband and not fully supported by him, and in certain other circumstances, awards will be discretionary, as hitherto.

The pensions will not be payable in conjunction with awards by the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance in respect of death due to service (but see below for Service supplements to attributable pensions).

A widow's pension will cease on her remarriage, but, if she again becomes a widow, the award may be resumed at discretion.

Children's pensions will be given where the widow is (or would, if living, have been) eligible for pension. In addition to children of the Officer, adopted children and step-children will, subject to certain conditions, be eligible. Pensions will be payable normally up to age 18 in respect of the children of Officers, but may be paid beyond those ages in certain circumstances (e.g., during further education).

GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS, ETC.

This is a benefit for the widows of regular Officers who die while serving on or after 31st August, 1950 (including those serving on the Supplementary List, or on short service or extended service commissions).

34 PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS AND DEPENDANTS OF NAVAL AND ROYAL MARINE OFFICERS

The amount of gratuity will be as follows:—

OFFICERS (including Temporary Special Duties List Officers who are eligible for service retired pay under special regulations).

- (a) When death occurred while serving on the Active List between 31st August, 1950, and 31 December, 1955 (inclusive):—

(i) if, had the Officer been invalidated, he would have been eligible for a Terminal Grant, gratuity at the rate of £45 for each year of service on which his Terminal Grant would have been assessed, subject to a maximum of £900.

(ii) in other cases, and as a minimum, a gratuity of £200 may be granted.

- (b) When death occurred during re-employed service between 31st August, 1950, and 31st December, 1955 (inclusive):—

(i) where the re-employed Officer had retired from the Active List with full Terminal Grant £200

(ii) where the re-employed Officer had retired from the Active List with only a partial Terminal Grant, or with none at all, and his re-employed service would have qualified him for a Terminal Grant, a gratuity equal to 90 per cent. of the Terminal Grant, or additional Terminal Grant, the Officer would have received if his re-employed service had been terminated by invaliding, subject to a minimum award of £200.

- (c) When death occurs while serving on the Active List or while re-employed after 31st December, 1955, the amount of gratuity to be as follows:—

(i) where a Terminal Grant or additional Terminal Grant would have been payable on invaliding, 90 per cent. of the award to which the Officer would have been entitled at the time of his death, subject to a minimum gratuity of £200.

(ii) where no Terminal Grant would have been payable, the following scale to apply:—

Less than 4 years' service ..	£ 200
After 4 years' service ..	260
" 5 " " " ..	320
" 6 " " " ..	380
" 7 " " " ..	450
" 8 " " " ..	520
" 9 " " " ..	590

Thence, for widows of Supplementary List and Short Service Officers, by £70 additions for each further year of service.

Normally the gratuity will be payable in full to the widow. It may, however, be withheld or reduced where the widow was separated from and not dependent on her husband. Where there are children not dependent on the widow, part of the gratuity may be withheld from her and paid for the benefit of the children.

Where there are children but no widow, the gratuity may be paid in part or in whole, for the benefit of the children.

Children dependent on women members of the Forces who die while serving will similarly be eligible for gratuities in certain circumstances.

Note.—As announced in Cmnd. 675 improved rates of family pensions have been introduced with effect from 1st April, 1959, and will apply to all widows and dependants who are included in the existing widows' pension scheme (outlined above) and whose husbands died on or after 4th November, 1958 (whether the husband was still serving or was in receipt of pension when he died).

Regulations governing this new scheme are in course of preparation and will be promulgated as early as practicable.

SUPPLEMENTS TO ATTRIBUTABLE AWARDS

Widows and children of Officers who died on or after 31st August, 1950, who are eligible for an "attributable" pension may be awarded, if otherwise eligible under the Forces Family Pensions Scheme, an "ordinary" pension supplement in respect of the Officer's service on the following scale:—

<i>Rank of Husband</i>	<i>Annual rate of "ordinary" pension supplement to "attributable" pension</i>
Admiral of the Fleet	£ 135
Admiral, General, R.M.	125
Vice-Admiral, Lieutenant-General, R.M. ..	115
Rear-Admiral, Major-General, R.M., Chaplain of the Fleet	105
Captain, R.N., after 6 years, Colonel, R.M. Captain, R.N., with less than 6 years, Lieutenant-Colonel, R.M., Chaplain with 22 years' service and aged 50 or more at date of retirement	95
Commander, R.N., Major, R.M., Chaplain with 14 years' service and over unless qualified for higher rate	85
Lieutenant-Commander, Captain, R.M., Special Duties List Lieutenant-Commander and Captain, R.M., after 9 years' service in the rank, Chaplain with over 10 but less than 14 years' service	75
Special Duties List Lieutenant-Commander and Captain, R.M., with less than 9 years' service in the rank*, Lieutenant, R.N. and R.M., Special Duties List Lieutenant, R.N. and R.M.	65
Special Duties List Sub-Lieutenant, R.N., Special Duties List Second Lieutenant, R.M.	55
Sergeant Major, R.M.	45
Officers of all ranks including Sergeant Major, R.M.	40
If motherless	15
	25

* Widows of Officers serving as Captain, R.M. (Branch List) or eligible for promotion thereto after less than 8 years' service in the rank of Lieutenant under arrangements extant before 1st January, 1957, may, as a reserved right, be awarded a pension at the rate of £65 per annum, provided that the husband's service as Captain amounted to at least 1 year more than the qualifying period for his automatic promotion to Captain (Branch List).

Note.—The rates of ordinary pensions and supplementary pensions may be increased by 5 per cent. under the Pensions Increase Scheme, 1956. Details of this scheme are shown at the end of this Appendix.

Widows of Officers who died before 31st August, 1950, who are receiving an "attributable" pension, and have a notional entitlement to an "ordinary" pension and a pension under the National Insurance Acts, may be given an award equal to the amount by which the sum of the two latter pensions exceeds the rate of "attributable" pension. Any award so made will be subject to review in the event of any future variation in the rates of "attributable," "ordinary" or National Insurance pensions.

NAVAL COMPASSIONATE, GREENWICH HOSPITAL
AND TRAVERS PENSIONS

OFFICERS

1. Officers wishing to be considered for these pensions should apply to:—The Director of Greenwich Hospital, Admiralty, 13 Devonshire Square, London, E.C.2, who will furnish application forms. Awards can only be made as vacancies arise.

2. Naval Compassionate, Greenwich Hospital, and Travers pensions may be awarded, at Admiralty discretion, to retired permanent regular Officers of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines.

The number and amounts of such pensions will be regulated by the funds available for the purpose.

3. In considering applications, regard will be had to the following factors:—

- (a) good service
- (b) need
- (c) misfortune, or other special circumstances (e.g., infirmity due to age).

4. The amount of a naval compassionate pension will depend on the circumstances of the case and the funds available, but will not normally exceed £100

per annum. In very exceptional circumstances, however, a larger pension may be awarded, but in no case exceeding £200 per annum.

5. Greenwich Hospital pensions will be awarded under the same general conditions as above; they will not exceed £100 per annum.

6. Travers pensions will also be awarded under the same general conditions to retired permanent regular Officers of the Executive Branch whose last rank on the Active List was Lieutenant or Lieutenant-Commander, or such other Executive Officers retired from these ranks as the Admiralty may decide. A Travers pension will not exceed £100 per annum.

7. Only in special circumstances may an Officer receive a naval compassionate pension and a Greenwich Hospital (or Travers) pension concurrently.

An Officer may not receive a Greenwich Hospital and a Travers pension concurrently.

8. All these pensions will be subject to review from time to time. A pension may be withdrawn at any time should the conditions under which it was granted cease to apply.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS, AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

I. General Regulations

1. The following Regulations are supplementary and subordinate to the Regulations for the award of Pensions or Gratuities in respect of Service or Disability published in Chapter 46 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

2. Any pensioner convicted of felony, for which he is sentenced to preventive detention or corrective training, or any term of imprisonment exceeding 12 months, or of an attempt to commit a fraud in receipt of the pension, shall be struck off the pension list. *Note.*—The personating or falsely assuming the name or character of a Naval pensioner in order to obtain his pension money is made felony by Act of Parliament.

3. All pensions are tenable only during good behaviour, and may be suspended or forfeited by reason of misconduct on the part of the pensioner, to be judged of by the Admiralty, but the Admiralty at their discretion, may restore, either wholly or partially, any pension which has been suspended or forfeited.

4. A pension so restored may be paid to, or applied for the benefit of the pensioner's wife, children, or other dependants, for the period of his imprisonment.

5. Any assignment, sale, or contract relating to a Naval or Greenwich Hospital pension is void, but if the naval pensioner desires to commute a portion of his pension, and can show that commutation would be to his distinct and permanent advantage, the Admiralty, at their discretion, and on such terms and subject to such conditions as they may prescribe, may commute, by the payment of a capital sum of money, any portion of the pension that may be in excess of 3s. a day in the case of a Regimental Sergeant Major, Royal Marines, or 2s. a day in any other case.

6. When a pensioner who has commuted part of his pension re-enters the Royal Navy or Royal Marines and ceases to draw pension (thus counting the further time for increase of pension), he shall be required to refund the value of the commuted pension for the period of his re-employment. He shall be given the option of refunding the money by deduction from Naval pay whilst serving.

7. Pensioners in the categories enumerated below will be paid quarterly in advance, but if they so desire payment may be made weekly in advance on the strict understanding that their choice of payment weekly, once made, is irrevocable:—

(a) Men and boys pensioned from a date commencing before the 1st January, 1936.

(b) Continuous service ratings whose re-engagement to complete time for pension dated from not later than 30th September, 1935*; non-continuous service ratings serving on that date under an engagement which will enable them to complete 22 years' pensionable service; and all ranks of the Royal Marines who, not later than 30th September, 1935, re-engaged for a second period or completed 10 years' pensionable time by that date and declared in writing, not later than 30th September, 1935, their intention of re-engaging as soon as such re-engagement is open to them (provided, in each instance, that no break in service occurs on or after the 1st August, 1935).

* This is to be deemed to include candidates for mechanician who have re-engaged for a second period of 12 years, and Yard Craft ratings with 10 years' pensionable service on 30th September, 1935.

8. The widows or legal representatives of pensioners to whom the provisions of paragraph 7 apply, may be allowed to receive their pensions up to the end of the quarter in which the pensioners died, provided such pensions shall not already have been paid, and provided there be no stoppage against the pension on account of maintenance in a hospital, or other reason. If any such pensioner shall have received his pension up to the end of the quarter in which he died, and his death takes place within 2 days from the end of the quarter, a month's pension may be paid to the widow on special authority from the Admiralty.

9. All pensioners, other than those in the categories enumerated in paragraph 7, will receive payment of pension weekly in advance. The pension of men and boys finally entered, or re-entered, after a break in service, on or after 1st August, 1935, will cease at the end of the pension week on which death occurs but for all others the benefits mentioned in paragraph 8 may be allowed.

10. The arrangements for weekly payment in advance apply to pensioners resident in the United Kingdom, the Channel Islands and Eire. Pensioners resident abroad who do not wish, or are ineligible to receive payment of their pensions quarterly in advance, will, generally, be paid monthly in arrears.

11. Any pensioner guilty of violence or outrage towards any person employed in paying the pensioner, shall be punished by the loss of either of a part or of the whole of his pension, in addition to any other punishment which the law may inflict for such offence.

12. A pensioner who neglects to draw his pension for four successive quarters, will be struck off the pension list and not replaced unless he account satisfactorily for such omission, and the Admiralty, at their discretion, will grant or withhold the arrears, or any portion thereof, but in no case will arrears be paid for a longer period than 2 years, unless the man shall have been serving in the Navy in a rating which entitled him to receive his pension while so employed.

13. Naval pensioners may draw their naval pensions while serving in British merchant ships, or residing in any British possession abroad, but not for any period during which they may serve under a foreign flag, or reside in any foreign country of which they are not native, unless with the special permission of the Admiralty. Naval pensioners may also draw their pensions while serving in Her Majesty's naval or civil establishments, including yard craft. A pensioner acquiring foreign nationality may thereby forfeit his pension.

14. In special circumstances, and with the consent of the pensioner, the Admiralty may order a man's pension, or any portion of it, to be paid to or on behalf of his wife, or, if he have no wife, to or for the benefit of his child or children.

15. An advance of naval pension, not exceeding six months, may be made to a pensioner for the purpose of assisting him to emigrate to any of Her Majesty's possessions abroad. This advance is payable only when authorised by the Admiralty.

II.—Pensions and Gratuities for Long Service

1959 CODE

1. The provisions of the 1959 Pension Code apply to R.N. ratings, R.M. other ranks and W.R.N.S. ratings who were discharged to pension after 4th November, 1958 (cease pay date).

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

37

PENSIONS

2. The minimum periods required to qualify for pensions are as follows:—

(a) *For long Service Pension*—22 years' reckonable service from age 18.

(b) *For Service Pension on Invaliding*—12 years' reckonable service from age 18; to be eligible those invalided must, in addition to having rendered the minimum period of service, have also re-engaged to complete time for pension.

3. Except as provided in paragraphs 4 and 5 the rates of pension will be based on the length of reckonable service and on the highest paid rank held continuously for a period of two years or more during the five years preceding termination of full pay service.

4. In the case of those invalided, pension may be based on the length of reckonable service and on the substantive rank held at the time of discharge, if this is more favourable than the rule in paragraph 3.

5. Where a rating or R.M. other rank has been disgraced for misconduct or reverted for inefficiency or unsuitability and does not regain the rank and hold it continuously for two years during the five years preceding termination of full pay service, the rank on which pension is based on final discharge will be determined by the Admiralty having regard to the circumstances of the case.

6. Subject to paragraph 9, the rates of pension will be calculated as follows:—

	Weekly		Weekly	
	For each of the first 22 years of service		For each additional year of reckonable service	
	s.	d.	s.	d.
Men				
Able Rating	2	0	4	0
Leading Rating	2	6	5	0
Petty Officer	3	3	6	6
Chief Petty Officer	3	8	7	4
Quarter Master Sergeant R.M.	4	0	8	0
Recruiting Officer				
Regimental Sergeant Major R.M.	4	3	8	6
Women				
Wren	1	8	3	4
Leading Wren	2	2	4	4
Petty Officer Wren	2	9	5	6
Chief Wren	3	1	6	2

7. *Addition for Aircrew Service.* For each year of reckonable service whilst employed on aircrew duties an addition may be made to the pension as calculated in paragraphs 3-6 as follows, subject to paragraph 9:—

	Weekly
	s. d.
Pilots and Navigators	1 1
Other Aircrew Categories	11

A Naval Rating Pilot if discharged unsuitable for aircrew duties after a minimum of 18 years' reckonable service will be eligible for a proportionate service pension on the normal scale plus the appropriate addition in respect of aircrew service.

8. *Addition for Commissioned Service.* Where a rating or R.M. other rank has had previous commissioned service an addition may be made to the pension as calculated in paragraphs 3-6 at the rate of 2s. 6d. for each year of commissioned service, subject to paragraph 9.

9. *Maximum Rates of Pension.* Rates of pension as provided for in paragraphs 3-6 will be subject to maxima of £11 11s. 0d. a week for men and £9 16s. 0d. a week for women. If additions are granted under paragraphs 7 and 8 the maxima will

be £12 a week for men and £10 14s. 0d. a week for women.

TERMINAL GRANTS

10. Those eligible for a service pension will be awarded a terminal grant, in addition to the pension, at a rate equal to three times the annual value of the pension, a year for this purpose being reckoned as 52 weeks.

11. National Retirement Pensions

Men who (a) enter the Royal Navy on or after the 1st July, 1949, or (b) re-enter on or after the 1st July, 1949, after a break in service, except those who re-enter within 12 months of being invalided or those who have already been granted pension before re-entry, will have a deduction made from their pension at the rate of 4d. a week for each year of service; subject to a maximum of 16s. a week; which will take effect from the date on which a pensioner attains the age of 65 and becomes entitled to a National Retirement Pension. No adjustment of pension will, however, be made in the case of pensioners living outside the United Kingdom and not actually receiving National Retirement Pensions.

12. *Commutation.* When a pensioner can show to the satisfaction of the Admiralty that it would be to his distinct and permanent advantage to be granted a commuted sum in lieu of a portion of his pension, the Admiralty may at discretion and on such terms and conditions as they may prescribe commute a portion of such pension for a sum of money in lieu thereof, provided that:—

(a) the pensioner shall pass a satisfactory medical examination showing him to be in a good state of health;

(b) the pensioner's daily rate of pension shall not be reduced to less than 3s. a day if a Regimental Sergeant-Major, Royal Marines, or 2s. a day in any other case;

(c) the commuted sum shall be calculated at a rate not exceeding that shown for this purpose in the tables below.

(i) Pensions payable Quarterly in advance

Age between	Commutation for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted	Age between	Commutation for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted
35 and 36	15.912	58 and 59	10.730
36 " 37	15.748	59 " 60	10.432
37 " 38	15.578	60 " 61	10.119
38 " 39	15.401	61 " 62	9.802
39 " 40	15.219	62 " 63	9.482
40 " 41	15.036	63 " 64	9.160
41 " 42	14.847	64 " 65	8.839
42 " 43	14.651	65 " 66	8.519
43 " 44	14.450	66 " 67	8.200
44 " 45	14.242	67 " 68	7.882
45 " 46	14.035	68 " 69	7.568
46 " 47	13.823	69 " 70	7.258
47 " 48	13.603	70 " 71	6.946
48 " 49	13.377	71 " 72	6.640
49 " 50	13.145	72 " 73	6.340
50 " 51	12.904	73 " 74	6.048
51 " 52	12.657	74 " 75	5.764
52 " 53	12.401	75 " 76	5.490
53 " 54	12.139	76 " 77	5.226
54 " 55	11.870	77 " 78	4.971
55 " 56	11.594	78 " 79	4.728
56 " 57	11.312	79 " 80	4.493
57 " 58	11.024		

Note.—In the event of commutation being approved at a date less than 6 weeks from the first day of the quarter, the above values will be reduced by .25 (5s.).

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

(ii) Pensions payable weekly to the end of the quarter in which death occurs

Age between	Commuta- tion for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted	Age between	Commuta- tion for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted
35 and 36	15.816	58 and 59	10.670
36 " 37	15.653	59 " 60	10.375
37 " 38	15.484	60 " 61	10.063
38 " 39	15.310	61 " 62	9.748
39 " 40	15.129	62 " 63	9.430
40 " 41	14.947	63 " 64	9.110
41 " 42	14.759	64 " 65	8.791
42 " 43	14.565	65 " 66	8.474
43 " 44	14.365	66 " 67	8.156
44 " 45	14.158	67 " 68	7.841
45 " 46	13.953	68 " 69	7.528
46 " 47	13.742	69 " 70	7.220
47 " 48	13.523	70 " 71	6.910
48 " 49	13.298	71 " 72	6.606
49 " 50	13.069	72 " 73	6.309
50 " 51	12.830	73 " 74	6.018
51 " 52	12.584	74 " 75	5.736
52 " 53	12.330	75 " 76	5.463
53 " 54	12.069	76 " 77	5.200
54 " 55	11.802	77 " 78	4.947
55 " 56	11.529	78 " 79	4.705
56 " 57	11.248	79 " 80	4.471
57 " 58	10.962		

Important.—It should be noted that these rates do not apply to pensioners who finally entered or re-entered, after a break in service, on or after 1st August, 1935, whose pensions cease at the end of the pension week in which death occurs. (See Table (iii)).

(iii) Pensions payable weekly in advance to the end of the week in which death occurs

Age between	Commuta- tion for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted	Age between	Commuta- tion for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted
35 and 36	15.787	58 and 59	10.605
36 " 37	15.623	59 " 60	10.307
37 " 38	15.453	60 " 61	9.994
38 " 39	15.276	61 " 62	9.677
39 " 40	15.094	62 " 63	9.357
40 " 41	14.911	63 " 64	9.035
41 " 42	14.722	64 " 65	8.714
42 " 43	14.526	65 " 66	8.394
43 " 44	14.325	66 " 67	8.075
44 " 45	14.117	67 " 68	7.757
45 " 46	13.910	68 " 69	7.443
46 " 47	13.698	69 " 70	7.133
47 " 48	13.478	70 " 71	6.821
48 " 49	13.252	71 " 72	6.515
49 " 50	13.020	72 " 73	6.215
50 " 51	12.779	73 " 74	5.923
51 " 52	12.532	74 " 75	5.639
52 " 53	12.276	75 " 76	5.365
53 " 54	12.014	76 " 77	5.101
54 " 55	11.745	77 " 78	4.846
55 " 56	11.469	78 " 79	4.603
56 " 57	11.187	79 " 80	4.368
57 " 58	10.899		

GRATUITIES

13. Subject to the following provisions those discharged without entitlement to service pension, provided they have completed not less than 12 years' reckonable service, from the age of 18 or date of entry

if later, may be awarded a service gratuity on the following scale:—

	Men's Scale £	Women's Scale £
After 12 years such service ..	100	85
" 13 " " " ..	125	105
" 14 " " " ..	150	130
" 15 " " " ..	185	155
" 16 " " " ..	220	185
" 17 " " " ..	255	215
" 18 " " " ..	295	250
" 19 " " " ..	335	285
" 20 " " " ..	375	320
" 21 " " " ..	415	355

14. Those invalided without sufficient service to qualify for a service pension who have not less than three years' reckonable service from date of entry may be awarded a service gratuity on the following scale:—

	Men's Scale £	Women Scale £ s. d.
3 to 5 years' such service ..	30	25 10 0
6 years such service ..	40	34 0 0
7 years such service ..	50	42 10 0
8 years such service ..	60	51 0 0
9 years such service ..	80	68 0 0
10 to 11 years such service ..	100	85 0 0

Service given before the age of 18 years may be included as if it were reckonable service, subject, where such service is allowed to count to a maximum gratuity entitlement of £100 for men and £85 for women.

15. Special Provision for Naval Aircrew Categories

R.N. ratings who render or have rendered aircrew service, who are discharged without entitlement to service pension, *provided they have completed not less than 12 years reckonable service from age 18 or date of entry, if later, will be eligible for special gratuities at the following rates:—*

Pilots	} At the rate of £40 a year of each year of aircrew service
Aircrewmen I	
" II (U)	
" II (U)	
Telegraphists (Aircrew)	} At the rate of £32 a year for each year of aircrew service
Naval Airmen (Aircrew)	
Seamen U.C. (Aircrew)	

16. These special gratuities are in lieu of, not in addition to, the ordinary rates of gratuity in paragraphs 13 and 14 and are also subject to the general conditions given in paragraphs 18 to 21 for the payment of such gratuities. Ratings who have rendered both aircrew and other service will be awarded either a gratuity calculated at the special rates based on the limited period during which they have rendered aircrew service or a gratuity at the ordinary rates based on the whole of their reckonable service, whichever is the more to their advantage.

17. Should a rating be invalided while on aircrew service the minimum requirement of 3 years service under paragraph 12 will not apply and the special gratuity appropriate to the length of aircrew service rendered will be awarded.

18. Reckonable Service

In calculating reckonable service for the purpose of service gratuities all satisfactory periods of service may be aggregated, subject to the provisions of the "5 year break" rule.

Where the total reckonable service is not in complete years the residual period of less than a year will be reckonable in calculating the amount of the gratuity. The award for the residual part of a year will be calculated, according to the number of days,

39

*Weekly rate for 100
per cent. disablement*

s. d.

10 0

10 0
7 6

10

10 0

7 6

1

the gr

pensio

ner hu

ble in :

Die II :

Maintain

man or

- or gene

- don't

- der a

- of

- by th

- ne to t

he is a

— 10 —

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

evidence is produced that, owing to mental or physical infirmity, such infirmity having arisen before the child reached the age of 16, a child is unable to maintain himself or herself, the addition may be granted or continued up to an age not exceeding 21 years, and (b) the addition may be granted or continued after the age of 16 years in the case of a child who is being educated at a school or university, or is an apprentice receiving not more than nominal wages.

Family additions to disablement pension in respect of any individual may be withheld if, in the opinion of the Board of Admiralty, the circumstances are not such as to justify the grant.

Where an individual in respect of whom family addition to disablement pension is admissible is not residing with the pensioner, the addition may, at the discretion of the Board of Admiralty, be granted independently, for the benefit of that individual, to some person other than the pensioner.

3. *Special Allowances for Unemployable Pensioners*

(a) Where a pensioner is in receipt of a pension under paragraph 1 in respect of disablement so serious as to make him unemployable he may be granted:—

- (i) an allowance by way of supplement to his pension at the weekly rate of 55s.
- (ii) an increase, where necessary, in the rate of family allowance awarded under paragraph 2 to the rate which would be appropriate under that paragraph if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent. Where the allowance for the first child is 7s. 6d. a week, a further allowance of 7s. 6d. a week may be awarded in respect of that child.
- (iii) family allowances in respect of any children for whom such allowances are not in issue at the rates which would be appropriate under paragraph 2, if the children were eligible for allowances under that paragraph and the degree of disablement of the unemployable pensioner were 100 per cent.
- (iv) the rate of wife's allowance may be increased up to a maximum of 30s. a week where the wife is wholly or mainly dependent on her husband.
- (v) where no allowance is payable for a wife, an allowance not exceeding 30s. a week may be paid for a dependent adult relative living with the pensioner, or a woman dependent on the pensioner and having the care of a child or children of the pensioner for whom an allowance is being paid.
- (vi) an allowance in respect of any dependent child irrespective of date of birth, of the amount and subject to such conditions as would be appropriate under paragraph 6, if the child were a child to whom the paragraph applied.

(b) In determining whether a pensioner is unemployable, any earnings of the pensioner of £52 a year or less shall be disregarded.

4. *Constant Attendance Allowances.*—Where a pension under paragraph 1 is in issue in respect of disablement the degree of which is assessed at 100 per cent., and it is shown to the satisfaction of the Admiralty that constant attendance on the pensioner is necessary on account of the disablement an allowance may be granted at a rate not exceeding 35s. a week, except that in exceptional cases of very severe disablement the allowance may be increased to a maximum of 70s. a week.

5. *Allowances for Comforts.*—Where a pensioner is receiving a pension under paragraph 1 the degree of which is assessed at 100 per cent., he may be awarded an allowance for comforts:—

- (a) at the rate of 20s. a week if he is receiving an allowance under paragraph 3 and also an allowance under paragraph 4;
- (b) at the rate of 10s. a week if he does not qualify for an award under sub-paragraph (a) but is receiving an allowance under paragraph 3 or under paragraph 4.

For the purpose of this paragraph a pensioner who would be receiving an allowance under paragraph 4 if he were not in a hospital or other institution shall be deemed to be receiving an allowance under that paragraph.

6. *Education Allowances.*—

(a) In addition to a pension under paragraph 1, an allowance may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted in respect of a child eligible for an allowance under paragraph 2 for the purpose of the child's education if:—

- (i) the child has attained the age of 5 years; and
- (ii) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it; and
- (iii) the Admiralty is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving or is to receive is suitable for the child.

(b) The amount of an education allowance shall be determined by the Admiralty, but the total payments made in respect of any period of 12 months will not exceed £30.

7. *Treatment Allowances.*—

(a) A pensioner in receipt of a pension under paragraph 1 may, in lieu of his existing award, be granted in respect of any period during which he receives approved treatment, a treatment allowance consisting of a personal allowance in respect of himself, and an additional allowance in respect of his wife and children.

(b) Subject to the following provisions of this paragraph:—

- (i) a personal allowance will be at the rate of pension, including service and rank elements, which would be appropriate under these regulations if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent.
- (ii) an additional allowance in respect of a wife and/or children will be at the rates and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate if the wife and/or children were eligible for family additions under paragraph 2 and if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent.

(c) The allowance in respect of a wife under (b) (ii) above may be increased to the rate of 30s. a week where she is wholly or mainly dependent on her husband. When the allowance for the first child is 7s. 6d. a week, a further allowance of 7s. 6d. a week may be awarded in respect of that child.

(d) Where no allowance is payable for a wife an allowance not exceeding 30s. a week may be paid for:—

- (i) a dependent adult relative living with the pensioner, or
- (ii) a woman dependent on the pensioner and having the care in the pensioner's home of a child or children of the pensioner for whom an allowance is being paid.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

41

(e) The allowance under (b) (i) above may be increased by whichever of the following amounts is appropriate, namely:—

- (i) if the pensioner is not eligible for a sickness benefit (or retirement pension or contributory old age pension) under the National Insurance Act 1946; 50s. a week;
- (ii) if he is eligible for such benefit at a lower rate than 50s. a week the amount of the difference between that lower rate and 50s. a week.

Provided that this paragraph shall not apply to:—

- (a) a pensioner who is in receipt of an Unemployable allowance under paragraph 3 above; or
- (b) a pensioner who is receiving approved institutional treatment and is not entitled to an allowance under (b) (ii); (c); and (d) (i) and (ii) above.

The allowance will be subject to such deductions as the Admiralty may think appropriate having regard to all the circumstances of the case.

For the purpose of this paragraph approved treatment means in-patient treatment authorised or approved by the Admiralty.

8. Allowances where prolonged abstention from work is necessary following Approved Institutional Treatment.—

Where it is notified that a pensioner should on completion of a course of approved institutional treatment abstain from work for a prolonged period in consequence of the condition which necessitated that treatment, he may be treated as if he were eligible throughout that period for a treatment allowance under paragraph 7.

This paragraph shall not apply to a pensioner who is in receipt of an Unemployable Allowance under paragraph 3 above.

9. Clothing Allowance.—

- (a) A disablement pensioner who is in receipt of a pension for the loss of a limb and who wears an artificial one, may be granted a clothing allowance of £6 a year in single amputation cases and £10 a year in cases where more than one artificial limb, or a tilting table limb is worn.
- (b) In any other case in which the Admiralty is satisfied that as a result of the pensioner's disablement there is exceptional wear and tear of the pensioner's clothing, an allowance not exceeding £10 a year may be granted.

10. Loss of Wages whilst attending Surveys.—

Compensation may be paid within certain limits for loss of wages, etc., incurred by a pensioner who is called upon to attend a medical examination in connection with his pension.

11. Allowance for lowered standard of occupation.—

- (a) Where a Naval rating or Royal Marine in receipt of a pension under paragraph 1, in respect of disablement of less than 100 per cent. has been, by reason of his disability, compelled after 1st July, 1945, to adopt an occupation not equivalent to that regularly followed by him for a reasonable period before that date, he may be granted a special allowance at a rate not exceeding 34s. a week, provided the pension together with the allowance does not exceed the rate of pension which would have been appropriate, if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent.
- (b) No award shall be made under this paragraph where the pensioner is in receipt of a special allowance under paragraph 3.

11A. *Age Allowances.*—Where a pensioner receiving a pension under paragraph 1, the degree of which is assessed at 40 per cent. or more, has attained the age of 65 years he may be awarded an allowance in accordance with the following table:—

Degree of Pensionable Disablement	Rate of Allowance (Weekly)
	s. d.
40 or 50 per cent.	5 0
60 „ 70 „ „	7 6
80 „ 90 „ „	10 0
100 per cent.	15 0

12. Gratuities.

If the degree of disablement be assessed at less than 20 per cent. a gratuity appropriate to the degree of disablement but not exceeding a maximum of £100 may be awarded at Admiralty discretion.

13. Additional awards in respect of service.—

Particulars in regard to the award of service pensions and gratuities applicable in cases of invalidings under this section are given on pages 73 to 77 of the June 1956 edition of the Appendix to the Navy List.

14. Pensioners injured during further service.—

When a pensioner employed in Her Majesty's Naval Service shall become unfit for further service through wounds or injuries received in the actual performance of duty, or sickness attributable to the conditions of service, he may be awarded in respect of his disablement such compensation under these regulations as the Admiralty shall think fit in the circumstances of the case.

15. Compensation in respect of injuries, etc., unconnected with cause of discharge

(a) Wounds and injuries.

Compensation may be granted on or after discharge, in respect of wounds or injuries attributable to Naval service and recorded by the medical authorities, at the rate that would have been appropriate had the man been invalided for the disability.

(b) Diseases.

Where the disability is caused by disease, and is wholly attributable to Naval service, compensation may be granted on or after discharge at the rate that would have been appropriate had the man been invalided for the disability, provided the claim is made within 7 years from date of discharge.

GENERAL RULES GOVERNING DISABILITY PENSIONS

16. The foregoing scales of compensation for attributable disabilities will be subject to reduction, at the discretion of the Admiralty, in the event of the cost of living falling considerably as compared with the standard cost which prevailed when these scales were established. Such reduction, if made, will apply to all pensions assessed thereunder which are being drawn at the date of reduction, as well as to future grants.

17. If any person, on being invalided from the Service, is suffering from two separate and distinct disabilities, and is eligible in respect of one of them for a grant under the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, and in respect of the other for a grant under these Regulations, only one grant will be made in respect of both. This grant will be assessed partly under the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, and partly under these Regulations. When the invaliding disability is attributable to the Service the grant will be assessed according to the proportion which the percentage of the peace and the war disability,

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

respectively, bears to the sum of the two percentages added together; the assessment under these regulations being so regulated, however, as to ensure that the total grant made shall not be more than the person would receive if the two disabilities were dealt with as one combined disability under the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, nor less than he would receive if they were so dealt with under these regulations.

18. Where a seaman or marine is injured in such circumstances that a pension, allowance, or grant is payable to or in respect of him under these regulations, and where he receives compensation from or on behalf of a third party for the act, omission or circumstances which caused the injury, any such compensation may be taken into consideration in assessing any pension or grant which might be awarded to or in respect of the man; and where the compensation is received after assessment it may be taken into consideration and the assessment may be amended or cancelled accordingly.

If, in the opinion of the Admiralty, a seaman or marine either unreasonably refuses to prefer a claim for compensation against the third party or unreasonably accepts an inadequate amount of compensation from such party, any pension or other grant which may be or may have been awarded to or in respect of the man under these Regulations may be withheld or reduced at the discretion of the Admiralty.

19. When the cause of invaliding is due to negligence or misconduct on the part of the man, or to his want of proper care, pension or gratuity may be withheld, or awarded at such reduced rate as may be thought fit.

IV.—Long Service Pensions, Terminal Grants and Gratuities to Ratings of the Royal Navy Locally Entered at Hong Kong.

The provisions of this Section apply to all ratings locally entered at Hong Kong who were discharged from the Naval Service after 31st March, 1958 (cease pay date).

PENSIONS

2. Service pensions will consist of the sum of elements for service and rank and will be assessed at the following rates:—

Service Element	A week for each year of reckonable service
	£ s. d.
For the 1st to the 22nd year inclusive	9
From the 23rd year onwards	1 3
Rank Element	
For each year in the rank of	
Leading Rating	2
Petty Officer	2½
Chief Petty Officer	4½

In assessing rank element all paid rank will be taken into account.

3. A service pension assessed as in paragraph 2 may be granted to a rating who is:—

- discharged, otherwise than for misconduct or inefficiency within his own control, if he has completed at least 22 years' reckonable service;
- invalided while serving on a non-continuous service engagement, provided he has completed at least 12 years' reckonable service.

4. Where a rating is discharged for misconduct or inefficiency within his own control the grant of a pension and its amount will be at Admiralty discretion.

5. A rating may be allowed, subject to the approval of the Commander-in-Chief, commutation in whole or in part of the pension for which he may be eligible under the above provisions. The lump sum payment where such commutation is allowed will be equal to ten times the annual value of the pension surrendered, provided the rating's age does not exceed 60 years. Where the age exceeds 60 years at the time of commutation, the lump sum will be reduced by 1/60th for each year or part of a year in excess of that age.

6. The provisions of the Pensions Increase Schemes 1944/47, 1952 and 1956 will not apply to pensions awarded under this Section.

TERMINAL GRANTS

7. Ratings discharged with entitlement to a service pension under paragraph 3 will be awarded a terminal grant at the following rates:—

(a) Basic Grant (after 22 years' reckonable service)

Able Rating	£	41
Leading Rating	£	58
Petty Officer	£	75
Chief Petty Officer	£	91

(b) For each year of reckonable service beyond 22, the basic grant will be increased as follows:—

	£	s.	d.
Able Rating	4	0	0
Leading Rating	5	0	0
Petty Officer	6	10	0
Chief Petty Officer	8	0	0

8. Twenty-two years' service will normally be necessary for the basic rate. Men going to service pension with less than 22 years' service will be awarded one twenty second of the basic grant for each year of reckonable service subject to a minimum grant of £41.

9. The terminal grant of a rating who is discharged for misconduct or inefficiency which is within his own control and is awarded a pension under paragraph 4 will be of such amount as the Admiralty may determine.

10. Rank for assessing the grant will be the highest paid rank held for a period of two or more years during the five years preceding discharge.

GRATUITIES

11. Ratings discharged without entitlement to service pension may be awarded service gratuities assessed on the following scales:—

	£	s.	d.
Normal Scale			
After a minimum of 12 complete years' reckonable service	35	0	0
After 13 years' such service	43	15	0
" 14 " " "	52	10	0
" 15 " " "	65	12	0
" 16 " " "	78	14	0
" 17 " " "	91	16	0
" 18 " " "	106	11	0
" 19 " " "	121	6	0
" 20 " " "	136	1	0
" 21 " " "	150	16	0

Invaliding Scale

After a minimum of 5 years' reckonable service	10	10	0
After 6 years' such service	14	0	0
" 7 " " "	17	10	0
" 8 " " "	21	0	0
" 9 " " "	28	0	0
" 10 and up to 12 years' such service	35	0	0

12. Where a rating is discharged for misconduct or for inefficiency within his own control the amount of the gratuity, if any, will be at Admiralty discretion.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

43

13. A service gratuity will not be payable when the rating re-engages for further service or is discharged for the purpose of giving further service in the Armed Forces.

14. If a rating dies while serving no gratuity will be payable under this Section.

15. Ratings, who on 31st March, 1958, were serving on an engagement which carried eligibility under previous regulations for a service gratuity at the 10 and 11 year points will continue to be eligible for a gratuity of £17 10s. 0d. or £26 5s. 0d. as appropriate if they are discharged before completing 12 years reckonable service.

GENERAL

16. Reckonable service for the purpose of determining entitlement to pensions and gratuities and for assessing the rates will be as for Naval ratings generally. In calculating reckonable service all satisfactory periods of full pay service may be aggregated except that service preceding a five year interval in service will not be reckonable service unless specially so allowed by the Admiralty. No period in respect of which a gratuity other than a War Gratuity has already been paid may be allowed to reckon unless such gratuity is repaid either as a lump sum or by deductions from pay.

17. Applications on Form S409 for the award of service pensions and gratuities, accompanied by Service Certificates, completed as far as possible up to the anticipated date of discharge, are to be forwarded to the Director of Navy Accounts not less than three months before the date of discharge. Authority for the payment of pension or gratuity will be issued by the Director of Navy Accounts to the Cashier, H.M. Dockyard, Hong Kong.

18. Requests for commutation of pension under paragraph 5 should be submitted through the usual channels to the Commander-in-Chief. Where commutation is permitted, a copy of the Commander-in-Chief's approval is to be forwarded to the Director of Navy Accounts. Except where the award of pension has already been made, the approval of commutation should accompany the Form S.409. Payment will be authorised by the Director of Navy Accounts in the manner described in paragraph 17.

V.—Long Service Pensions, Terminal Grants and Gratuities to Ratings of the Royal Navy Locally Entered at Singapore

The provisions of this Section apply to all ratings locally entered at Singapore who were discharged from the Naval Service after 31st March, 1958 (cease pay date).

PENSIONS

2. Service pensions will consist of the sum of elements for service and rank and will be assessed at the following rates:—

Service Element	A month for each year of reckonable service
For the 1st to the 20th year inclusive	1.60
" " 21st " " 25th " "	2.05
" " 26th " " 30th " "	3.40
" " 31st year onwards	5.45

Rank Element

For each year in the rank of	
Leading Rating	0.70
Petty Officer	1.40
Chief Petty Officer	2.10

In assessing rank element all paid rank will be taken into account.

3. A service pension assessed as in paragraph 2 may be awarded to a rating who is:—

- discharged, otherwise than for misconduct or inefficiency within his own control, if he has completed at least 22 years' reckonable service;
- invalided while serving on a non-continuous service engagement, provided he has completed at least 12 years' reckonable service.

4. Where a rating is discharged for misconduct or inefficiency within his own control the grant of a pension and its amount will be at Admiralty discretion.

5. The provisions of the Pensions Increase Schemes of 1944/47, 1952 and 1956 will not apply to pensions awarded under this Section but Cost of Living Additions in accordance with the scales obtaining from time to time as approved by the Federation of Malaya for its own Armed Forces may be awarded.

TERMINAL GRANTS

6. Ratings discharged with entitlement to a service pension under paragraph 2 will be awarded a terminal grant at the following rates:—

- Basic Grant (after 22 years' reckonable service)

Able Rating	704
Leading Rating	1036
Petty Officer	1378
Chief Petty Officer	1702

- For each year of reckonable service beyond 22 the basic grant will be increased as follows:—

Able Rating	64
Leading Rating	76
Petty Officer	96
Chief Petty Officer	102

7. Twenty-two years' service will normally be necessary for the basic rate. Men going to service pension with less than 22 years' service will be awarded one twenty-second of the basic grant for each year of reckonable service, subject to a minimum grant of \$704.

8. The terminal grant of a rating who is discharged for misconduct or inefficiency which is within his own control and is awarded a pension under paragraph 4 will be of such amount as the Admiralty may determine.

9. Rank for assessing the grant will be the highest paid rank held for a period of two or more years during the five years preceding discharge.

GRATUITIES

10. Ratings discharged without entitlement to service pension and who have 10 or more years reckonable service preceding discharge may be awarded service gratuities assessed as follows:—

After 10 years' reckonable service	320
For each complete year of service in excess of 10 years an addition of	160
Subject to a maximum of	1280

11. Ratings invalided with more than five but less than 10 years' reckonable service may be granted a service gratuity of \$65 for each year of reckonable service in excess of five years.

12. Where a rating is discharged for misconduct or for inefficiency within his own control the amount of the gratuity, if any, will be at Admiralty discretion.

13. A service gratuity will not be payable when the rating re-engages for further service or is discharged for the purpose of giving further service in the Armed Forces.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

14. If a rating dies whilst serving no gratuity will be payable under this Section.

GENERAL

15. Reckonable service for the purpose of determining entitlement to pensions and gratuities and for assessing the rates will be as for Naval ratings generally. In calculating reckonable service all satisfactory periods of full pay service may be aggregated except that service preceding a five year interval in service will not be reckonable service unless specially so allowed by the Admiralty. No period in respect of which a gratuity other than a War Gratuity has already been paid may be allowed to reckon unless such gratuity is repaid either as a lump sum or by deductions from pay.

16. Applications on Form S.409 for the award of service pensions and gratuities accompanied by Service Certificates, completed as far as possible up to the anticipated date of discharge, are to be forwarded to the Director of Navy Accounts not less than three months before the date of discharge. Authority for the payment of pension or gratuity will be issued by the Director of Navy Accounts to the Cashier, H.M. Dockyard, Singapore.

VI.—Service Gratuities to R.N. Locally Entered Ratings other than Chinese and Malayan

1. The following arrangements are effective from 2nd October, 1956, and apply to all R.N. Locally Entered ratings for whom no other specific provisions have been made. They will therefore, cover West Africans, St. Helenians, Bantus, Somalis, Ceylonese and Goanese.

2. A rating who has 12 or more years' reckonable service immediately preceding discharge may be granted a service gratuity assessed as follows:—

After 12 years' such service ..	£35
For each year of such service in excess of 12 years an addition of ..	£8 15s.

A rating who is invalided and who has 6 or more years' reckonable service prior to discharge may be granted a service gratuity assessed as follows:—

For each complete year in excess of 5 years but less than 10 years ..	£3 10s.
For each complete year in excess of 10 years	£8 15s.

3. In addition to the service element, assessed in accordance with paragraph 2, a rating who:—

(a) is discharged after completing at least 30 years' reckonable service, provided that he is not discharged for misconduct or for inefficiency due to causes within his own control; or

(b) is discharged on reduction of establishment with not less than 22 years' reckonable service; or

(c) is invalided whilst serving on an N.C.S. engagement after the completion of at least 12 years' reckonable service, may be awarded rank additions, based on the whole of his reckonable service, as follows:—

For each complete year of service as:—	
Leading Rating	£2 10s.
Petty Officer	£5
Chief Petty Officer	£7 10s.

4. Reckonable service will be the same as for naval ratings generally. In calculating "reckonable" service all satisfactory periods of regular service may be aggregated except that service preceding a 5 year interval in service will not be reckonable service unless specially so allowed by the Admiralty. No period in respect of which a gratuity

has already been paid may be allowed to reckon unless such gratuity is repaid either in cash or by deduction from pay.

5. If a rating is discharged for inefficiency due to causes within his own control, or for misconduct, or with disgrace or ignominy, the grant of a service gratuity, or its amount, will be discretionary.

6. A service gratuity will not be payable on discharge for the purpose of giving further full pay service in the Armed Forces.

7. If a rating dies whilst serving no gratuity will be payable.

VII.—Locally Entered Ratings of the Royal Navy Disablement Pensions and Gratuities

The following arrangements are effective from 1st February, 1958 and apply to all R.N. Locally Entered ratings for whom no other specific arrangements have been made. They will, therefore, cover West Africans, St. Helenians, Bantus, Somalis, Ceylonese, Goanese, Chinese and Malaysians.

Disablement Pensions and Gratuities Allowable for Attributable Invaliding.

2. Disablement pensions for R.N. Locally Entered ratings will be at the rates shown below for total disablement, with proportionate reductions for smaller degrees of disablement.

(a) Where the degree of disablement is assessed at 20 per cent. and upwards the invalid may be awarded a pension, either temporarily or permanently according to the circumstances of the case, on the basis of a maximum scale of 42s. 6d. a week for Petty Officers, 41s. 3d. a week for Leading ratings and 40s. 0d. a week for lower ratings for total disablement (100 per cent.); lower degrees of disablement carry proportionately reduced rates.

(b) If the degree of disablement be assessed at less than 20 per cent., the invalid may be awarded a gratuity appropriate to the degree of disability but not exceeding £50.

(c) The award of disablement compensation is subject to the same conditions as for invalids generally.

Gratuities for Minor Injuries for which Hurt Certificates are granted.

3. Gratuities may also be granted on discharge at Admiralty discretion in respect of slight permanent injury due to the service, for which a Hurt Certificate was granted, when discharge is totally unconnected with the injury, and any other compensation awarded is based on length of service only.

VIII.—Greenwich Hospital Pensions and Benefits

A.—SPECIAL PENSIONS AND OTHER BENEFITS OF GREENWICH HOSPITAL

1. Under the Greenwich Hospital Act of 1869, Seamen and Royal Marines are admitted to the benefits of Greenwich Hospital. By the term "Benefits of Greenwich Hospital" is meant the grant of special pensions from the funds of Greenwich Hospital, to Seamen and Royal Marines of good character who have been discharged from Her Majesty's Service, and are permanently or temporarily unable to maintain themselves.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

45

2. The undermentioned persons shall be considered eligible for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital if infirm or helpless, or permanently or temporarily unable to maintain themselves:—

Class I.—All seamen and marines who have been granted naval pensions for life.

Class II.—All seamen and marines who have served with good characters for 12 years continuously, or with short intervals.

Class III.—All seamen and marines who, having served for not less than 5 years (including Boy's service, if any) have been discharged as permanently unfit for Naval service.

Class IV.—All seamen and marines who were discharged or invalidated on account of disease or injuries received as attributable to the service of the Crown.

Class V.—Seamen and marines whose claims may be considered special and exceptional, not coming within the above-mentioned classes.

3. Seamen and Royal Marines coming within any of the above classes, whose claims to the benefits of Greenwich Hospital have been allowed may, after examination, be allowed special pensions from the funds of Greenwich Hospital not exceeding 5s. a day. Special pension may be drawn by men residing in the Commonwealth.

4. All applications for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital shall be made to the Director of Greenwich Hospital, Admiralty, 13, Devonshire Square, London, E.C.2. A medical survey will be held on each applicant, to ascertain the degree in which he can contribute towards his own support, and on this report a decision will be formed by the Admiralty as to the claims of the applicant upon the funds of Greenwich Hospital.

5. *Persons ineligible.*—The following persons shall not be considered eligible for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital:—

- (a) men who are materially able to contribute to their own support;
- (b) men with less than 12 years service, however old they may be, who were discharged in good health and do not come under Class V of paragraph 2;
- (c) men whose general character has been inferior to "good" unless there are special circumstances;
- (d) men in Public Assistance Institutions, unless the Authority concerned will allow the pensioner to retain the whole of the Greenwich Hospital Special Pension.

6. Civil and Army pensioners who, in consequence of naval or maritime service, may be eligible for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital, may be granted special pensions.

7. Time served in the Army shall not be allowed to reckon with subsequent naval service for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital.

8. Yard craft personnel and Riggers on the Wages List who have been granted superannuation, and were entered prior to 1st April, 1953, as well as those who have been granted naval pensions, or who have been pensioned under the old dockyard regulations, shall be considered eligible for all the benefits of Greenwich Hospital, but breakwater men are not eligible for those benefits.

B.—PENSIONS TO WIDOWS AND GRATUITIES TO DEPENDANTS

Under the Greenwich Hospital (Dependants) Pension Order, 1948, and as amended by the Greenwich Hospital (Widows Pensions Order, 1952), widows of Seamen and Marines may be granted pensions and Dependants may be granted gratuities subject to the following conditions:—

1. In cases of exceptional financial distress Pensions of 10s 6d. per week may be granted by the Admiralty out of the funds of Greenwich Hospital to the widow of any person deceased, whether before or after the passing of the Greenwich Hospital Act, 1947, while serving, or having served, as a non-commissioned officer, Petty Officer or man of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines or of any naval reserve force. Awards of these pensions will be granted only in very exceptional necessitous circumstances.

2. Owing to the limited funds available for this benefit, the total number of awards in force at any one time will be small. Priority will be given to the following classes, and awards will normally be restricted to these classes:—

- (a) widows of men who have given not less than 22 years service in the Royal Navy or 21 years in the Royal Marines;
- (b) widows of men who, having given a shorter period of service, died while serving, or were invalidated.

Awards will be made on a temporary basis, normally for 1 year, with review of the pensioner's circumstances at the end of that period.

3. A widow in receipt of a pension in respect of the attributability of her husband's death to Her Majesty's Service will be ineligible for the above pension.

4. If a widow re-marries her pension will cease.

5. Pensions and allowances are tenable subject to good behaviour and are granted at the discretion of the Admiralty. They cannot be claimed as a right. Any assignment, sale or contract relating to a pension is void.

6. Widows without children under 15 years of age will be medically surveyed by an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent in order to ascertain the degree, if any, and probable duration of any infirmity.

7. Widows will be required to make a declaration quarterly or whenever it be considered necessary, before a duly authorised person, as to their continued widowhood and distressed circumstances.

8. The number of Greenwich Hospital widows pensions in force shall be such number as the available funds of Greenwich Hospital may admit.

9. In the event of men specified in paragraph 1 of these Regulations dying as widowers or without having been married, but leaving parents or other relatives dependent upon them, gratuities not exceeding £50 may be given at the discretion of the Admiralty to such parents or relatives (provided the total expenditure on such gratuities shall not exceed in any one year the sum of £500). No gratuity will be payable in any case where the death of the man has been accepted as attributable to Service.

46 PENSIONS, ALLOWANCES, &c., TO DEPENDANTS OF R.N. RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO THE WIDOWS, CHILDREN AND CERTAIN OTHER DEPENDENT RELATIVES OF CHIEF PETTY OFFICERS, PETTY OFFICERS, R.N., REGIMENTAL SERGEANTS-MAJOR, QUARTERMASTER SERGEANTS, AND NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS, R.M., AND MEN AND BOYS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES

1. The award of compensation in respect of deaths attributable to service after 2nd September, 1939 is governed by the regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance which are shown at the end of this Appendix. The regulations governing the award of pensions in respect of deaths attributable to the conditions of service between 1st October, 1921 and 2nd September, 1939, were last promulgated in the June, 1956 edition of the Appendix to the Navy List.

2. The following scheme of ordinary (i.e., non-attributable) pensions applies to the families of ratings and Royal Marines who give service on long service engagements after 30th August, 1950. Pensions payable under this scheme will have effect from 1st December, 1952, or the date of qualification, if later.

FAMILIES OF REGULAR LONG SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINE OTHER RANKS

(i) *Regimental Sergeant-Major, R.M.*

Pension and allowances to widow and children as for the families of Warrant Officers, Class I in the Army viz. :—

	Rate per annum
Widows	£80
Each child	£20
If motherless	£40

The minimum period of service required will be as for service pensions, viz., normally 22 years' reckonable service, or 12 years if the Warrant Officer is invalided (or dies while serving). At least 2 years' service as Regimental Sergeant-Major during the last 5 years of service will be necessary.

(ii) *All other ranks and ratings*

Widows Rating or Rank of husband:—	Minimum period of reckonable service to qualify, and pension rate			
	22 years weekly	27 years weekly	32 years weekly	37 years weekly
Quartermaster-Sergeant, R.M.	s. d. 12 6	s. d. 15 0	s. d. 17 6	s. d. 20 0
Chief Petty Officer	10 0	12 6	15 0	17 6
Petty Officer	—	10 0	12 6	15 0
Leading Rate:	—	—	10 0	12 6
Able Seaman	—	—	10 0	12 6
Children	s. d.			
All ratings and ranks	each	3 6	a week	
If motherless	5	0		

Rating or rank for the assessment of pension will be the highest paid rating or rank held for 2 years or more during the last 5 years of service.

General Conditions for Award, etc.

The marriage must have taken place before discharge (or, where there is subsequent re-employment entitling the member to a revision of his service pension, before the termination of the re-employment).

There will be no condition relating to income, or to the relative ages of husband and wife, or to the husband's age on marriage. If the wife was separated from her husband and not fully supported by him, and in certain other circumstances, awards will be discretionary.

The pensions will not be payable in conjunction with awards by the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance in respect of death due to service (but see below for Service supplements to attributable pensions).

A widow's pension will cease on her remarriage, but, if she again becomes a widow, the award may be resumed at discretion.

Children's pension will be given where the widow is (or would, if living, have been) eligible for pension. In addition to children of the rating or other rank, adopted children and step-children will, subject to certain conditions, be eligible. Pensions will be payable normally up to age 18 in respect of the children of regimental sergeants-major, R.M., and up to age 16 in respect of the children of naval ratings and Royal Marines, but may be paid beyond those ages in certain circumstances (e.g., during further education).

GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS, ETC.

This is a benefit for the widows of regular ratings and other ranks who die while serving after 30th August, 1950 (including those serving on short service or extended service engagements).

The amount of the gratuity will be as follows:—

LONG SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINE OTHER RANKS (including Temporary Branch Officers who are eligible for service pension on the ratings' scale only).

(a) In cases of death while serving (unless during re-employment) between 31st August, 1950 and 31st December, 1955 (inclusive):—

(i) if, had he been invalided, he would have been eligible for service pension and a Terminal Grant, a gratuity of:—

Rank	For the first 22 years' reckonable service*	Additions for each further year's reckonable service*
	£	£
Temporary Branch Officer	250	20
Regimental Sergeant-Major, R.M.	230	18
Quartermaster-Sergeant R.M.	215	16
Chief Petty Officer	165	15
Petty Officer	125	12
Leading Rate	75	10
Able Seaman		

* Only service reckonable for the purpose of Terminal Grant will be taken into account.

If the reckonable service is less than 22 years, a proportionate award shall be made, subject to a minimum award of £75.

- (ii) in other cases, and as a minimum, a gratuity of £40 may be granted.
- (b) In cases of death while re-employed between 31st August, 1950 and 31st December, 1955 (inclusive):—
- (i) where a re-employed pensioner would have qualified for Terminal Grant or for Terminal Grant Addition if his re-employed service had been terminated by invaliding, a widow's gratuity on the scale in (a) (i) above corresponding to the amount of such Terminal Grant or Terminal Grant Addition will be payable, subject to a minimum of £40.
- (ii) where no Terminal Grant or Terminal Grant Addition would have been payable, the widow's gratuity will be £40.
- (c) In cases of death while serving after 31st December, 1955, including deaths while re-employed, the amount of gratuity to be as follows:—
- (i) where a Terminal Grant would have been payable on invaliding, 90 per cent. of the Terminal Grant to which the rating or other rank would have been entitled, the minimum award being £112 10s. 0d.
- (ii) where an Additional Terminal Grant would have been payable on invaliding, 90 per cent. of that amount subject to a minimum award of £70.
- (iii) where no Terminal Grant would have been payable, the gratuity to be £70.

Normally the gratuity will be payable in full to the widow. It may, however, be withheld or reduced where the widow was separated from and not dependent on her husband. Where there are children not dependent on the widow, part of the gratuity may be withheld from her and paid for the benefit of the children.

Where there are children but no widow, the gratuity may be paid in part or in whole, for the benefit of the children.

Children dependent on women members of the Forces who die while serving will similarly be eligible for gratuities in certain circumstances.

Supplements to Attributable Awards

Widows and children of Long Service ratings and Royal Marine other ranks who die after 30th August, 1950, who are eligible for an "attributable" pension may be awarded, if otherwise eligible under the Forces Family Pensions Scheme, an "ordinary" pension supplement in respect of the rating's or other rank's service on the following scale:—

Rating or rank of husband		Weekly rate of "ordinary" pension supplement to "attributable" pension	
			Shillings
Quartermaster-Sergeant, R.M.	.. .. .	37 years' service	12
	.. .. .	32 "	11
	.. .. .	27 "	10
Chief Petty Officer (or equivalent R.M. rank)	.. .. .	22 "	9
	.. .. .	37 "	11
	.. .. .	32 "	10
Petty Officer (or equivalent R.M. rank)	.. .. .	27 "	9
	.. .. .	22 "	8
	.. .. .	37 "	10
Leading Rate or Able Seaman (or equivalent R.M. rank)	.. .. .	32 "	9
	.. .. .	27 "	8
	.. .. .	37 "	9
Children of			
Quartermaster-Sergeants, R.M., and all ratings and ranks		.. .. .	3s. each child
If motherless		.. .. .	4s. " "

Note.—The rates of ordinary pensions and supplement pensions may be increased by 5 per cent. under the Pensions Increase Scheme, 1956. Details of this scheme are shown at the end of this Appendix.

Note.—As announced in Cmnd. 675 improved rates of family pensions have been introduced with effect from 1st April, 1959, and will apply to all widows and dependants who are included in the existing widows' pension scheme (outlined above) and whose husbands died on or after 4th November, 1958 (whether the husband was still serving or was in receipt of retired pay or pension when he died).

Regulations governing this new scheme are in course of preparation and will be promulgated as early as practicable.

GRATUITIES TO RELATIVES OF LOCALLY ENTERED RATINGS

1. A pension or an allowance will not be issuable in respect of the death of a locally entered rating, but provided the conditions as regards relationship, ages of children, and dependency are satisfied, a gratuity of such amount as the Admiralty may decide, but not exceeding the amount of 2 years' pay attaching to the substantive rating and any Good Conduct badges held at the date of death, subject to a maximum of £200, assessed under normal conditions, may be granted to dependent relatives of a deceased rating whose death is certified by the competent medical authority to have been caused by the conditions of his service.

2. The following dependent relatives only will be eligible for consideration for the award of a gratuity:—

- (a) Widow.
- (b) Children, including step-children and illegitimate children, under 14 years of age.

(c) Parents who are in pecuniary need or are incapable of self-support through age or infirmity, and who were wholly or partly dependent on the deceased rating at the time of his death, provided that the deceased did not leave a widow or eligible child.

(d) Brothers and sisters who were largely dependent on deceased rating at the time of his death, provided that they are in pecuniary need, and provided that the deceased rating did not leave a widow or eligible child.

3. The revised arrangements became effective from the 1st February, 1955, and will apply to all locally entered ratings for whom no other specific arrangements have been made. They will, therefore, cover Ceylonese, West Africans, St. Helenians, Bantus, Somalis, Goanese, Chinese and Malaysians.

OFFICERS EMPLOYED ON INSPECTION, RESEARCH, DESIGN AND EXPERIMENTAL ORDNANCE DUTIES, &c.—CONDITIONS OF SERVICE

The following regulations govern, with effect from 21st November, 1929, the conditions of service of Naval and Royal Marine Officers employed on Inspection, Research, Design and Experimental Ordnance Duties, etc., as indicated in paragraph 4 below. They do not apply to any civilians so employed.

1. *Recruitment.*—The Officers who are eligible for appointment are those on the General List of the Royal Navy with specialisations and sub-specialisations as shown below, together with certain Royal Marine Officers, namely:—

- (a) Seamen Specialist Officers, who have at least 3 years' service in a ship of war at sea as Lieutenant, are qualified as Gunnery, Air Gunnery or T.A.S. Lieutenant and have been employed at sea in that capacity for not less than 1 year;
- (b) Seamen Specialist Officers who have at least 3 years' service in a ship of war at sea as Lieutenant and have been employed at sea in submarines in that rank for not less than 1 year;
- (c) Engineer Specialist Officers, including Air Engineer and Ordnance Engineer sub-specialists who have at least 3 years' service in a ship of war at sea or in a Naval Air Establishment in Lieutenant's rank;
- (d) Electrical Specialist Officers who have at least 3 years' service in a ship of war at sea, or in a Naval Air Establishment in Lieutenant's rank;
- (e) Royal Marine Officers who have (i) passed the Naval Gunnery Instructors' Course in H.M.S. "Excellent" and have been employed as Gunnery Instructor, or (ii) passed the advanced course at the Military College of Science.

Officers in categories (a) to (d) above who have not completed 3 years' service as Lieutenant in a ship of war at sea (or in a Naval Air Establishment, if appropriate) but who have completed at least 2 years of such service are also eligible provided that at least 1 year was performed in a sub-specialist capacity and also that the Officer's other non-seagoing service includes at least one year's experience which can genuinely be regarded as potentially valuable for Naval Ordnance Inspection Pool purposes. Officers entered under this provision will be required to serve for an increased period on probation, the extra time being spent on Experimental Gun Ranges.

Officers will be considered for appointment up to the age of 37. (*Note.*—This limit is temporarily in abeyance.)

2. *Conditions of Service, Training and Promotion.*—Officers will be on probation for 2 years from the date of appointment, or for such period exceeding 2 years as may be necessary owing to a confirmed appointment not being available, or as may be determined under paragraph 1 above in the case of Officers having less than 3 years' qualifying service.

If at any time during the probationary period an Officer is found to be unsuitable, he will revert to sea service or corps duty.

During the probationary period, Officers will be allowed the option of reverting to sea service or corps duty after they have had sufficient time to find out by actual experience whether they are fitted for the work.

The period of probation will be spent under training as follows:—The first year's training will be under the direction of the Inspector of Naval Ordnance, Woolwich, including inspection, visits to Cordite Factory, Ordnance Factory, shell and steel makers' works and the Research Department. During the second year they will join the Royal Naval

College, Greenwich, for a course lasting about 8 months in metallurgy and chemistry, the instruction in the latter relating principally to explosives, propellants and metals. During this period, visits will be arranged as requisite, to the Research Department at Woolwich, and other similar establishments.

Officers who, at the end of the probationary period, are finally selected for permanent appointment under the scheme will not be eligible to revert to sea service or corps duty.

Officers will be interchangeable, so far as efficiency permits, between the various branches, though it is contemplated that some will display special capacity and preference for a particular branch, and it may prove to the advantage of the Service to allow such Officers to devote a large proportion of their service to that branch.

In order to give opportunity for judging the relative suitability of Officers for the various types of work for the first 8 years after the completion of the probationary period, Officers will normally be appointed for terms of 2 years only. Endeavour will be made to give each Officer one period in the Design and Research Departments, though the number of posts available will not permit this to be done in all cases.

Appointment to the senior posts and higher posts (paragraph 4) will be in vacancies, and will be made solely by selection.

After the initial 10 years mentioned above, all appointments will be normally for 4 years.

Note.—

(a) The number of posts permits of a proportion of Officers only obtaining higher posts. An Officer may hold one of the higher posts more than once, but only in exceptional circumstances will he hold one more than twice.

(b) The duration of all appointments will be subject to the exigencies of the Service, and while, in normal circumstances, the duration will be as given above, appointments may be curtailed or extended at the discretion of the Admiralty.

(c) Officers who hold Group (c) and Group (d) posts (paragraph 4) will not be eligible for further promotion under the scheme after they have attained the ages of 52 and 47 years, respectively.

Exceptions to this rule may be made at Admiralty discretion in the case of Officers who already held confirmed appointments on 21st November, 1929, in posts covered by the scheme, each case being considered on its merits. The Admiralty may make exceptions otherwise in very special cases where it is considered necessary in the interests of the Service to do so.

(d) Officers subject to this scheme will not be borne on ships books or included in Vote A, either during the probationary period or after. While still on the Active List they will be supernumerary to the establishments of Officers of their particular ranks.

3. *Rank, etc.*—The naval rank corresponding to each post is prescribed in paragraph 4. Precedence and control within the departments is determined by the post held.

Officers are to wear uniform only when serving with Officers of the Royal Navy, the Army or the Royal Air Force wearing uniform, or when otherwise required.

The uniform worn is to be that of the rank corresponding to the post (see paragraph 4).

The special grant of steps in rank after retirement (see paragraph 14) will be limited to what is required to give an Officer the rank corresponding to his grade (see paragraph 4).

A Lieutenant-Commander occupying a Group (d) post on retirement will remain a Lieutenant-Commander unless he is eligible for higher rank under the ordinary general naval rules in force.

Active service Officers appointed to any of the posts in the ensuing paragraph, who do not already hold the rank appropriate thereto, will be given acting rank, as necessary, until placed on the Retired List.

A Captain R.M. serving in a Group (d) post will retain the rank of Captain for the duration of service in that Group. On promotion to a Group (c) post he will be given automatically the rank of Acting Major and this rank will be confirmed on reaching age 45.

None of the above conditions affects the pay of the Officers in question while employed, which is dealt with in paragraph 4.

Service in acting higher rank prior to retirement from the Active List will not be taken into account in assessing retired pay—see paragraph 11.

4. Posts.—

Group (a). Higher Posts

Rank.—If R.N.—Captain

If R.M.—Colonel

Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance	
Naval Members of Ordnance Board (when appointed from the inspection, etc., staff)	5
*Head of Torpedo and Mine Development Section (Torpedo and Mining Department, Admiralty)	1
*Superintendent, Mine Design	1
Deputy Chief Inspectors of Naval Ordnance	2
Senior Naval Officer A.R.D.E.	1
Head of Group A.R.D.E.	1
Chief or Deputy Superintendent of Ranges..	1
Superintendent Proof and Experimental Establishment, Shoeburyness	1
Superintendent Applied Ballistics Ordnance Board	1
Inspectors of Naval Ordnance..	2

Group (b). Senior Posts

Rank.—If R.N.—Commander

If R.M.—Lieutenant-Colonel

Ordnance Assistant (Armament Supply Department, Admiralty)	1
Inspectors of Naval Ordnance..	3
Deputy Superintendent (Naval) Shoeburyness and Pendine	2
*Chief Torpedo Development Officer (Greenock)	1
Naval Secretary, Ordnance Board	1
Ballistics Officer, D.N.O.	1
Assistants to C.I.N.O.	6
Assistants to D.A.R.D.E.	2
Deputy Superintendent Applied Ballistics, Ordnance Board	1
Assistant to D.N.O.	1

Group (c). Senior Posts

Rank.—If R.N.—Commander

If R.M.—Major

Assistants to Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance	6
Deputy Inspectors of Naval Ordnance	7
*Deputy Superintendent, Mine Design	1
*Deputy Chief Torpedo Development Officer (Greenock)	1
*Range Officer (Loch Long)	1
Assistant Superintendent, Research Department	3
Assistants to D.N.O.	2
Ordnance Assistant to D.A.S.	1
Naval Ordnance Inspecting Officers	12
Naval Experimental Officers, P. and E.E. Establishments	4
Staff Officer I.N.O. U.C.W.E.	1
Assistant to Superintendent Applied Ballistics Ordnance Board	1
Assistant to Chief Superintendent Ranges	1

Group (d) Junior Posts

Rank. —If R.M.—Captain or Major	
Assistant Superintendents, Design Departments, etc.	8
Assistant Proof and Experimental Officers at Ranges	10
Assistant Superintendent, Applied Ballistics, Ordnance Board	1
*Assistant Torpedo Development Officers	1
Naval Ordnance Inspecting Officers	
Assistant Inspectors of Naval Ordnance (including Officers on probation)	23

* The posts marked with an asterisk will be filled from Officers employed on inspection, research, design and experimental ordnance duties unless, in any particular instance, a suitable Officer is not available from the inspection, etc., staff to fill the post. If, in the latter event, an Officer who has not been recruited and trained under the conditions laid down in paragraphs 1 and 2 is appointed, he will be subject to the other conditions of the scheme and Notes (a), (b), (c) and (d) in paragraph 2 will also apply, as also will the first three and the fifth clauses of that paragraph.

Rates of Salary

Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance	£2,700
Group A Officers	£2,325 rising, by annual increments of £100 to a maximum of £2,555
" B "	£1,925 rising by annual increments of £75 to a maximum of £2,220
" C "	£1,655 rising by annual increments of £50 to £1,805 and then by further annual increments of £55 to a maximum of £1,860
" D "	On entry £1,300 at age 28 £1,360 at age 29 £1,420 at age 30 or over Thereafter by annual increments of £60 to a maximum of £1,600

Note.—The scales are not subject to provincial differentiation.

(i) In the event of circumstances leading to an Officer being appointed to a group (c) post after holding a group (b) post, he will be placed at the top of the group (c) scale. Officers transferred from one post to another of equal pay within the same group (a, b, c or d) will continue at their existing rate, counting former service in the group towards increments.

(ii) The retired pay of retired Officers serving in any of these appointments will be suspended during such service.

(iii) Officers employed in these appointments may receive an allowance of 4s. a day for each day on which they are required to serve at sea in a submarine.

5. Remuneration during periods of temporary unemployment.—Officers on the Active List serving in any of these appointments will be eligible for pay at the rates appropriate to their substantive rank and seniority, and under the conditions applicable to Officers on the general Active List.

Officers on the Retired List will be eligible to receive pay at a rate equal to their retired pay plus the addition to retired pay, if any (see paragraph 11), for which they would have been eligible, if on the date of ceasing salary their services had been finally terminated at their own request.

6. Counting of service for increase of retired pay.—(a) All time in respect of which salary is drawn up to the ages of compulsory termination of employment and, in the case of Officers finally retiring after the 15th November, 1956, any further service up to the

age of 60, shall count as full time for increase of retired pay. In the case of service between the age of compulsory termination of employment and age 60 the addition to retired pay will be calculated on either salary at the time of compulsory termination of employment or salary on completion of further service up to the age of 60, whichever is the more favourable.

(b) Time in respect of which unemployed pay or half-pay is drawn will, in the case of Officers on the Active List, count in the same manner as for Officers on the general Active List, and in the case of retired Officers be ignored.

7. *Leave.*—Leave up to six weeks per annum will be granted, subject to departmental requirements.

8. *Sick Leave.*—Sick Leave on full salary may be granted up to six months in any twelve months, subject to an over riding limit of twelve months in any four years. Admiralty sanction must be obtained for the grant of sick leave in excess of three months in any period of twelve months (see also paragraph 9).

9. *Hospital, medical and dental treatment.*—Officers, whether on the Active List or Retired List, Royal Navy or Royal Marines, will be eligible for hospital, medical and dental treatment under Naval arrangements at the expense of Navy Votes. As the rates in paragraph 4 include an element for victualling (i.e., they are assessed on the basis that the Officers will have to make their own arrangements for food), a charge will be made for their maintenance while in hospital, so long as they continue to receive full salary. A sum equivalent to the current rate of provision allowance will be deducted from their salary for each day or part of a day in hospital. Officers who have exhausted the sick leave to which they are entitled (see paragraph 8) will, if on the Active List be placed on half-pay, and, if on the Retired List, on unemployed pay (see paragraph 5).

10. *Termination of employment.*—Employment under the scheme will terminate compulsorily at the following ages:—

Higher posts	..	..	..	57
Senior posts	..	..	..	55
Junior posts	..	..	..	52

except in the case of Officers already holding confirmed appointments in such employment on 21st November, 1920, where the Admiralty may decide to extend the age limit. Such extensions can be arranged only when suitable employment continues to be available, and each case will be considered on its merits, with due regard to the regulations formerly in force and to past practice in administering them. Under those regulations Officers are subject to a maximum retiring age of 60 if they have not previously been discharged to retired pay at their own request or for some other reason; and those appointed after September, 1925, were informed that they might normally expect employment to continue to the following ages:—

Assistant Inspectors	..	..	..	50
Inspectors	..	..	..	52
Chief Inspector and Officer of the corresponding grade	..	..	..	57

Officers may be unemployed for two consecutive years, but will not be eligible for further employment subsequently.

The employment of an Officer may be terminated at any time, if, in the opinion of the Admiralty, he has been guilty of misconduct, or has unsatisfactorily performed his duties, or is otherwise unsuitable, or is physically unfit for further service.

Voluntary termination of employment, which, if the Officer is on the Active List, must be accompanied by retirement therefrom, may be allowed at the discretion of the Admiralty.

The Admiralty reserve to themselves the right to terminate an Officer's employment under this scheme if, having regard to the posts he has held and the necessity for providing opportunity for promotion of more junior officers, they are unable to offer him further suitable employment.

Officers may be re-employed at the discretion of the Admiralty beyond the ages for compulsory termination of employment.

11. *Retirement from the Active List and retired pay.*—Officers on the Active List serving in any of these appointments, if not previously retired at their own request or otherwise, will be transferred from the Active List to the Retired List on reaching the age for compulsory retirement applicable to Officers on the Active List, but this will not necessitate termination of their employment nor entitle them to receive retired pay while still employed.

Service in acting higher rank, prior to retirement from the Active List for any cause, will not be taken into account in assessing any entitlement to retired pay, notwithstanding any provision to the contrary for officers on the general Active List.

In other respects, Officers whose employment under this scheme (otherwise than on probation) is finally terminated for any cause while on the Active List will be placed on the Retired List at once with the rate of retired pay for which they are eligible under the regulations applicable to Officers retired from the general Active List. Officers whose services are finally terminated under paragraph 10, either after two consecutive years of unemployment, or on account of unsatisfactory performance of their duties, or on account of unsuitability, will be granted the retired pay prescribed for retirement from the general Active List for similar reasons.

12. *Addition to retired pay of retired officers whose employment is finally terminated after retirement from the Active List.*—Officers whose employment is finally terminated after their retirement from the Active List may be granted, in addition to the retired pay earned by their service prior to retirement, an increase in retired pay in respect of their subsequent service calculated, irrespective of the appointment held, under the following regulations:—

I. Except as provided in Clause III below Officers whose services are terminated—

- (a) otherwise than for misconduct after 10 or more years' service subsequent to their retirement, or
- (b) after less than 10 years' service subsequent to their retirement either at their own request, or for unsuitability, or for unsatisfactory performance of their duties,

may be granted an addition to retired pay, the rate of which will be calculated at the rate of one-sixtieth of the salary of the appointment held immediately prior to discharge for each complete year of their service after retirement, excluding any periods for which unemployed pay under paragraph 5 above may have been issued.

II. Except as provided in Clause III below, Officers whose services are terminated otherwise than for misconduct or any of the causes mentioned in Clause I (b) of this rule, and after less than 10 years' service subsequent to their retirement, may be granted an addition to retired pay, the rate of which will be calculated at the rate of one-fiftieth of the salary of the appointment held immediately prior to discharge for each complete year of service after retirement, excluding any periods for which unemployed pay under paragraph 5 above may have been issued, provided, however, that the addition to retired pay shall in no case exceed one-sixth of the salary of the appointment held immediately prior to discharge.

III. An Officer who on or after 1st April, 1919, has been retired from the Active List of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines with a special rate of retired pay higher than that permissible under the ordinary regulations applicable to Officers on the general Active Lists at the date of retirement for an Officer of like age, rank and service, will not, on the final termination of his employment, receive retired pay and addition to retired pay in excess of the greater of the two following sums:—

(a) The retired pay for which he would have been eligible had he, on retirement from the Active List of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, been awarded the rate of retired pay permissible under the ordinary regulations in force at the date of such retirement for an Officer of like age, rank and service and permitted to count the whole of his subsequent service for addition to retired pay under Clause I or Clause II hereof, whichever be appropriate, and

(b) The actual rate of retired pay awarded to him on retirement from the Active List without any addition for subsequent service.

IV. Officers whose services are terminated on account of misconduct may be granted such rate of addition to retired pay, if any, as the Admiralty at their discretion may see fit to award, provided that it be lower than the rate for which they would have been eligible if their services had been terminated for unsuitability or unsatisfactory performance of their duties.

13. *Non-effective benefits payable to those Officers who have retired from the Active List with gratuities only.*—The following regulations apply to those Officers appointed after 1st June, 1936, to the aforesaid posts who have retired from the Active List:—

A. with gratuities, only, under normal regulations,

B. with gratuities, only, under the Special Retirement Scheme (1934) laid down in Orders-in-Council dated the 26th day of February, 1934, and the 13th day of August, 1935.

I. *Service* for the purpose of these regulations shall be such service rendered in one or more of the aforesaid posts by an Officer after his retirement from the Active List as would have counted for increase of retired pay had the Officer retired from the Active List with retired pay. (See para. 6 above).

II. Officers in both categories A and B above who fail to complete four years' service otherwise than on account of attributable disabilities shall not qualify for the award of retired pay, but shall be eligible on termination of service, at Admiralty discretion, for gratuities, only, at rates not exceeding £200 and £160 for each complete year of service, in lieu of the retired pay additions of one-fiftieth and one-sixtieth, respectively, prescribed in paragraph 12 above.

III. An Officer in category A above whose service is terminated on or after the completion of four years' service shall be eligible for service retired pay equal in amount to the additional retired pay which he would have been granted under the provisions of paragraph 12 above, had he retired from the Active List with retired pay; to which shall be added, if his service has been terminated on account of attributable disability, the appropriate disability addition prescribed in paragraph 15 below.

IV. An Officer in category B above whose service is terminated either:—

(a) on, or after, the completion of four years' service, or

(b) at any time, on account of attributable disability,

shall be eligible for service retired pay at the rate laid down in paragraph 12 III (a) above, less the annuity value, as determined by the Admiralty, of the gratuity he received on retirement from the Active List; to which shall be added, in the case of (b), the appropriate disability addition prescribed in paragraph 15 below.

V. Officers in both categories A and B above whose services are terminated on account of misconduct may be granted such rate of retired pay or gratuity,

if any, as the Admiralty at their discretion may see fit to award, provided that it be lower than the rate of retired pay or gratuity for which they would have been eligible if their service had been terminated for unsuitability or unsatisfactory performance of the duties.

VI. Widows' pensions and children's allowances at ordinary rates (see paragraph 16 below) shall be payable in respect of Officers in both categories A and B above, provided that a minimum of four years' service has been rendered and that the conditions, generally, governing such awards are fulfilled, notwithstanding the provisions of Clause 5 (g) of the Schedule of Order-in-Council dated the 25th day of June, 1925.

14. *Rank on the Retired List.*—Officers who on retirement hold, or who may subsequently be appointed to, a Higher Post under these regulations may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the rank or equivalent rank of Captain, R.N., or the rank of Colonel, R.M., on the Retired List, and, similarly, Officers who on retirement hold, or who may subsequently be appointed to, a Senior Post under these regulations may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the rank or equivalent rank of Commander, R.N., or the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel or Major, R.M., on the Retired List.

15. *Additional retired pay or disability retired pay on account of disablement attributable to the conditions of service.*—Officers, whether on the active or on the Retired List, serving in any of the appointments to which these rules apply, will be eligible at the discretion of the Admiralty for additional retired pay or disability retired pay in respect of disability certified by the competent medical authority as attributable to the conditions of service, at the rates and under the conditions applicable from time to time to Officers on the general Active List.

16. *Pensions and other grants to widows and dependent relatives of deceased Officers.*—The widows and other dependent relatives of deceased officers, who have served in any of the appointments to which these rules apply, will be eligible, at the discretion of the Admiralty, for the award of pensions or other grants under the regulations from time to time in force for Officers of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines, except that:—

(a) for the purpose of determining the eligibility of any applicant for a pension or other grant, service on the Retired List in an appointment to which these rules apply will be regarded as equivalent to service on the Active List, and

(b) the pension or other grant shall be assessed as follows:—

Higher Posts—As for Captain R.N.

Senior Posts—As for Commander R.N.

Junior Posts—To remain on the basis of the highest rank held on the Active List.

17. *Removal and travelling expenses.*—Removal expenses, when allowed, are payable under the Regulations applicable to civilian officers, which are contained in the Home Dockyard Regulations. They are not payable:—

(a) on first appointment under this Order;

(b) on transfer at own request or for misconduct;

(c) on retirement.

18. *Official residence or quarters.*—Officers appointed under the provisions of this Order may be called upon to occupy an official residence or quarters, and in such an event they will be required to pay an appropriate rent.

REGULATIONS RELATING TO THE EMPLOYMENT, &c., OF OFFICERS ON THE RETIRED AND EMERGENCY LISTS

Note (A).—These regulations are issued for the general information of Retired Officers. They are, however, under review, particularly those relating to retired pay, and pending their revision, the attention of officers is invited to the alterations in the existing re-employment conditions promulgated by A.F.O. 2197/56.

Note (B).—Officers on the Retired and Emergency Lists are reminded that they are under a continuous liability for Naval Service, if so required, on mobilisation. Before undertaking any civil employment which would interfere with their immediate readiness for service, Officers should ascertain whether the Admiralty is prepared to grant them exemption from Naval Service, either for a limited period or permanently. For Officers under the age of 60 such exemption will only be approved in special cases, and applications received in time of emergency when mobilisation is expected, or has been ordered, will not be entertained.

1. *General.*—Her Majesty has the power to call all Retired Officers into active employment in case of war or emergency, but the first selection for employment will be made from those who are below the age of 60.

Lists of Retired Officers are kept at the Admiralty, except in the case of the following Special Duties Officers, lists of whom are kept by the undermentioned authorities, of the Specialisations or Sub-Specialisations indicated, at the Ports:—

Gunnery	Captain, H.M.S. <i>Excellent</i> , Portsmouth.
T.A.(S), and (T) ..	Captain, H.M.S. <i>Vernon</i> , Portsmouth.
Fleet Air Arm List and Photographers	Flag Officer Air (Home).
P.T.	The Director Physical Training and Sports and Superintendent, Physical Training School, Portsmouth.
Boatswain	Captain, H.M.S. <i>Dryad</i> , Southwick Park, near Fareham, Hants.
Shipwright	Captain (A.B.C.D.), Atomic Defence and Damage Control School, Portsmouth.
Regulating	Captain, H.M.S. <i>Excellent</i> , Portsmouth.
Communication ..	Captain, H.M.S. <i>Mercury</i> , East Meon, near Petersfield, Hants.
Wardmaster	M.D.G., Admiralty, S.W.1.
All other Specialisations	Secretary of Admiralty, S.W.1.

These instructions also apply to Temporary Officers (Special Duties List) of the above named categories.

On retirement, Officers are to report their private addresses to the Secretary of the Admiralty, except in the case of Officers of the classes mentioned in the preceding paragraph, who are to report to the Commanding Officer of the Establishment to which they are attached; any change of address is to be similarly reported.

As a general rule Officers retired on account of physical unfitness are included with a view to employment on such service as they may be fit to perform.

Officers on the Retired List are not to proceed abroad without first obtaining permission from the Admiralty (Q.R. & A.I., Art. 0915).

2. Retired and Emergency List Officers re-employed in an emergency:—

Pay and Allowances

- (a) Retired Flag Officers and Officers of equivalent rank will receive pay of the rank in which they are appointed to serve, together with allowances appropriate to that rank. Where appointed to

serve in a rank below Flag rank, they will receive the maximum rate of pay in the rank in which serving. During periods of sick leave, or other intervals between effective appointments, the rates of pay and allowances will be those last in issue, unless instructions to the contrary are issued by the Admiralty.

- (b) Retired Officers and Officers on the Emergency List of the rank or relative rank of Captain, R.N., or below, will receive pay on the scale appropriate to the rank held on the Retired or Emergency Lists, irrespective of the rank in which serving, time served on pay in that rank being reckoned for the purpose of increments of pay. A retired Officer or an Officer on the Emergency List of the rank or relative rank of Captain, R.N., or below, who is re-employed in a rank lower than that last held on the Active List, will receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the last rank held on the Active List. A retired Officer of the rank or relative rank of Captain, R.N., or below promoted on or after retirement, and re-employed in a rank lower than that held on the Retired List will receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the rank in which he is serving, except that allowances for which he would be ineligible if serving in the rank held on the Retired List will not be payable. This provision also applies to an Officer promoted after being placed on the Emergency List and re-employed in a lower rank than that held on that list.
- (c) Retired and Emergency List Officers who are granted acting higher rank than that held on the Retired or Emergency Lists will receive pay and allowances of the higher rank under the conditions applying to Active List Officers.
- (d) In all cases the scales of pay and allowances will be those in force at the time for corresponding Officers on the Active List.
- (e) An Officer will be eligible to receive a rate of pay equivalent to the rate of service retired pay (or the service element of disability retired pay or pension) which is suspended under paragraph 3 below, if more to his advantage than the rate of pay payable under clauses (a) and (b).
- (f) Where any portion of (a) retired pay, or (b) the service element of disability, retired pay or pension (subject to the exceptions in 3 (b) (i) (iv)), has been commuted, a sum equivalent to the amount of retired pay commuted will be deducted from pay.
- (g) No reduction from pay will be made in respect of any gratuity awarded on retirement or discharge.
- (h) In the case of Officers who have retired without retired pay and Officers on the Emergency List, neither time nor promotion after retirement will qualify for retired pay or retiring gratuity.
3. *Treatment of Retired Pay, Disability Retired Pay or Pension and Disability additions to Service Retired Pay during re-employment.*

(a) *Officers who have retired with retired pay (other than disability retired pay or disability additions to service retired pay).*—Retired pay will be suspended in all cases.

(b) *Officers in receipt of Disability Retired Pay or Pension or Disability Additions to Service Retired Pay.*

- (i) Disability retired pay or pension authorised by the Ministry of Pensions in respect of service prior to 1st October, 1921, will not be suspended.
- (ii) Disability additions to service retired pay, payable under the provisions of Schedule I, sections 1 and 2 of Order-in-Council dated 11th day of October, 1923, or under corresponding provisions of any subsequent Order-in-Council, will remain in issue, the service retired pay being suspended.
- (iii) An officer awarded disability retired pay under the provisions of Schedule 1, section 3, of the above-mentioned Order-in-Council or under corresponding provisions of any subsequent Order-in-Council, will continue in receipt of such portion of his disability retired pay as the Admiralty may decide to be equivalent to the disability addition which would have remained in issue to him under clause (ii) had he been eligible for service retired pay, the remaining portion of his disability retired pay (deemed to be the service element) being suspended.
- (iv) An Officer awarded disability retired pay under the provisions of Schedule II of the above-mentioned Order-in-Council, or under corresponding provisions of any subsequent Order-in-Council, will continue in receipt of such disability retired pay.
- (v) Disability retired pay and disability additions to service retired pay which have been awarded on a temporary basis only, will be liable to cessation or reduction at Admiralty discretion during re-employment.
- (vi) Re-employment in war or emergency shall not affect the continued payment of an Officer's wound or injury pension awarded under Naval Regulations in force prior to the 1st October, 1921.
- (vii) A retired Officer who sustained a disability attributable to service given after 1st October, 1921, and who is in receipt of, or is eligible to receive, a disability addition to service retired pay in respect of such disability, shall at his option, while re-employed, draw the disablement addition to his retired pay only as provided in clause (ii), or draw disability retired pay assessed on the scale in Schedule II of Order-in-Council dated the 11th October, 1923, or, where appropriate, the corresponding scale in any instrument administered by the Minister of Pensions, the service retired pay being suspended.

4. *Officers retained in employment beyond the normal age for compulsory retirement.*—Such Officers will be treated as retired Officers re-employed and be subject to the conditions of paragraphs 2 and 3 above.

5. The rates of retired pay or pension to which Officers may be entitled at the date of being called out for further service, will not be affected by any misconduct during further service except in the circumstances referred to in Section D of Appendix 4, Q.R. and A.I.

6. *Promotion.*—Officers called from the Retired List during war or emergency may be dealt with as regards promotion under the regulations which are in force at the time for Officers of the same class on the Active List, in so far as promotion is dependent on service.

Such Officers may also be promoted at the discretion of the Admiralty irrespective of the regulations governing the promotion of Officers on the Active List, provided that such special promotion does not extend to the granting of Flag rank or of any equal relative rank. As a rule, however, such step in rank will not be granted until the Officer has ceased re-employment.

7. *Instruction*

(a) Retired Officers who have been selected to fill appointments in time of emergency will undergo instruction as may be necessary to qualify them for the duties of the posts they will be required to take up. While undergoing such instruction they will receive in lieu of their retired pay, pay as in paragraphs 2 and 3 (without command money or equipment allowance), and allowances of their corresponding ranks on the Active List, but in cases where the Officer's retired pay exceeds the pay of his corresponding rank on the Active List, the payment of retired pay will be continued. The time served will count for increase of full pay, but not of retired pay.

(b) In the case of Officers who have commuted any part of their retired pay or pension, or who received gratuities on discharge, deductions will be made from their pay equal to the amount of retired pay commuted, or to the annual value of the gratuity, but no deductions will be made in respect of gratuities awarded to Officers under certain Temporary Special Retirement Schemes.

(c) Officers will not, however, be detailed for courses of instruction in time of peace except with their own consent.

8. *Uniform.*—Officers re-employed after a break in service will receive a uniform grant of £10 towards the cost of bringing their uniform up to the prescribed scale. An additional grant may be paid to officers whose break in service is four years or more.

Officers will wear the uniform of the rank in which they serve (see following paragraph).

9. *Rank and Command.*—Subject to the following provisions as to the right of command, steps in rank given on or after retirement will confer the right to the title, and other advantages of the higher rank.

In cases where a step or steps in rank have been granted automatically by virtue of and in strict seniority, the Officers shall take command according to their seniority on the Retired List, subject to the conditions that Captains retired from that rank shall in no case take command over an Officer on the Active List of Flag Officers, or over one who has retired from the Active List of Flag Officers.

In other cases steps in rank given on or after retirement shall not give the right of command amongst Naval Officers, which shall be governed by the date of commission in the rank held on the Active List at the date of retirement.

(Note.—For regulations regarding widows' pensions, etc., including the effect of total or partial commutation of retired pay, see appropriate sections of the Appendix.)

10. *Retired Officers employed as members of committees or on special duties under the Admiralty.*

(a) Officers on retired pay employed as members of committees under the Admiralty will be paid:—

- (i) their actual reasonable travelling expenses in attending the meetings of, or when employed on special duties connected with, the committee. Whenever practicable travelling warrants should be used for the journey, but when warrants are not used, the number of the railway ticket purchased should be stated. In the absence of this information, only the cost of a Government rate journey will be allowed;
- (ii) the difference between pay and retired pay for those days on which Officers attend the meetings of the committee, or are employed on special duties connected therewith, including the days occupied in travelling from the Officers' residences and back;
- (iii) subsistence allowance in accordance with current regulations, when employed at a distance from their residences for those days on which they attend the meetings of the committee, or are engaged on special duties connected therewith, including the days occupied in travelling; but should the service on which they are employed entitle them to the allowance for more than fourteen nights consecutively at the same place, a reduction of one-third will be made in the allowance during any further stay in that place;
- (iv) should Officers' residences be at such a distance from the places at which the committee meets that the expense of going there and returning between the dates of any two consecutive meetings would be greater than that of remaining

in the vicinity and receiving the pay and allowances they are entitled to whilst actually attending the committee, Officers are to adopt the latter course, acquainting the president of the committee of the facts, and reporting the same to the Admiralty in forwarding their claims for payment.

- (b) Officers on retired pay while employed on special duties under the Admiralty (except Officers employed by the Hydrographer, for whom see clause (f) below), will be paid in accordance with this article, the days of employment on special service being taken as answering to those of attendance on committees.
- (c) Officers on retired pay, when called upon to give evidence before committees assembled at a distance from their residences, will be repaid their actual reasonable travelling expenses, subject to the proviso in the second paragraph of clause (a) (i), and will receive subsistence allowance, as specified in clause (a) (iii) and (iv).
- (d) All claims are to be made by the respective Officers in detail, and, for employment on a committee, the claim of each Officer must be certified by the president or chairman, stating the number of days and dates on which the Officer actually attended a meeting, or was employed on special duties connected with the committee.
- (e) Claims which should if possible be made out on Form S.542 (Travelling Expenses Claim) are to be forwarded to Director of Navy Accounts (Branch 2).
- (f) Retired Officers engaged under the Hydrographers' directions in compiling Hydrographic publications will be paid at rates as may be authorised from time to time.

R.N. EMERGENCY LIST

Note.—These regulations are issued for the general information of Officers on the Emergency List. It should, however, be understood that they are liable to revision, and any alteration made will be applicable in the case of all Emergency List Officers re-employed.

OFFICERS ELIGIBLE

1. In order that the State may not lose altogether the advantages which it has the right to expect in return for the expenses incurred in the training of Officers, a list of Officers eligible for employment in an Emergency, known as the R.N. Emergency List, has been established, and the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty expect that all Officers who are released from the Active List for private reasons should be prepared to enrol their names on this List.

2. Officers leaving the Active List on completion of their Supplementary List Short Service or Extended Service engagements will, however, be placed on the List in all cases and be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent two or more years required by the terms of their engagement. At the end of that period they may volunteer to continue on the Emergency List, subject to the condition in paragraph 3.

3. Engineer Officers who apply under paragraph 1 above, will only be placed on the List if their profession continues to be connected with mechanical engineering. The nature of their employment or intended employment should be stated by candidates when volunteering, and also, if enrolled, once a year after their names are placed on the List. In the same manner Medical and Dental Officers will only be enrolled if they continue to practise their profession. The nature of their work should be reported annually. This rule will also apply to Officers mentioned in paragraph 2 if they volunteer to serve for a further period on the Emergency List after completing their original contract.

4. Officers who volunteer to serve in an Emergency are required to write annually, on the 1st January, to the Secretary of the Admiralty, stating their address and, until they reach the age of 60, whether they are still fit to serve, otherwise their names will be removed from the List. Officers of both categories are to report at once any change in their address, and before proceeding abroad they must obtain the approval of the Admiralty.

5. Before Officers on the Emergency List enter into any engagement under or on behalf of Foreign Governments or accept any form of employment which may take them away from the United Kingdom, thus rendering them not available for service in Her Majesty's Fleet at short notice, they must first obtain the approval of the Admiralty.

6. Any Officer who has voluntarily joined the Emergency List and subsequently withdraws will be required to resign his Commission.

7. The names of Emergency List Officers are shown in the Retired Section of the Navy List.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE

8. Officers whilst enrolled are allowed to retain their Commissions. They may wear the Uniform of their rank on the Emergency List (or War Service Rank if such has been granted), subject to permission being obtained from the Admiralty. They do not receive pay, or pension, when not employed.

9. Officers selected to fill appointments to be taken up in time of war or emergency may be required to

undergo such instruction as may be considered necessary to fit them for the duties they will be called upon to perform. Attendance at such courses of instruction will be under the following regulations:—

- (a) The pay will be as under paragraph 10.
- (b) Travelling expenses incurred in attending the courses will be allowed.
- (c) Plain clothes may be worn, and no allowance for outfit will be given.
- (d) Accommodation when available will be provided if desired.

10. Pay and Allowances

- (a) When employed, Officers will receive pay on the scale appropriate to the rank held on the Emergency List, time served on pay in that rank being reckoned for the purposes of increases of pay. The scale to be that in force at the time for corresponding Officers on the Active List. No bonus on full pay is payable.
- (b) An Officer promoted after resignation and re-employment in a rank lower than that held on the Emergency List to receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the rank in which he is serving, except that allowances for which he would be ineligible if serving in the rank held on the Emergency List, will not be payable.
- (c) An Officer re-employed in a rank lower than that last held on the Active List, will receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the last rank held on the Active List.
- (d) Neither time nor promotion after retirement will qualify for retired pay or retiring gratuity.

UNIFORM

11. Officers who are recalled for full time service in time of national emergency will receive a uniform grant of £10 for the purpose of bringing their uniform up to scale. If the interval between their last day of paid active service(*) and their date of rejoining is four years or more, they may claim a refund of expenditure in excess of £10, necessarily incurred in bringing their outfits up to the required scale within the limit of the full value of that scale as assessed by the Admiralty.

*Terminal Leave will be regarded as "active service" for this purpose.

PROMOTIONS

12. Officers called from the Emergency List for service during war or emergency may be dealt with as regards promotion under the regulations which are in force at the time for Officers of the same class on the Active List in so far as promotion is dependent on service. In special cases, Officers may be promoted at the discretion of the Admiralty, irrespective of the regulations governing the promotion of Officers on the Active List, but such special promotion will not extend to Flag or equivalent rank and will, as a rule, only be granted on ceasing service.

ROYAL MARINES

The foregoing rules apply to Royal Marine Officers entered on the Emergency List. Applications for enrolment should be addressed to the Commandant-General, Royal Marines, Admiralty, S.W.1.

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR OFFICERS OF THE FLEET

EXTRACTS FROM THE QUEEN'S REGULATIONS AND ADMIRALTY INSTRUCTIONS

FROM CHAP. II.—UNIFORMS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS

Art. 1101. The officers and men of Her Majesty's Fleet and the Royal Marines shall wear such uniforms as the Admiralty in pursuance of Her Majesty's pleasure shall from time to time direct. The uniforms directed to be worn are specified and described in the Uniform Regulations which are published in the Appendix to the Navy List. The prescribed patterns are to be adhered to strictly.

2. All officers and ratings are to be in possession of, and wear, the proper ribbons for the medals which have been awarded to them.

Art. 1102.—Officers. Every officer, from the time of his joining the fleet squadron, ship or unit to which he has been appointed, to that of his being removed from it, is to wear the uniform established for his rank, except when he has leave from the Admiralty or Senior Officer to be absent from his duty, or as hereinafter provided.

2. At reviews, public balls or entertainments given by naval, military or air authorities, civil functionaries, or by military or air force messes at ports at which their ships may be lying, officers are to wear the uniform of their rank as prescribed for the various occasions specified in the Uniform Regulations, and no deviations are to be authorised without special authority previously obtained from the Admiralty.

3. Regulation uniform is not to be worn at fancy dress balls, but there is no objection to Naval uniform anterior to 1850 being worn on such occasions.

4. Officers may wear plain clothes on ordinary leave.

Art. 1103.—Officers not on full pay, or retired. Except by special direction of the Admiralty, officers on the active list not holding an effective appointment on full pay, and officers on the Retired List whose names appear in the Navy List, are permitted to wear the uniform of their respective ranks within the British Commonwealth on State and other occasions of ceremony only.

Art. 1104.—In foreign countries. In foreign countries, generally, officers are not, in the absence of agreement by the local authorities, to wear uniform when on shore except in a port at which their ship is lying. When it is uncertain whether there is any prohibition on the wearing of uniform when travelling inland, enquiry is to be made of the local authorities and such permission as is necessary obtained.

*Art. 1133.—*The regulations respecting the manner of wearing Orders, Decorations and Medals, and the order in which they are to be worn, are laid down in the Uniform Regulations.

MANNER OF WEARING ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS

Knights of the Garter and Thistle, Knights of St. Patrick, Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders

1. The insignia of Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders of Orders, consisting of the badge suspended from a broad riband over the shoulder and the star, are to be worn with No. 1 Dress, No. 2 Dress, No. 2B Dress, No. 3 Dress, No. 8 Dress, No. 9 Dress and No. 11B Dress. One riband and badge only is to be worn, and this is to be the senior riband and badge, unless a junior or foreign riband and badge should appear to be more appropriate to the occasion.

With No. 1 Dress, the riband should be worn under the epaulette and sword belt; with No. 8 Dress and No. 9 Dress under the shoulder strap; and with No. 2 Dress, No. 2B Dress and No. 11B Dress under the coat and over the waistcoat. With No. 3 Dress, for Officers entitled to the aiguillette, the riband (except that of the Garter or Thistle) should be worn under the aiguillette shoulder strap; Officers who are entitled to the aiguillette and who are also Knights of the Order of the Garter or Order of the Thistle wear an additional plain aiguillette shoulder strap on the left shoulder; Officers who are not entitled to the aiguillette wear the riband under a blue cloth shoulder strap ornamented with gold and blue cord 8/40-inch thick (†).

On collar days with No. 1 Dress, No. 3 Dress and No. 8 Dress, the collar takes the place of the riband. On these occasions a Knight Grand Cross or Knight Grand Commander of more than one Order wears in addition the riband and badge of the next senior Order. With No. 1 Dress, the collar of an Order is worn over the epaulettes, hanging at equal distance back and front, and fastened to the shoulders by bows of white satin, one and a half inches wide. With No. 3 Dress and No. 8 Dress, the collar is worn under the shoulder straps and without the white satin bows. With No. 3 Dress, for officers entitled to the aiguillette, the aiguillette strap which carries the aiguillette is used on the appropriate side and on the other side a plain aiguillette strap is to be used; Officers who are not entitled to the aiguillette wear a pair of blue cloth shoulder straps ornamented with gold and blue cord 8/40-inch thick (†).

2. With Nos. 4, 9 and 9A Dresses the star of the Order only is worn; with Nos. 4A, 5, 9B and 10 Dresses the star of the Order only may be worn at discretion.

3. With No. 10 Dress on other occasions and with No. 5 Dress, the ribbon of a Companion of the Order is to be worn; with No. 6 Dress, No. 6A Dress, No. 11 Dress and No. 11A Dress miniature badges but not stars are to be worn in lieu, and with No. 7 Dress and No. 12 Dress ribbons of miniatures.

*Note (i).—*Badges of Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders are never to be worn round the neck.

*Note (ii).—*Shoulder straps referred to at (†) to be of the same design as that worn with aiguillettes by officers on the staffs of Flag Officers.

Knights Commanders and Commanders

4. The insignia of all Knights Commanders and of Companions of the Orders of the Bath, the Star of India, Saint Michael and Saint George, and the India Empire and of Commanders of the Royal Victorian Order and of the Order of the British Empire, consisting of the badge suspended from a riband round the neck, and in the case of Knights Commanders the star, are to be worn with Nos. 1, 2, 2B, 3, 4, 8, 9, 9A and 11B Dresses. With No. 1 Dress the riband should be worn inside the full dress collar and emerge between the hook and eye and the bottom of the collar. With Nos. 2, 2B and 11B (and No. 3 when worn in the evening) Dresses, the riband should be worn outside the collar, but under the tie, the badge hanging as close as possible below the bow tie.

If the insignia of more than one Order be so worn, one riband and badge only is worn round the neck as described above, except with No. 3 Dress (see below). The riband and badge so worn should be the senior, unless a junior or foreign badge is more appropriate to the occasion.

Other badges are worn with No. 1 Dress one below the other, each suspended from a small eye stitched inside the coat, on three inches of ribbon emerging from between the buttons of the coat, commencing between the first and second buttons on the right side

of the coat. With No. 8 Dress and No. 9 Dress three ribands and badges may be worn, the senior riband being worn round the neck inside and under the collar of the tunic so that the badge hangs three quarters of an inch below the collar, other badges emerging between the buttons of the tunic, the next senior badge being one inch below the senior badge. With No. 9A Dress the senior riband and badge is worn round the neck as in No. 8 Dress.

With Nos. 2, 2B and 11B Dresses, one badge is worn round the neck, and all badges are worn on the breast in miniature.

With No. 3 Dress, two ribands and badges to be worn round the neck. These ribands are to be worn, except by Chaplains, with a turn-down white collar and day tie, over the tie. A wing collar and bow tie are only to be worn in the evening. The senior badge with a full size riband is to be worn immediately below the knot of the tie, the riband being worn inside the collar. The next senior badge is to be worn with a full size riband immediately below the senior badge, the lower part of the badge resting on the cross of the lapel of the coat. Chaplains will wear these badges with the clerical collar. With No. 4 Dress the senior riband and badge is worn round the neck as in No. 3 Dress.

5. With Dresses other than those mentioned in clause 4, the rules laid down in clauses 2 and 3 are to be observed.

Stars of Orders

6. Stars of Orders are worn on the left side of the coat. When two stars are worn, they are placed one directly above the other, the star of the senior Order being in the upper position; when three stars are worn, the star of the senior Order is worn above and the stars of the two junior Orders beneath in line with each other, the star of the second Order being towards the wearer's right; but, if in this position the stars interfere with the riband, the stars of the senior Order and second Order may be worn above in line with each other, the star of the senior Order being towards the wearer's right, and the star of the third Order beneath; when four stars are worn, the star of the senior Order is worn above, the stars of the second and third Orders beneath in line with each other, the star of the second Order being towards the wearer's right, and the star of the fourth Order beneath, directly below the star of the senior Order. Not more than four are worn and the order in which they are worn is to be as prescribed in Clause 9.

With Nos. 2B, 3, 8 and 11B Dresses four Stars of Orders may be worn. When only one star is worn it should be worn in the centre line of the breast pocket of the coat or tunic with the upper point not less than one inch below the lip of the pocket. When two stars are worn the upper point of the next senior star should be not less than one inch below the lower point of the senior star. When three or four stars are worn it is necessary to re-position the senior star so that the second senior star is clear of the top left-hand button of the coat of No. 3 Dress; the senior star may then be worn with its upper point half an inch above the lip of the breast pocket in order to achieve this. The method of positioning three or four stars is given above.

With No. 4 Dress and No. 9A Dress the wearing of Stars of Orders is limited to two.

Orders worn on the breast, Decorations and Medals

7. The Badges of Companions (other than Companions of the Orders of the Bath, the Star of India, Saint Michael and Saint George and the Indian Empire) Officers and Members of Orders are to be worn, together with Decorations and Medals, with No. 1 Dress, No. 3 Dress, and No. 8 Dress.

8. With all other dresses the rules laid down in clause 3 are to be observed.

Order in which to be worn

9. The following list shows the order in which Orders, Decorations and Medals should be worn. It in no way affects the precedence conferred by the

Statutes of certain orders upon the Members thereof.
VICTORIA CROSS.
GEORGE CROSS.

British Orders of Knighthood, etc.

Order of the Garter	See Note 1
" " the Thistle	" " 1
" " St. Patrick.	" " 1
" " the Bath.	
" " Merit (immediately after Knights Grand Cross of the Order of the Bath).	See Note 2
Order of Star of India.	
" " St. Michael and St. George.	
" " the Indian Empire.	
" " the Crown of India.	See Note 3
Royal Victorian Order (Classes I, II and III).	
Order of the British Empire (Classes I, II and III).	See Note 4
Order of the Companions of Honour (immediately after Knights and Dames Grand Cross of the Order of the British Empire).	See Note 2
Distinguished Service Order.	
Royal Victorian Order (Class IV).	
Order of the British Empire (Class IV).	See Note 4
Imperial Service Order.	
Royal Victorian Order (Class V).	
Order of the British Empire (Class V).	See Note 4

Note.—The above applies to those Orders of similar grades. When the miniature or riband of a higher grade of a junior Order is worn with that of a lower grade of a senior Order, the higher grade miniature or riband should come first, e.g., the miniature or riband of a K.B.E. will come before a C.B., and a G.C.M.G. before a K.C.B. Not more than four Stars of Orders and not more than three neck badges may be worn at any one time in Full Dress Uniform. The ribands of Orders, when the riband alone is worn, will be of the width of the ribands of the Membership of the Order. If there is no Membership Class, the riband will be of the width of the riband of the Companionship of the Order.

Baronet's Badge. (The Badge is worn suspended round the neck by the riband in the same manner as the neck badge of an Order and takes precedence immediately after the Badge of the Order of Merit. It is not worn in miniature and the riband is not worn with Undress Uniform.)

Knight Bachelor's Badge. (The Badge is worn after the Star of a Knight Commander of the Order of the British Empire. It is not worn in miniature and is not worn with Undress Uniform.)

Indian Order of Merit (Military). See Note 5

Decorations

Royal Red Cross (Class I).
Distinguished Service Cross.
Military Cross.
Distinguished Flying Cross.
Air Force Cross.
Royal Red Cross (Class II).
Order of British India.
Kaisar-i-Hind Medal.
Order of St. John.
Albert Medal.

Medals for Gallantry and Distinguished Conduct

Union of South Africa Queen's Medal for Bravery, in gold.
Distinguished Conduct Medal.
Conspicuous Gallantry Medal.
George Medal.
Queen's Police Medal for Gallantry.
" Fire Service Medal for Gallantry.
Edward Medal.
Royal West African Frontier Force Distinguished Conduct Medal.
King's African Rifles Distinguished Conduct Medal.
Indian Distinguished Service Medal.

Mention in Despatches, 1945, and Subsequently. The single bronze oak leaf Emblem, if granted for service in operations after the cessation of hostilities in the Second World War, is worn on the riband of the appropriate General Service Medal or Campaign Medal. If such Medal has not been granted, the Emblem is worn directly on the coat after any Medal ribbands. See Note 12

The single bronze oak leaf Emblem is also used in the Forces to denote a King's or Queen's Commendation for brave conduct or for valuable service in the air granted since the cessation of hostilities in the Second World War.

King's Commendation for Brave Conduct, 1939-1945, and Subsequently, Queen's Commendation for Brave Conduct, 1952, and Subsequently. The Emblem of silver laurel leaves granted to civilians, other than those in the Merchant Navy, to denote a King's Commendation for brave conduct during the Second World War, 1939-1945, is worn on the riband of the Defence Medal. When the Defence Medal has not been granted, or the award is for services subsequent to the War, the Emblem of silver laurel leaves is worn directly on the coat after any Medal ribbands. See Note 12

King's Commendation for Valuable Service in the Air, 1939-1945, and Subsequently; Queen's Commendation for Valuable Service in the Air, 1952, and Subsequently. The oval silver badge granted to denote a civil King's Commendation or Queen's Commendation for valuable service in the air is worn on the coat immediately below any medals or medal ribbands or in civil air line uniform on the panel of the left breast pocket. See Note 12

Medals awarded by Societies

10. Medals awarded by a Society for bravery in saving human life, if specially authorised to be worn, are to be worn on the right breast similarly to those on the left and on the same horizontal line.

If the Stanhope Gold Medal is awarded to an Officer or man by the Royal Humane Society, it is to be worn in place of, and not in addition to, a silver medal previously granted.

Bar for Decorations, etc.

11. Orders worn on the breast, Decorations and Medals are to be worn on the left breast in one horizontal line, one inch below the point of the shoulder, suspended from a bar of which no part is to be seen, and commencing from the end furthest from the shoulder.

On the Full Dress Coat the bar must not project beyond the centre seam, and when the Orders, Decorations and Medals cannot, on account of their number, be suspended from the bar so as to be fully seen, they are to overlap, the highest showing in full.

Ribbons when Decorations, etc. are worn

12. When Orders, Decorations and Medals are worn, ribbons of the normal size medals (e.g., 1939-1945 War Medals and Naval General Service Medal) are to be of the following lengths:—

Full size	..	..	1½ inch
Miniature	..	..	1¼ inch

When two or more Orders, Decorations and Medals are worn, the length of ribbon of those of other than normal size is to be adjusted so that the lower edges (or points of Stars) of all are in line. Ribbons of the lengths specified carry four clasps. If more than four clasps are worn, the length of the ribbon is to be regulated by there being half an inch of clear ribbon between the top edge of the ribbon and the highest clasp for full sized medals, and ¼ of an inch for miniatures, the remaining ribbons being so regulated that the lower edges of the medals (or points of Stars) are in line with the lower edge of the medal having the largest number of clasps.

Officers are to wear their medals loose, unless they have such a number as to necessitate overlapping, in which case they may at the option of the wearer be worn in the Court method. Miniatures may be worn either loose or in the Court method. In the Court method the ribbons are mounted on a frame of which the lower edge is in line with the centre of

the decorations and medals. Commencing from the lower edge of the frame each ribbon runs over the upper edge and down to the ring or clasp of the decoration or medal. The decorations and medals are stitched down to the ribbons.

Ribbons when Decorations, etc., are not worn

13. When Orders, Decorations and Medals are not worn, the lengths of the ribbons worn are to be half an inch.

With blue uniform, the ribbons are to be sewn plain on the cloth of the uniform, without intervals. With white uniform, the ribbons are to be placed on a removable bar or bars. When the space is not sufficient to accommodate them in one row, they are not to be made to overlap, but are to be arranged in two or more rows placed the one immediately under the other, with an interval of ¼ inch intervening between the rows, except that for officers with more than three rows of medal ribbons, the interval between the rows may be reduced to ⅛ inch, and it is optional for officers with more than five rows of medal ribbons to wear ribbons ⅝ inch in length. The ribbons are to be arranged so that they are clearly visible.

Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals, to wear which private permission has been given, are not to be sewn on the coat.

Miniatures of Orders, Decorations and Medals

14. Miniatures of Orders, Decorations and Medals are to be arranged on a bar in the same manner and order as the full-sized. Knights Grand Cross, Knights Grand Commanders, Knights Commanders, Companions and Commanders will wear on the bar, senior to all other Decorations, etc., except the Victoria Cross, and George Cross, the miniature badge of the Order or Orders to which they belong. Only one set of miniatures need be maintained. The miniature of Companionship or Commandership will not be removed when the riband or badge is worn by Knights Grand Cross, Knights Grand Commanders, Knights Commanders, etc. All miniatures are to be of the approved standard size, viz., one-half the size of the full-sized Order, Decoration or Medal.

With Ball Dress, Mess Dress and White Mess Dress, miniatures are to be worn on a bar on the lapel, extending over the lapel towards the shoulder if necessary. They are not to extend beyond the lapel on the inner side.

Miniature ribbons are similarly to be worn on a bar on the lapel of Mess Undress and White Mess Undress Jackets, the lengths of the ribbons worn to be ¾ inch.

Decorations, etc., with plain clothes

15. The arrangements for wearing Orders, Decorations and Medals with plain clothes are as set out below.

16. Full Evening Dress.

The following are the occasions upon which Orders, Miniature decorations and medals are to be worn, with full evening dress:—

- (i) At all parties and dinners when any of the following members of the Royal Family are present:—

Their Majesties
The Queen.
Queen Elizabeth The Queen Mother.
Their Royal Highnesses
The Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh.
The Princess Margaret.
The Duke and Duchess of Gloucester.
The Princess Royal.
The Duke of Windsor.
The Duchess of Kent.
Princess Alice, Countess of Athlone.

(The host should notify his guests if any of these members of the Royal Family will be present.)

- (ii) At all Parties and Dinners given in houses of Ambassadors and Ministers accredited to the Court, unless otherwise notified by the Ambassador or Minister concerned.

TABLE OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS WORN WITH UNIFORM

	Dress	Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders†	Knights Commanders	Commanders of the Royal Victorian Order and Order of the British Empire and Companions of Orders of the Bath, Saint Michael and Saint George, Star of India and Indian Empire	Companions of Orders other than those mentioned in the preceding column, Officers and Members of Orders
No. 2B No. 11B	Modified Ball Dress. Modified White Ball Dress.	Broad Riband and Badge† across the waist-coat. Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
No. 6 No. 6A No. 11 No. 11A	Mess Dress. Modified Mess Dress. White Mess Dress. Modified White Mess Dress.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
No. 7 No. 12	Mess Undress. White Mess Undress.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
No. 3	Blue Ceremonial Dress.	Broad Riband and Badge† over shoulder. Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* and second senior Riband and Badges round neck (2). Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* and second senior Ribands and Badges round neck (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 8	White Ceremonial Dress.	Broad Riband and Badge† over shoulder. Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges (3) round neck, emerging between buttons. Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges (3) round neck, emerging between buttons. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 4 No. 9A	Blue Dress. Modified White Dress.	Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 4A No. 9B	Blue Dress alternative Modified White Dress (alternative).	Star or Stars (2), optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Star or Stars (2), optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 5 No. 10	Undress. White Undress.	Star (1) optional** Ribbons on breast.††	Star (1) optional.** Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††

† Badges of Knights Grand Cross and Grand Commander are only to be worn on Broad Ribands over the shoulder and never round the neck.

* Unless a junior or foreign is more appropriate.

† Knights Grand Cross and Grand Commander who are also Knights Commander, Commanders or Companions of other orders should wear the additional insignia in accordance with the instructions for those grades.

** Not to be worn at Court or Joint Service functions.

†† See Notes (i) and (ii) to Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table.

Figures in brackets, (1), (2), (3) or (4), denote maximum number of stars or badges to be worn.

DRESSES IN ABEYANCE FOR THE PRESENT

Full Dress	Broad Riband and Badge over shoulder. Star or Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* Riband and Badge round neck. Badges§ of other Orders emerging between buttons. Star or Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* Riband and Badge round neck. Badges§ of other Orders emerging between buttons. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.
Ball Dress	Broad Riband and Badge over the waistcoat. Star or Stars. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Senior‡ Riband and Badge round neck. Star or Stars. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Senior* Riband and Badge round neck. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
White Dress	Star or Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior‡ Riband and Badge round neck. Star or Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior‡ Riband and Badge round neck. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.

* Unless a junior or foreign is more appropriate.

‡ If a junior or foreign badge be worn, it is worn emerging between buttons.

§ Not more than two.

DRESSES AND OCCASIONS ON WHICH THEY ARE TO BE WORN

Numbers are assigned to the several dresses for convenience when referring to them.

Certain Dresses are in abeyance and appear at the end of the table.

Dresses			Occasions
No. 2B	Modified Ball Dress.	Mess Jacket (<i>or for Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains at their option—Undress Tail Coat</i>). White Waistcoat. Plain Blue Trousers (<i>or for officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains, at their Option—Gold-Laced Trousers</i>). Black Shoes. Broad Riband. One neck decoration. Up to 4 Stars. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Optional dress, to be worn at official or public balls, dinners and evening receptions.
No. 3	Blue Ceremonial Dress.	Undress Coat. Trousers, plain blue or white (<i>as directed by Senior Officer</i>). Cap. *Sword. Undress Sword Belt. Black Shoes or Boots. Broad Riband. Up to 2 neck decorations. Up to 4 Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	(a) State occasions. (b) When receiving Her Majesty the Queen or other Crowned Heads, unless specially ordered to the contrary. (c) When receiving other Royalty, masthead flags being hoisted. (d) At ceremonies and entertainments when the Senior Officer present considers it desirable to do special honour to the occasion. (e) Occasions of duty and ceremony when Blue Dress is not sufficient.
No. 4	Blue Dress.	Undress Coat. Trousers, plain blue or white (<i>as directed by Senior Officer</i>). Cap. *Sword. Undress Sword Belt. Black Shoes or Boots. Decorations and Medals. One neck decoration. Up to 2 Stars.	(a) When receiving Heirs to Thrones and other members of the British and foreign Royal Families, masthead flags not being hoisted, unless specially ordered to the contrary. (b) Exchanging visits of ceremony with Governors General, Governors, High Commissioners and Lieutenant Governors, with Resident Commissioners and Administrators entitled to a gun salute of 13 guns or more, with Officers of H.M. Foreign Service, and with Foreign Functionaries. (No. 3 Dress should be worn when the Senior Officer present considers it desirable to do special honour.) (c) Courts Martial. (d) Funerals. (e) Inspection by Commanders-in-Chief or Senior Officers. (f) For occasions of duty and ceremony when Blue Undress uniform is not sufficient.
No. 4A	Blue Dress (alternative).	Undress Coat. Trousers, plain blue or white (<i>as directed by Senior Officer</i>). Cap. *Sword. Undress Sword Belt. Black Shoes or Boots. Decorations and Medals. (Up to 2 Stars may be worn with this Dress.)	(a) At Sunday Divisions and on other occasions when it is appropriate for ratings to wear medals. (b) By the Officer of the Guard when boarding foreign ships of war. (c) On other occasions when ordered as an alternative to No. 4 Dress.

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by Midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—*continued*

Dresses			Occasions
No. 5	Undress.	Undress Coat. Morning Waistcoat (optional). Trousers, plain blue or white (<i>as directed by Senior Officer</i>). Cap. Black Boots or Shoes <i>with blue trousers, and with white trousers on shore in bad weather; with white trousers on board and weather permitting on shore</i> , White Shoes. Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals.† Star of Orders.‡ (One Star may be worn with this Dress.)	Ordinary occasions of duty and ceremony afloat and on shore, and in the evening with wing collar and bow tie by Officers not in possession of Mess Undress. NOTE.*—Swords will be worn in this Dress on the following occasions:— (i) Visits to Commander-in-Chief or Senior Officer. (ii) By the Officer of the Guard when boarding ships other than foreign war ships. (iii) When directed by the Senior Officer. The Dress will be known on these occasions as "Undress with Sword," short title "No. 5 with Sword."
No. 5A	Working Dress.	Navy serge blouse. Shoulder straps. Navy serge trousers. Cap. Black Boots or Black Shoes.	Optional dress for working in other than hot climates:— (a) At sea and in aircraft at all times, and when on passage by air. (b) In ships in harbour, Naval and Dockyard establishments, Naval Air Stations and Naval Air Sections during working hours or non-ceremonial occasions, but not by Duty Officers. (c) By armed landing parties or during active operations, if khaki is not worn. (d) When doing arduous or dirty work (e.g., coaling or refitting) when other clothing might be spoiled. (e) Subject to the above general instructions detailed orders for the occasions on which Working Dress may be worn are to be issued by Commanders-in-Chief and Flag Officers, who have discretion to vary the general rules in exceptional circumstances.

- Notes.—1. Working dress will not be worn on shore outside Naval establishments, or when proceeding to or from their residences, by Officers who are required to be in possession of Undress, nor is it to be worn on long or short leave. Officers not required to provide Undress are to be permitted to wear Working Dress on all occasions when blue uniform is ordered to be worn.
2. The light blue shirt as worn with No. 14 Dress may be worn with this dress instead of a white shirt and collar, at sea and as ordered by the Senior Officer. The blue shirt is to be worn with a tie.

No. 5B	Working Dress for air crew.	Navy serge blouse, air crew pattern. Shoulder straps. Navy serge trousers, air crew pattern. Beret. Black Boots or Black Shoes.	Optional dress for working in other than hot climates. (a) At sea and in aircraft at all times. (b) In ships in harbour, Naval and Dockyard Establishments, Naval Air Stations and Naval Air Sections, during working hours or non-ceremonial occasions, but not by Duty Officers. (c) Subject to the above general instructions detailed orders for the occasions on which Working Dress for Air Crew may be worn are to be issued by Commanders-in-Chief and Flag Officers, who have discretion to vary the general rules in exceptional circumstances.
--------	-----------------------------	---	--

- Notes.—1. Working dress for Air Crew will not be worn on shore outside Naval Establishments except when travelling by rail or road directly to or from a flight or duty connected with aircraft; nor will it be worn on long or short leave, or by Officers proceeding to or from their residences.
2. The light blue shirt as worn with No. 14 Dress may be worn with this dress instead of a white shirt and collar, at sea and as ordered by the Senior Officer. The blue shirt is to be worn with a tie.

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by Midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

† See Note (i) to Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table.

‡ Not to be worn at Court or Joint Service functions.

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—continued

Dresses			Occasions
No. 6	Mess Dress.	Mess Jacket (or Undress Tail Coat). White Waistcoat. Gold-laced Trousers. Black Shoes. Miniature Orders, Decorations and Medals..	Optional dress for wear by Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains as an alternative to No. 6A.
No. 6A	Modified Mess Dress.	Mess Jacket (or for Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains at their option—Undress Tail Coat). White Waistcoat. Plain Blue Trousers. Black Shoes. Miniature Orders, Decorations and Medals.	Optional dress, to be worn at:— (a) Dinner in harbour at the tables of all Flag Officers, and Commodores, and Officers of corresponding rank, unless Modified Ball Dress is ordered. (b) Evening dances and entertainments on shore or afloat. (c) Dinner when Officers of Flag Rank, or Military or Air Force Officers of corresponding rank (wearing uniform) are guests.
No. 7	Mess Undress.	Mess Jacket (or for Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains at their option—Undress Tail Coat). Evening Waistcoat (blue). Plain Blue Trousers. Black Shoes. Miniature Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals.	Ordinary evening wear.

IN HOT CLIMATES

No. 8	White Ceremonial Dress.	White Tunic. Shoulder Straps. White Trousers. Cap. *Sword. Undress Sword Belt. White Shoes (Black boots or shoes may be worn on shore in bad weather). Broad Riband. Up to 3 neck decorations. Up to 4 Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	(a) State occasions. (b) When receiving Her Majesty the Queen or other Crowned Heads, unless specially ordered to the contrary. (c) When receiving other Royalty; masthead flags being hoisted. (d) At ceremonies and entertainments when the Senior Officer present considers it desirable to do special honour to the occasion. (e) Occasions of duty and ceremony when Modified White Dress is not sufficient.
No. 9A	Modified White Dress.	White Tunic. Shoulder Straps. White Trousers. Cap. *Sword. Undress Sword Belt. White Shoes (Black boots or shoes may be worn on shore in bad weather). Decorations and Medals. One neck decoration. Up to 2 Stars.	(a) When receiving Heirs to Thrones and other members of the British and foreign Royal Families, masthead flags not being hoisted. (b) Exchanging visits of ceremony with Governors General, Governors, High Commissioners and Lieutenant Governors, with Resident Commissioners and Administrators entitled to a gun salute of 13 guns or more; with Officers of Her Majesty's Foreign Service and with Foreign Functionaries. (No. 8 Dress should be worn when the Senior Officer present considers it desirable to do special honour.) (c) Courts Martial. (d) Funerals. (e) Inspection by Commanders-in-Chief or Senior Officers. (f) For occasions of duty and ceremony when White Dress is not sufficient.

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by Midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—continued

	Dresses		Occasions
No. 9B	Modified White Dress (alternative),	White Tunic. Shoulder Straps. White Trousers. Cap. *Sword. Undress Sword Belt. White Shoes (<i>Black boots or shoes may be worn on shore in bad weather</i>). Decorations and Medals. (Up to 2 Stars may be worn with this Dress).	(a) At Sunday Divisions and on other occasions when it is appropriate for ratings to wear medals. (b) By the Officer of the Guard when boarding foreign ships of war. (c) On other occasions when ordered as an alternative to No. 9A Dress.
No. 10	White Undress.	†White Tunic. Shoulder Straps. White Trousers. Cap. White Shoes on board and weather permitting on shore: on shore in bad weather Black Boots or Shoes. Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals.‡ Star of Orders.** (One Star may be worn with this Dress.)	Ordinary occasions of duty and ceremony afloat and on shore in hot climates. <i>Note.—*Swords will be worn in this dress on the occasions laid down for Undress: the Dress will be known on these occasions as "White Undress with Sword", short title "No. 10 with Sword."</i>
No. 11B	Modified White Ball Dress.	White Mess Jacket. Shoulder Straps. White Waistcoat. Plain Blue Trousers (<i>or for officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains, at their option—Gold-Laced Trousers</i>). Black Shoes. Broad Ribband. One neck decoration. Up to 4 Stars. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Optional dress, to be worn at official or public balls, dinners and evening receptions.
No. 11	White Mess Dress	White Mess Jacket. Shoulder straps. White Waistcoat. Gold-Laced Trousers. Black Shoes. Miniature Orders, Decorations and Medals.	Optional dress for wear by officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains as an alternative to No. 11A.
No. 11A	Modified White Mess Dress.	White Mess Jacket. Shoulder Straps. White Waistcoat. Plain Blue Trousers. Black Shoes. Miniature Orders, Decorations and Medals.	Optional dress, to be worn at: (a) Dinner in harbour at the tables of all Flag Officers and Commodores, and Officers of corresponding rank, if specially ordered by the Senior Officer. (b) Evening Dances and Entertainments on shore or afloat, if specially ordered by the Senior Officer. (c) Dinner when Military or Air Force Officers appear in their equivalent Dress.
No. 12	White Mess Undress.	White Mess Jacket. Shoulder Straps. Evening Waistcoat (blue) or Black Kamarband. Plain Blue Trousers. Black Shoes. Miniature Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals.	Ordinary evening wear in hot climates.

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by Midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

† The White Bush Jacket may be worn by Officers of Captain's rank and above as an alternative to the White Tunic or White Tropical Shirt when appropriate.

‡ See Note (ii) to Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table.

** Not to be worn at Court or Joint Service functions.

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—*continued*

Dresses			Occasions
No. 12A	Tropical Mess Undress.	White Tropical Shirt worn with neck open. Shoulder Straps. Plain Blue Trousers. Black Kamarband. Black Shoes.	For informal evening wear in hot climates at the discretion of the Senior Officer.
No. 13	Tropical Dress	†White Tropical Shirt. Shoulder Straps. White Shorts. White Stockings and White Shoes; or Blue Stockings and Black Shoes or Boots (<i>for landing parties</i> Black Boots); or Sandals. Cap.	On tropical stations on non-ceremonial occasions, at the discretion of the Senior Naval Officer.
No. 13A	Tropical Working Dress.	Light Blue Shirt. Shoulder Straps. Dark Blue Shorts. Blue Stockings } or Black Shoes } Sandals. Cap.	As a working dress on tropical stations at the discretion of the Senior Officer.
No. 14	Action Dress.	Light Blue Shirt. Shoulder Straps. Dark Blue Trousers. Black Boots or Black Shoes or Sandals. Cap.	At action stations, or ashore or afloat, on duty or leave, when ordered by the Senior Officer.

† The White Bush Jacket may be worn by Officers of Captain's rank and above as an alternative to the White Tunic or White Tropical Shirt when appropriate.

JOINT SERVICES CEREMONIAL DRESS TABLE (Short Title—J.S.C.D.T.)
For use at Court Functions and when Members of the Royal Family are present

Dress	Appropriate Service Dresses				Accessories
	Naval Officers	Royal Navy	W.R.N.S. Officers	Army	
A Ceremonial Day (Home).	No. 3 Blue Ceremonial Dress.	No. 3 Ceremonial Blue Dress.	No. 3 Dress.	No. 1 Ceremonial (or No. 1 for Officers not in possession of Ceremonial Dress).	Royal Air Force No. 1 Service Dress (Home)
	No. 5 Undress.	No. 5 Drill Order (without Sword).	No. 5 Dress.	No. 1	No. 1 Service Dress (Home).
B Non-Ceremonial Day (Home).	No. 2B Modified Ball Dress.	No. 2B Modified Ball Dress.	No. 2B Dress.	No. 1 Ceremonial (or No. 1 for Officers not in possession of Ceremonial Dress).	No. 5 Mess Dress (Home) or No. 1 Service Dress (Home).
C Ceremonial Evening (Home).	No. 6A Modified Mess Dress.	No. 6A Mess Dress	No. 6A Dress.	No. 1	No. 5 Mess Dress (Home) Interim Mess Dress.
D Non-Ceremonial Evening (Home).	No. 8 White Ceremonial Dress.	No. 8 Ceremonial Khaki Drill	No. 8 Dress.	No. 3 Ceremonial (or No. 3 for Officers not in possession of Ceremonial Dress).	No. 6A Full Dress (Tropical) or No. 6 Service Dress (Tropical).
E Ceremonial Day (Tropical).	No. 10 White Undress.	No. 10 Tropical Undress (without sword).	No. 10 Dress.	No. 3	No. 6 Service Dress (Tropical).
F Non-Ceremonial Day (Tropical).	No. 11B Modified White Ball Dress.	No. 11B Modified White Ball Dress.	No. 11B Dress.	No. 3 Ceremonial or Tropical Mess Dress.	No. 8 Mess Dress (Tropical).
G Ceremonial Evening (Tropical).	No. 11A Modified White Mess Dress.	No. 11A Tropical Mess Dress.	No. 11A Dress.	No. 3 Tropical Mess Dress.	No. 8 Mess Dress (Tropical).
H Non-Ceremonial Evening (Tropical).					

* Neck Decorations. The maximum numbers permitted to be worn with the various dresses are shown on the following page.

** Stars of Orders. The maximum number permitted to be worn is 4, including 1 foreign order.

J.S.C.D.T. MAXIMUM NUMBER OF NECK DECORATIONS TO BE WORN WITH DRESSES

	A	C	E	G
Royal Navy	2	1	3	1
Army	3	3	3	{ 3—No. 3 Dress. 1—Tropical Mess Dress.
Royal Air Force ..	2	{ 1—No. 5 Dress. 2—No. 1 Dress.	{ 3—No. 6A Dress. 2—No. 6 Dress.	1

DRESSES IN ABEYANCE FOR THE PRESENT

Dresses			Occasions
No. 1	Full Dress.	Full Dress Coat. Epaulettes (<i>except under Great Coat</i>). Gold-Laced Trousers. Cocked Hat. Sword. Full Dress Belt. Black Boots or Black Shoes. Orders, Decorations and Medals. Stars of Orders.	(a) State occasions at home and abroad. (b) When receiving the Queen or other Crowned Heads, at home and abroad, unless specially ordered otherwise. (c) At ceremonies or entertainments when the Senior Officer present considers it desirable to do special honour to the occasion.
No. 2	Ball Dress.	Mess Jacket (<i>or for Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains at their option—Undress Tail Coat</i>). Epaulettes. Gold-Laced Trousers. White Waistcoat. Cocked Hat } <i>May be ordered if desirable when meeting foreign officers.</i> Sword } Full Dress } Belt } Black Shoes. Orders and Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals. Stars of Orders.	At official or public balls, dinners and evening receptions.
No. 2A	Ball Dress without Epaulettes.	As for No. 2 except that Epaulettes are not worn.	At official or public balls, dinners and evening receptions of a less formal nature.

IN HOT CLIMATES

No. 9	White Dress.	White Tunic. Shoulder straps. White Trousers. Cap. Sword. Full Dress Belt. White Shoes <i>on board and weather permitting on shore; on shore in bad weather Black Boots or Shoes.</i> Orders, Decorations and Medals. Stars of Orders.	(a) State occasions. (b) When receiving the Queen or other Crowned Heads, unless specially ordered otherwise. (c) When receiving Heirs to Thrones, or other Members of the British or foreign Royal Families, <i>masthead flags being hoisted.</i> (d) Courts Martial. (e) Funerals. (f) Boarding foreign ships of war. (g) Exchanging visits of ceremony with Governors-General, Governors, Diplomatic Officers of and above the rank of <i>Chargé d'Affaires</i> , foreign officers or other foreign functionaries. (h) Occasions of duty and ceremony when White Undress is not sufficient.
-------	--------------	--	---

Note.—Broad Ribbands and Badges may be worn by Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders with this dress on appropriate occasions.

DETAILS OF UNIFORM FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY*

1. DISTINCTION MARKS OF RANK

(1) The principal indication of rank is the rows of gold lace on the cuffs with a circle on the uppermost row of lace, namely:—

For Officers of Flag Rank. A band of $1\frac{1}{2}$ -inches lace round the cuff, with rows of $\frac{1}{8}$ -inch lace around the sleeve above, according to rank, namely:—

For—

Admirals of the Fleet	4 rows	} The uppermost row forms a circle 2 inches in diameter in the centre of the upper side of the sleeve.
Admirals	3 "	
Vice-Admirals	2 "	
Rear-Admirals	1 row	

For Commodores.—A band of $1\frac{1}{2}$ -inch lace round the cuff, and a circle of $1\frac{1}{2}$ -inches in diameter formed of $\frac{1}{8}$ -inch distinction lace immediately above it in the centre of the upper side of the sleeve.

For—

Captains	4 rows	} of $\frac{1}{8}$ -inch lace ..	} The uppermost row forms a circle $1\frac{1}{2}$ -inches in diameter in the centre of the upper side of the sleeve.
Commanders	3 "		
Lieutenant-Commanders	2 "	} of $\frac{1}{8}$ -inch lace with a row of $\frac{1}{4}$ -inch lace between ..	
Lieutenants	2 "		
Sub-Lieutenants	1 row	} of $\frac{1}{8}$ -inch lace ..	

The space between two rows of distinction lace is $\frac{1}{4}$ inch.

(2) Rank is indicated also on the shoulder strap and the epaulette, and by certain differences in detail described under the several articles of uniform.

(3) The uniform of a Commodore is the same as that of a Captain, except the devices on the epaulettes and the lace on cuffs and shoulder-straps.

(4) The following table shows the articles of uniform in which a change is required on a step in rank (subordinate officers excepted):—

Step in Rank	Sleeve	Shoulder Strap	Epaulette			Full Dress Coat		
			Device	Strap	Bullions	Collar	Slash	Skirt
Lieutenant	Change	Change	—	—	Change	—	—	—
Lieutenant-Commander ..	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—	—
Commander	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—	—
Captain	Change	Change	—	—	Change	—	—	—
Commodores,	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—	—
Rear-Admiral	Change	Change	Change	—	Change	Change	Change	Change
Vice-Admiral	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—	—
Admiral	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—	—
Admiral of the Fleet	Change	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—

* Specimen uniforms may be seen at the Admiralty Pattern Rooms, 111 Penfold Street, St. John's Wood, London, N.W.8.

Table showing changes on step in rank (subordinate officers excepted)

—continued

Step in Rank	Gold-Laced Trousers *	Buttons	Scabbard	Full Dress Belt	Cocked Hat		Cap Peak
					Hat	—	
Lieutenant	Change	—	—	—	—	—	—
Lieutenant-Commander	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Commander	—	—	—	Change	—	Change	Change
Captain	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Commodore	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Rear-Admiral	Change	Change	Change	Change	Change	Change	Change
Vice-Admiral	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Admiral	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Admiral of the Fleet	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

(5) The following widths of gold lace are used:—

Rank	Width in Inches of Lace or Embroidery on						
	Cocked Hat and Shoulder Straps	Gold-Laced Trousers *	Full Dress Coat			Sleeves	Shoulder Straps
			Collar	Flaps on Skirt	Slash on Sleeves		
	Lace	Lace	Embroidery	Lace	Embroidery according to shape of Slash.	Lace	Lace
Officers of Flag Rank ..	2	1½	2	1½	↑	1½ and 1⅞	2, 1½ and 1
Commodores	—	1½	Lace. 1 and 1½	1	↑	1½ and 1⅞	1½ and 1
Captains and Commanders ..	—	1½	1 and 1½	1	↑	1⅞	1 and 1
Lieutenant-Commanders ..	—	1½	1 and 1½	1	↑	1⅞ and 1	1 and 1
Lieutenants	—	1½	1 and 1½	1	↑	1⅞	1
Sub-Lieutenants	—	—	1 and 1½	1	↑	1⅞	1

* See Article 11 as regards the current instructions for gold-laced trousers.

(6) Officers holding temporary commissions wear distinction lace as for permanent Officers except that the circle in the uppermost row of lace is replaced by a waved curl of ¼-inch gold lace. In wartime on becoming qualified the waved curl will be replaced by a plain curl of ⅞-inch lace as for permanent Officers.

2. DISTINCTION MARKS OF BRANCH

(1) Medical, Dental and Wardmaster Officers wear a stripe or stripes of distinction cloth ½ inch in width in conjunction with the rows of lace on cuff and shoulder strap. The distinction cloth fills the interval or intervals between two or more rows of lace or is placed below a single row of lace. The colours of distinction cloth are:—

Medical Officers	Scarlet cloth
Dental Officers	Orange cloth
Wardmaster Officers	Salmon-pink cloth

(2) When required to wear uniform, Officers of the Royal Corps of Naval Constructors and Civilian Electrical Engineering Officers wear the uniform prescribed for Naval Officers of equivalent rank, Constructor Officers wearing silver grey distinction cloth and Electrical Engineering Officers green distinction cloth.

3.—FULL DRESS COAT (in abeyance)

For all Commissioned Officers.—Blue cloth, double-breasted, 8 buttons in each row (all to be buttoned), 2 inches apart across the breast, the skirt to begin at one-fifth the circumference from the front edge, and lined with white kerseymer; 1 button at the bottom of each plait, and 2 in the waist seam behind. Pointed blue flaps on skirt, and 3 buttons under them. Shoulders fitted with epaulettes.

COLLAR

For Officers of Flag Rank.—White cloth with corners slightly rounded, and fitted with a black silk tongue to cover the space between them; fastened at the bottom with 1 hook and eye. Embroidered in oak leaf pattern in gold on white cloth, with piping at the top. Collar to be 2 inches high.

For other Commissioned Officers.—White cloth, the front edges slightly sloped, and fitted with a black silk tongue to cover the space between them; fastened at the bottom with 1 hook and eye. The collar is trimmed with gold lace, 1 inch top and front edges, $\frac{1}{2}$ inch lower edge. Not less than $\frac{1}{2}$ inch of white to show between the upper and the lower lace. If necessary, the lower lace may be partly on the coat.

CUFFS

Blue cloth with white slash and with rows of distinction lace according to rank.

SLASH

Of white cloth, the inner side straight and the outer pointed, with 3 buttons. Placed on the cuff so that the lower edge is on the edge of the cuff and the inner edge along the inner seam of the sleeve. Dimensions: 7 inches high at the points, $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches at the seam, and 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide at the centre.

For Officers of Flag Rank.—Embroidered in oak leaf pattern, in gold, without edging.

For other Commissioned Officers.—Laced round the upper, outer and lower edges with gold lace $\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide.

FLAPS ON SKIRT

For Officers of Flag Rank.—Laced all round with $1\frac{1}{2}$ -inch lace. A row of 1-inch lace encircles the hip buttons and forms a point above them on the seam.

For other Commissioned Officers.—Laced all round with 1-inch lace.

4.—UNDRESS TAIL COAT

For Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains.—Blue cloth, double-breasted; 3 buttons each side; 6 buttonholes, 4 in each lapel and 2 below; padded turn down collar; pointed flaps with 3 notched holes of black twist and buttons under; 1 button at the bottom of each plait, and 2 in the waist seam behind. The coat may be fastened in front with a link, at the wearer's discretion. Round cuffs with rows of distinction lace according to rank. Shoulders fitted for epaulettes.

Note.—The use of the Undress Tail Coat is optional.

5.—UNDRESS COAT

For all Officers.—Blue cloth with padded turn-down collar; the length to be sufficient to cover the hips; double-breasted, with 4 buttons 5 inches apart when buttoned, to button 4, spaced from 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches

to 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches, according to the height of wearer. Pockets, without flaps, at the sides in a line with the lowest button, and 1 outside left breast pocket. An opening 5 inches long at the bottom of each side seam. Round cuffs, with rows of distinction lace according to rank.

For Midshipmen.—On each side of the collar, a white turnback of 2 inches, with a notched hole of white twist, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button.

For Naval Cadets.—On each side of the collar, a notched hole of white twist, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button.

5A.—WORKING DRESS BLOUSE

For all Officers.—Navy serge, with step collar; single breasted with 3 uniform gilt buttons (size 1) down the front and 1 plain button under the right lapel. Two outside breast pockets with flaps, the flaps being $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the second buttonhole from the top; each breast pocket measures $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches in depth and 8 inches in width and fastens with a uniform gilt button (size 3). Body pleated with 12 pleats into a belt fitted with a buttonhole to fasten to 1 of 3 plain buttons. Sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with a plain button, fly type. The shoulders fitted with shoulder straps, except for midshipmen.

For Midshipmen.—On each side of the collar a white turnback of 2 inches, with a notched hole of white twist $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button.

5B.—WORKING DRESS FOR AIR CREW BLOUSE

For all Officers.—Navy serge, with collar made to fasten up to the throat, single breasted with a fly front, and to fasten with 4 plain buttons; 2 breast pockets with flaps to fasten with plain buttons and buttonholes, fly type; 2 inside breast pockets; body pleated into a belt with adjustable buckle fastening; sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with plain buttons and buttonholes, fly type. The shoulders fitted with shoulder straps, except for midshipmen.

For Midshipmen.—On each side of the collar a white turnback of 2 inches, with a notched hole of white twist $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button.

6.—WHITE TUNIC

For all Officers.—White drill, or duck, single-breasted, stand collar with hook and eye at neck, 5 buttons at the front (all to be buttoned) and an opening at bottom of each side seam, 5 inches long. Collar to be worn hooked. A patched pocket on each breast, without flaps. Shoulders fitted for shoulder-straps.

7.—WHITE BUSH JACKET

For Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains.—White drill, single breasted, with long sleeves buttoned at the cuff with a single $\frac{1}{2}$ -inch plain white button. Open at the neck and buttoned with 4 No. 1 size gilt buttons; fitted with an all-round belt with a detachable gilt buckle; an opening about 5 inches long at the bottom of each side seam. Four pockets with flaps buttoned down with No. 2 size gilt buttons. Sleeves may be worn rolled up or jackets may have sleeves of elbow length at option of wearer.

Note.—The use of the White Bush Jacket is optional.

8.—MESS JACKET

For all Commissioned Officers.—Blue cloth, double-breasted; 3 buttons each side; 6 buttonholes, 4 in each lapel and 2 below; padded turn-down collar; slightly roached over the hips, with a rounded peak behind; 2 pockets with welts at the side. The jacket is fastened in front by a link.

Round cuffs, with rows of distinction lace according to rank. Shoulders fitted for epaulettes—the fittings covered with blue cloth.

9.—ROUND JACKET (in abeyance)

For Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Blue cloth, single-breasted, with 7 buttons; 3 notched holes of black twist on each cuff, with buttons to correspond; a stand collar with white turnback and notched hole or the white notched hole as described in No. 5.

Note.—The Round Jacket is worn by these Officers on occasions for which the Full Dress Coat or Mess Jacket is prescribed.

10.—WHITE MESS JACKET

For all Officers.—White drill, or other approved material. The same shape as the Blue Mess Jacket, but with a roll collar, 2 buttons in each row, and 2 button-holes on either side to correspond with the buttons, to be worn linked with 2 No. 2 size buttons connected by a ring; 2 pockets with welts at the side. Shoulders fitted for shoulder-straps.

11.—TROUSERS

Gold-laced—

For Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores, Captains, Commanders, Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants.—Blue cloth, with a gold stripe down the outside seam. The width of the gold stripe is:—

- 1½ inches for Officers of Flag Rank.
- 1½ inches for other Officers.

(Gold-laced trousers are not worn by Sub Lieutenants, Midshipmen or Cadets).

Note.—The wearing of gold-laced trousers in accordance with the above instructions is in abeyance. As a temporary measure gold-laced trousers may be worn optionally by Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains with Nos. 2B, 6, 11B and 11 Dresses. The width of the gold stripe is to be 1½ inches in each case, but Officers of Flag Rank who still possess trousers with a 1½ inch gold stripe may continue to wear them until replacement is required.

Plain—

For all Officers.—Blue cloth without gold lace.

For all Officers.—Navy serge (Working Dress).

For Air Crew Officers.—Navy serge, air crew pattern (Working Dress).

For all Officers.—Dark blue drill (Action Dress).

For all Officers.—White duck or drill.

Note.—White trousers are worn at home and abroad with Blue Ceremonial Dress (No. 3), Blue Dress (No. 4 or 4a) or Undress (No. 5) by direction of the Senior Officer present. Officers and men are always to wear trousers of the same colour; this rule however, does not apply when the men are in working dress.

12.—WAISTCOATS MORNING

For all Officers (optional).—Blue cloth, single-breasted with 6 buttons.

EVENING

Blue—

For all Officers.—Blue cloth, single-breasted, cut low, with roll collar and 4 buttons.

White—

For all Officers (optional).—White marcella, single-breasted, cut low, with roll collar and 4 buttons.

13.—EPAULETTES (in abeyance)

For all Commissioned Officers.

STRAP

For Admirals of the Fleet.—Gold lace, embroidered with gold oak leaf and acorns with pearl crescent and edging of gold.

For all other Commissioned Officers.—Plain gold lace, with pearl crescent and edging of gold.

GOLD BULLIONS

For Officers of Flag Rank.—A double row of loose dead and bright bullions, 3 inches deep; the outer row to have 20 bullions, 1½ inches in circumference; the inner row to have 19 bullions, 1½ inch in circumference.

For Commodores, Captains, Commanders, Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants.—A double row of bright bullions, 2½ inches deep; the outer row to have 20 bullions, 1½ inches in circumference; the inner row to have 19 bullions, 1½ inch in circumference.

For Sub-Lieutenants.—No bullions.

DEVICES

The following devices in silver are placed on the strap:—

For Admirals of the Fleet.—A crown, the Royal Cypher, crossed batons surrounded by a wreath of laurel.

For Admirals.—A crown, crossed sword and baton, 3 stars, 1½ inches in diameter.

For Vice-Admirals.—A crown, crossed sword and baton, 2 stars 1½ inches in diameter in a horizontal line.

For Rear-Admirals.—A crown, crossed sword and baton, 1 star 1½ inches in diameter.

For Commodores.—A crown, 2 stars 1 inch in diameter in a horizontal line, an anchor and chain cable.

For Captains.—A crown, 1 star 1½ inches in diameter, an anchor and chain cable.

For Commanders.—A crown, an anchor and chain cable.

For Lieutenant-Commanders.—One star 1½ inches in diameter, an anchor and chain cable.

For Lieutenants and Sub-Lieutenants.—An anchor and chain cable.

Note.—Epaulettes are not worn when the greatcoat is ordered with full dress, but when for this reason epaulettes are not worn the greatcoat must not be taken off.

14.—SHOULDER STRAPS

TO BE WORN WITH GREATCOAT, WATCH COAT, SERGE WORKING DRESS BLOUSE, WORKING DRESS BLOUSE FOR NAVAL AIR CREW, WHITE TUNIC, WHITE MESS JACKET, ACTION DRESS SHIRT, TROPICAL SHIRT AND KHAKI UNIFORM.

Shoulder straps are to be 5½ inches long and 2½ inches wide, of blue cloth covering a firm waterproof foundation of a resilient nature, and are to have a No. 3 size button at the top of each. The rank and branch are to be indicated by gold lace or appropriate devices, and distinction cloth.

Shoulder straps for wear on white uniform are to be lined with white kid or white plastic material and are to have a long-shanked button and metal fastener at the top and white tapes at the lower corners for ready attachment and removal.

Shoulder straps are to be attached firmly to blue uniform by stitching all round the shoulder strap, except that with Serge Working Dress or Aircrew Working Dress it is permissible for holes to be pierced in the shoulders of the blouse for the insertion of the button and laces and for cloth shoulder flaps, where fitted, to be removed.

For Officers of Flag Rank.—The top covered with 2-inch wide gold lace, showing a margin of $\frac{1}{4}$ inch of cloth (except for Medical and Dental Officers); the same devices as on the epaulettes except that the 2 stars for Vice-Admirals are to be placed one above the other and the stars for all Officers except Rear-Admirals are to be 1 inch in diameter. The star for Rear-Admirals is to be 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches in diameter. For Medical and Dental Officers of Flag Rank, piped all round with distinction cloth of branch $\frac{1}{4}$ inch wide.

Shoulder straps for wear with Serge Working Dress, Tropical Working Dress and Action Dress are covered with blue cloth and have rows of gold lace with curl in the uppermost row and distinction cloth of branch when appropriate as worn on the sleeve of blue uniform, except that the broad row of lace is $\frac{1}{4}$ inches wide, other rows $\frac{1}{8}$ inch wide and the space between the rows is $\frac{1}{8}$ inch.

For all other Commissioned Officers.—Distinction lace and distinction cloth, according to rank and branch, as worn on the sleeves of blue uniform.

Where $\frac{5}{8}$ -inch lace is prescribed for cuff lacing, lacing on the shoulder strap is to be $\frac{1}{4}$ inch wide. The width of the half stripe on the shoulder strap to be as worn on the cuff. The overall diameter of the circle formed by the uppermost row of lace on the shoulder strap is to be 1 $\frac{1}{8}$ inches.

Shoulder straps worn with the Serge Working Dress and Working Dress for Air Crew only may be covered with serge, and have the gold lace and distinction cloth represented by woven yarn in appropriate colours.

For Midshipmen.—To be worn only in white uniform and khaki tropical uniform. (Shoulder straps are not worn by Dartmouth Midshipmen.) To have a Midshipman's turnback, $\frac{1}{4}$ inches long by $\frac{1}{4}$ inch wide, at the button end: the notched hole of white twist to be 1 inch long.

15.—BUTTONS

For Officers of Flag Rank.—A gilt-raised round button with a rope rim encircling a plain rim, within which is a wreath of laurel surrounding an anchor and cable under a crown.

For other Officers.—The same as for Officers of Flag Rank but with no laurel wreath.

Buttons are of 3 sizes:—

1. $\frac{1}{8}$ of an inch in diameter (or in button maker's measure 37 lines; relief 7 lines).
2. $\frac{1}{4}$ of an inch in diameter (or in button maker's measure 30 lines; relief 6 lines).
3. $\frac{3}{8}$ of an inch in diameter (or in button maker's measure 26 lines; relief 5 $\frac{1}{2}$ lines).

They are worn as follows:—

Size No. 1. On all Coats, Boat Cloak, White Tunic, White Bush Jacket, Working Dress Blouse and Cocked Hat.

„ „ 2. On Jackets and Slash of Full Dress Coat.

„ „ 3. On Waistcoats, Working Dress Blouse, Epaulettes, and Shoulder Straps.

*16.—SWORD

For all Officers except Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Gilt mounted, the hilt solid, half basket guard, with raised bars, and crown and anchor badge, lion head backpiece, white fish skin gripe, bound with 3 gilt wires; outside length 5 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches, inside length 4 $\frac{1}{4}$ inches. The blade straight, 31 $\frac{1}{4}$ inches long, $\frac{1}{8}$ to $\frac{1}{4}$

inch wide at the shoulder, with a flat back and the blade ground hollow to within 11 inches of the end with a double-edged spear point.

SCABBARD

For Officers of Flag Rank.—Black leather, the top and middle lockets to be 4 and 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches long respectively; to have loops and rings, and to be ornamented with embossed oak leaves in bas-relief; the chape to be 7 $\frac{1}{4}$ inches long, and to have oak leaves round the upper part and a honeysuckle ornament at the end.

For all other Officers except Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—The chape to be only 6 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches long; both lockets and chape to be ornamented with fluted threads and scrolls, instead of oak leaves.

SWORD KNOT

For all Officers except Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Of blue and gold cord with barrel-shaped mould covered with blue and gold gimp, with blue bullion at end.

Note.—When worn with the greatcoat the sword is hooked up, the scabbard passing through a slit in the coat and the hilt outside.

*17.—DIRK

For Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Gilt-mounted with lion head backpiece and white fishskin gripe; hilt 5 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, the cross bar fitted with an oval medallion with crown and anchor badge surrounded by a wreath of laurel, and with spring to hold the blade in the scabbard; blue and gold glade, embossed, 17 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches long; length of dirk when in the scabbard, 23 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches.

DIRK SCABBARD

For Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Black leather, 18 inches long, fitted with gilt locket at the top with 2 rings to attach to slings of belt, and at the bottom with a gilt-pointed shoe.

DIRK KNOT

For Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—The same as the sword knot, but smaller.

*18.—SWORD BELTS FULL DRESS SWORD BELT (in abeyance)

For Officers of Flag Rank.—Black silk webbing, lined, girdle fully 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide; slings 1 inch wide on sliders; the whole embroidered in gold with oak leaves and acorns down the middle, and margined with a straight gold line near each edge. Gilt mountings with circular clasp in front; round the clasp is an embossed wreath of laurel and in the centre an anchor surmounted by a crown in a wreath of laurel; embossed carriage buckles and attached to the front sling or to slider a plain gilt hook to suspend the sword short. Swivels and buckles and billets to attach the sword.

For Commodores, Captains and Commanders.—The same as for Officers of Flag Rank, except that girdle and slings are embroidered with 3 straight gold lines, 1 down the middle and 1 near each edge; the circular clasp has round the edge an embossed wreath of laurel and in the centre an anchor surmounted by a crown, but without a wreath of laurel; plain carriage buckles.

For Lieutenant-Commanders, Lieutenants and Sub-Lieutenants.—The same, but 2 lines of gold embroidery instead of 3.

*UNDRESS SWORD BELT

For all Officers except Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—The same as the Full Dress Belt, but of black seal leather and with no embroidery. Slings

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

$\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide. As an alternative a lightweight Undress Sword Belt of white web material with patent leather slings may be worn.

*DIRK BELT

For Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—The same as the Undress sword belt, except that the slings are fitted with the girdle on 2 runners connected inside the belt by a leather strap 8 inches in length. Girdle $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide. Clasp $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide. Length of slings: front 9 inches, back $9\frac{1}{4}$ inches.

Note.—Sword belts are worn over the Full Dress Coat between the 2 lowest buttons; under the Undress Coat and White Tunic; and when worn with Ball Dress under the waistcoat.

19.—AIGUILLETES

For Admirals of the Fleet and for Vice-Admirals and Rear-Admirals of the United Kingdom.—The aiguillette is of gold wire basket cord, $\frac{1}{4}$ inch thick, and consists of 2 single plaits of unequal length and of 2 cords of unequal length starting from an end of each plait; at the other end of each plait there are a few inches of plain cord ending in netted heads and gilt-embossed metal tags. The longer plait and cord are joined to the shorter plait and cord by a metal clasp about $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, with which the aiguillette is fastened to the brass slide of the epaulette or shoulder strap. The longer or back cord is looped up on the shorter or front cord, the front cord and short and long plaits are fastened together, and where they are fastened together a small gold braid loop is fitted. The aiguillette is worn on the *right* shoulder, the arm being passed between the front or short plait and cord and the back or longer plait and cord.

The aiguillette is worn with Full Dress (in abeyance), Blue Ceremonial Dress, Modified Ball Dress, White Ceremonial Dress and Modified White Ball Dress on all occasions and with other dresses when in attendance on or in the presence of the Sovereign or members of the Royal Family.

When the aiguillette is worn with the Full Dress Coat the small gold braid loop is attached to the top button on the *right* side of the coat; with the White Tunic to the top button; and with the Undress Coat, Mess Jacket and White Mess Jacket to a small button fitted under the right lapel. With blue uniform, when epaulettes are not worn a shoulder strap covered with plaited gold cord of the same pattern as the aiguillette plaits is worn, with the aiguillette fastened to it; in white uniform the shoulder strap of rank is used for this purpose.

For Personal Aides-de-Camp to the Queen.—The same as for Admirals of the Fleet, except that two sizes of aiguillette are used. The full dress aiguillette is made of gimp and orris ten-line cord $\frac{1}{4}$ inch thick, triple plaited. The undress aiguillette is of plain gimp 9-line cord, $\frac{3}{8}$ inch thick, double plaited. The plaits of both aiguillettes are finished with a single cord with a 4-turn knot above the metal tags.

Personal Aides-de-Camp to the Queen wear the aiguillette with all dresses on all occasions except that in Undress, Mess Undress, White Undress and White Mess Undress when not in attendance or in the presence of the Sovereign or members of the Royal Family the wearing of aiguillettes is optional.

Note.—The wearing of full-dress aiguillettes for Personal Aides-de-Camp to the Queen is in abeyance.

For Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, Naval Equerries to the Queen or to members of the Royal Family, Honorary Physicians, Surgeons and Dental Surgeons to the Queen and the Medical Officer appointed as in attendance on the Queen when afloat.—The same as for Admirals of the Fleet, except that gold gimp cord $\frac{1}{4}$ inch in diameter is used, instead of wire basket-cord. It is worn on the *right* shoulder and in the same

manner as the aiguillette for Admirals of the Fleet with all dresses when in attendance on or in the presence of the Sovereign or members of the Royal Family.

For Naval Attachés and Assistant Naval Attachés (unless they are A.D.C.'s to the Queen or Naval Equerries to the Queen or to members of the Royal Family) and Secretaries, Flag Lieutenant Commanders and Flag Lieutenants specifically appointed as such to the personal staffs of Flag Officers, Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores.—The same as for Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, except that gold and blue cord $\frac{1}{8}$ inch thick is used instead of gold gimp cord, and that the gilt metal tags are of special design, mounted with silver metal anchors. It is worn in the same manner as the aiguillette for Admirals of the Fleet, but on the *left* shoulder, being attached to the top button on the *left* side of the Full Dress Coat; to the top button of the White Tunic; or to a small button fitted under the *left* lapel of the Undress Coat, Mess Jacket or White Mess Jacket.

The aiguillette is worn with all dresses on all occasions except that it need not be worn at sea or by Flag-Lieutenants and Secretaries when not in personal attendance.

In blue uniform, when epaulettes are not worn, a blue cloth shoulder strap ornamented with gold and blue cord of the same pattern as the aiguillette plaits is worn, with the aiguillette fastened to it; in white uniform the shoulder strap of rank is used for this purpose.

Note 1.—Officers appointed as Aides-de-Camp to Governors General or to the Lord High Commissioner to the General Assembly of the Church of Scotland wear on the *right* shoulder the same aiguillette as is worn by Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, but the Royal Cypher is not to be worn. The aiguillette is worn with all dresses on all occasions except that wear when at sea is optional.

Officers appointed as Aides-de-Camp to Governors or Lieutenant-Governors wear the same aiguillette as is worn by Naval Attachés but the aiguillette is worn on the *right* shoulder. It is worn with all dresses on all occasions except that wear when at sea is optional.

Note 2.—Aiguillettes are never worn on Greatcoats, Watch Coats, and Raincoats, or in No. 12A, 13, 13A and 14 Dresses.

20. ROYAL CYPHER

For Admirals of the Fleet, Vice-Admirals and Rear-Admirals of the United Kingdom, Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, Honorary Physicians, Surgeons and Dental Surgeons to the Queen and Naval Equerries to the Queen or to members of the Royal Family.—The Royal Cypher is in dull silver and comprises Roman letters either $\frac{1}{2}$ inch or $\frac{3}{4}$ inch high surmounted by a crown $\frac{1}{2}$ inch high. The Cypher with letters $\frac{1}{2}$ inch high is worn on aiguillette shoulder straps, including the additional strap worn on the *left* shoulder on certain occasions with No. 3 Dress. The Cypher with letters $\frac{1}{2}$ inch high is worn on both shoulders on epaulettes and on shoulder straps of the Greatcoat, Watch Coat and all White and Khaki uniform. The Cypher is placed immediately below the crown when worn on the epaulette, and when worn on the shoulder strap of Officers of Flag rank; when worn on the shoulder strap of Officers of other rank, it is superimposed on the lowest rows of lace, the bottom of the Cypher being even with the lower edge of the lowest row of lace.

An Officer who has held the appointment of First and Principal Naval Aide-de-Camp to the Queen continues to wear the Royal Cypher after he has relinquished the appointment. If he has held this appointment under more than one Sovereign, he may, after relinquishing the appointment, wear the Royal

*Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by Midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

Cypher of each Sovereign under whom he has so served.

In all other cases, the Cypher of the reigning Monarch only is worn.

For Personal Aides-de-Camp to the Queen.—The Royal Cypher is in engine-turned silver and comprises block letters either $\frac{1}{8}$ inch or $\frac{1}{16}$ inch high, surmounted by a crown $\frac{1}{8}$ inch high. Cyphers with the larger and smaller letters are worn in the same manner and with the same dresses as for other Aides-de-Camp.

A Personal Aide-de-Camp to the Queen, who has held this appointment under more than one Sovereign, wears the Cypher of each Sovereign under whom he has so served. He continues to wear the Royal Cypher or Cyphers after he has relinquished the appointment. When the Cyphers of more than one Sovereign are worn, those with the smaller letters are used on all occasions.

21.—COCKED HAT (in abeyance)

For Commissioned Officers.—A black cocked hat with a left flap of 6 inches, right flap of 5½ inches, 4½ inches at each corner. A black silk cockade, 5 inches wide, placed upright on the right hand side. At each end a tassel consisting of 5 gold bullions above 5 gold and 5 blue bullion-eyes. The hat is bound all round:—

For Officers of Flag Rank, with gold lace 2 inches wide, showing 1 inch on each side.

For other Commissioned Officers, with black silk of oak leaf pattern 1½ inches wide, showing 1 inch on the outer side.

On the Cockade are the following devices:—

For Officers of Flag Rank.—Three loops of dead and bright bullion 1½ inches in circumference, the innermost loop twisted and looped round a button

For Commodores, Captains and Commanders.—Two loops of bright bullion, 1½ inches in circumference, the inner loop twisted and looped round a button.

For Lieutenant-Commanders, Lieutenants and Sub-Lieutenants.—One loop of bright bullion 1½ inches in circumference, twisted and looped round a button.

Note.—Subordinate Officers wear the Cap on the occasions for which the Cocked Hat is prescribed.

22.—CAPS PEAK CAP

For all Officers.—White ribbed plastic crown and quarterings; blue cloth band; fitted with peak and chin strap. Measurements of crown to vary from 10½ inches long and 9½ inches wide for size 6½ to 11½ inches by 11½ inches for size 7½. To have a piping round the edge of the crown, another between the band and quartering and another near the bottom of the band. To have a band of black worsted braid 1½ inches wide with the join in front so as to be covered by the badge; a press stud fastener to be fitted at the join to hold the braid band, with the cap badge attached, in position on the cap. The band of the cap to be supported with double stiffening hessian 2½ inches wide. The crown to be extended with a phosphor-bronze grommet joined with a brass ferrule. The use of steel cap stretchers is prohibited. The quarterings to be lightly and evenly padded with wadding. The chin strap to be of black patent calf leather (or black plastic material of similar appearance), ½ inch wide, buttoned to 2 flexible buttons placed immediately behind the corners of the peak.

PEAK

For Officers of Flag Rank.—Covered with blue cloth and bound with patent leather and embroidered all round with oak leaves in gold ½ inch wide. The peak to be 2–2½ inches deep in the middle.

For Commodores, Captains and Commanders.—The same but embroidered on the front edge only.

For all other Officers.—Patent leather, without embroidery. The peak to be 2 inches deep in the middle.

The peak to droop at an angle of 45°.

Note.—As a temporary measure either caps with white plastic top (as above) or blue caps of obsolescent pattern with white ribbed plastic or pique cap cover or white caps of obsolescent pattern may be worn.

BLUE BERET

For Air Crew Officers.—Blue Beret for wear with Working Dress.

CAP BADGE

For all Officers.—A wreath of gold laurel leaves surrounding a silver fowl anchor, embroidered on a blue cloth-ground, with a crown above, embroidered in gold and silver. The outside dimensions of the badge are 2½ inches high by 3½ inches broad.

For Air Crew Officers.—Badge for wear with Beret, similar to above but in metal and with outside dimensions 1½ inches high by 2½ inches broad.

23.—GREATCOAT

For all Officers.—Blue beaver cloth. Length 16 inches from the ground. Double-breasted: 6 gilt buttons each side, 4 to button; bottom button at hip level. Inset side pockets with flaps; top of pocket in line with bottom buttons. Sword slit just above left hip, with buttoning flap and sword hook inside. Plain back with centre seam and back vent buttoning on inside at centre. Detachable half-belt at back, fastening with 2 gilt buttons. Stand and fall collar with throat tab. Shoulders fitted with shoulder straps, except for Midshipmen and Cadets.

24.—WATCH COAT

For all Officers.—(Optional—not be worn on ceremonial occasions).—Blue cloth, lined with grey flannel. Length just above the knee. Double-breasted: 4 gilt buttons each side, 4 to button. Inset side pockets with flaps. Plain back with 14-inch vent. Stand and fall collar with throat tab. Shoulders fitted with shoulder straps, except for Midshipmen and Cadets.

25.—RAINCOAT

For all Officers.—Dark blue; material optional. Lined with blue. Single breasted, to button 4. Fly fronts; vertical side pockets, welted. Raglan sleeves. No belt. Coat to reach 5 inches below the knee.

26.—BOAT CLOAK

For all Officers.—Blue cloth, lined with white. 4 gilt buttons, all to button. Lion-head fastenings and chain at neck. Two pockets inside. Collar 2 inch stand, 3½ inch fall. Shoulders cut so that the cloak will fit evenly over epaulettes when worn. Length 2 inches above the knee.

The boat cloak may be worn optionally with Nos. 2B, 3, 4, 4A, 6, 6A, 7, 11, 11A, 11B and 12 Dresses.

27.—GAITERS

For all Officers.—Black enamelled hide, with 4 eyelet holes each side, and fastened with leather loops, strap and buckle at the top. The gaiter to be 9½ inches high at the front and 10½ inches high at the back seam.

Note.—Gaiters are to be worn on the following occasions only:—

- (a) by the officers of the guard of all Royal and ceremonial guards;
- (b) by officer instructors at gunnery schools and when engaged on parade training instruction at any training establishment or Royal Naval Barracks;
- (c) by officers of Royal Tournament field gun crews;
- (d) by Officers of Patrol.

Boots are to be worn on all occasions of wearing gaiters.

28.—NECKTIES

For all Officers.—Plain black silk or satin.

With the Undress Coat and Working Dress Blouse, the sailor's knot. With the Mess Jacket, White Mess Jacket and Undress Tail Coat, the bow tie.

A bow tie should be worn if undress No. 5 is worn in the evening in harbour.

29.—SCARF

For all Officers.—White. Material optional.

30.—GLOVES

Plain brown.

Brown gloves may be worn with blue uniform in cold weather but their wearing is optional. On ceremonial occasions they are not to be worn unless specifically ordered by the Senior Officer on account of weather.

31.—BOOTS AND SHOES

BLACK BOOTS.

Lace-up boots. No toe-caps.

BLACK SHOES.

Lace-up shoes. No toe-caps.

WHITE SHOES.

Lace-up buckskin shoes. No toe-caps or straps.

White canvas shoes may be worn with white Undress Uniform on ordinary working occasions on board H.M. ships.

SANDALS

As supplied from the Victualling Yards.

Note.—Officers already in possession of Wellington or Half Wellington boots are permitted to wear them in uniform until they wear out.

32.—SOCKS AND STOCKINGS

With black shoes, black or dark blue socks should be worn.

With white shoes, white socks should be worn.

Stockings for Tropical Dress.—Blue turnover stockings should be worn with black shoes or boots, white turnover stockings with white shoes.

33.—KAMARBAND

Black silk, 6 inches wide, quite plain, fastened with 2 straps and buckles behind.

Note.—The kamarband may be worn in hot climates with the White Mess Jacket instead of the blue evening waistcoat with White Mess Undress.

34.—SHIRTS

White.

Plain soft-fronted white shirts may be worn with all Day Dresses (other than Nos. 13, 13A and 14). Stiff-fronted evening shirts are to be worn with Nos. 2B, 6A and 11B Dresses and are normally to be worn with No. 11A Dress, but in hot weather evening shirts with soft-ribbed or marcella fronts and cuffs may be worn with No. 11A Dress at Senior Officer's discretion. Evening shirts with soft-ribbed or marcella fronts and cuffs may also be worn as an alternative to stiff-fronted shirts with Nos. 7 and 12 Dresses.

Shirts for Tropical Dress.—White twill, with polo collar attached. Pocket on each breast as on white tunic. Yoke at back with box pleat. Shoulders fitted with holes for shoulder straps as on white tunic. Sleeves to be short (to the elbow) or long at the option of the wearer.

Shirts for Action Dress.—Light blue cotton material, coat style, with collar attached, fastening at the throat with a button. 6 buttons down the front, including the collar button, the buttons being 4 inches apart. Long sleeves buttoning at the wrist. 2 plain, patch, breast pockets closed with a button. Plain, dark blue, plastic, $\frac{1}{2}$ inch buttons. Shoulders fitted with holes for shoulder straps.

35.—SHORTS FOR TROPICAL DRESS

White drill, 8 pleats fitted into 2-inch deep waistband. The waistband to have a front extension piece

and side adjusting straps. Side pockets (no hip pocket). Bottom of leg approximately 26 inches round and to reach to about 3 inches above the centre of the kneecap.

36.—COLLARS

White, stiff.

For evening wear stiff winged collars are to be worn except that:—

- with No. 7 Dress soft turned-down collars of plain, ribbed, or marcella pattern may be worn with soft-fronted shirts on informal occasions;
- with No. 11A Dress when soft-fronted shirts are worn a soft turned-down collar of ribbed or marcella material matching the shirt is to be worn;
- with No. 12 Dress soft turned-down collars are to be worn whenever soft-fronted shirts are worn.

37.—MOURNING

On all occasions on which mourning has been specially ordered or is authorised in Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Officers are to wear a piece of black crepe $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide round the left arm above the elbow; no other mark of mourning is ever to be worn unless specially ordered.

38.—JEWELLERY

Watch chains and trinkets are not to be worn outside coats; nor pins, rings or other ornaments on neckties.

39.—MATERIAL OF BLUE UNIFORM

Smooth cloth, thickness varying according to climate. No silk facings. For cold weather, pilot cloth is allowed.

In warm weather, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief or Senior Naval Officer, the material for Undress may, at the option of the wearer, be blue serge of a shade similar to that of the smooth cloth; the weight and colour of the serge must conform strictly to the sealed pattern.

In hot climates when white uniform is worn, the material for Undress (blue) for night uniform may at the option of the wearer be of fine blue serge or flannel and the trousers worn with Nos. 11B, 11A, 12 and 12A Dresses may be made of any suitable lightweight or finely woven material of the correct blue shade. At the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief or Senior Naval Officer the Undress uniform of blue serge may be worn instead of White Undress.

40.—KHAKI UNIFORM

Khaki uniform is to be worn only:—

- by Officers appointed to serve with Royal Marines units;
- by Officers when employed with Combined Operations parties, or with operational landing parties at the discretion of the Senior Officer;
- by Officers appointed for service in the United States of America and Canada, as a Summer working uniform in the form specially prescribed for this purpose;
- As specially directed by the Admiralty.

2. Details of Khaki uniform are as follows:—

Battledress, Khaki.—Service articles but with the collar of the blouse faced with similar material. Blouses are to be worn with the collar and top button undone.

Macintosh, Army pattern.—Service article, as specified in the Dress Regulations: Royal Marines Officers.

Beret.—Blue (or green in the case of Officers appointed to serve with Commando units) with naval officers' metal beret badge.

Cap.—Naval officers' cap with a khaki cap cover.

Shirt and Collar.—Khaki.

Tie.—Khaki or black.

Boots and Shoes.—Black, with no toe-caps.

Brown shoes may be worn when not on duty.

KHAKI TROPICAL DRESS

Shirt.—Khaki bush jacket or khaki shirt with collar attached.

Shorts.—Khaki drill.

Trousers.—Khaki drill.

Beret or Cap.—As above.

Stockings.—Khaki.

Boots and Shoes.—As above.

3. ***Khaki Uniform for wear only by Officers appointed for service in U.S.A. and Canada during summer months.***

Jacket Service Dress.—Khaki gabardine* of the same pattern as the military service dress except that the pointed cuffs and shoulder straps are omitted. Single breasted, cut as a lounge suit to the waist with back seam fitted at the waist; military skirt to the bottom edge, opening at the back from the bottom of the garment to the waist line. For a man 5 feet 9 inches in height and varying in proportion to height: back vent to be 13 inches deep. Step collar, depth of opening about 3 inches. Two breast pockets 6½ inches wide and 7½ inches deep to the top of the flap, box pleat in the centre 2½ inches wide, fitted with a buttonhole and fastened with small gilt button. Two expanding side pockets 9½ inches wide at the top and 10½ inches at the bottom, 8 inches deep to the top of the pocket; flap, with buttonhole for small gilt button, to cover pockets, 3½ inches deep, 9½ inches wide; the top of the pocket should be sewn down at the corners in such a manner that on service the pocket can be expanded at the top also. Outside jetted pocket and inside breast pocket on the right side, and inside ticket pocket on the left. Four large gilt buttons down the front, the bottom one just below the lower edge of waistband. To be lined or not as required with lining of similar colour to the jacket. Shoulders fitted to take naval shoulder straps as worn with white uniform. Belt of same material as jacket, 2 inches wide with 3 pairs of eyelet holes 1 inch apart commencing 2½ inches from the mitred end and fitted with a two-prong gilt metal buckle.

Trousers.—Khaki gabardine.*

Cap.—Naval Officers' cap with khaki gabardine cover.*

Shirt and Collar.—Khaki.

Tie.—Khaki or black.

Shoes.—Black with no toe-caps or brown with plain toe-caps.

***Note.**—Officers in possession of khaki drill or gabardine uniform of the former pattern may continue to wear it until worn out.

4. *Distinction Marks of Rank and Branch.*

Blue cloth shoulder straps with gold distinction lace, as worn with white uniform.

Gilt metal collar badges representing in miniature the distinction marks of rank and branch may be worn on an optional basis by Officers on both sides of the collar of khaki uniform shirts when appointed for duty which necessitates their wearing khaki uniform in the presence of U.S. Officers. The badge is to be worn with the centre approximately 1 inch from the front edge of the collar and 1 inch from the bottom, the bottom stripe of the badge to be horizontal when the shirt collar is fastened.

41.—DRESS OF CHAPLAINS

Chaplains (except Chaplains, R.N., entered prior to the 3rd November, 1948) are to wear uniform as Naval Officers subject to the following modifications:—

(a) No distinction marks of rank to be worn.

(b) A clerical collar and stock to be worn on all occasions.

(c) A gilt Maltese Cross to be worn on the shoulder straps of greatcoats. On white uniform and tropical dress black shoulder straps with a gilt Maltese Cross to be worn.

(d) **Cap.**—The peak of the cap to be covered with blue cloth and have an edging of black worsted braid ½ inch in width.

(e) **Cap Badge.**—The wreath of gold laurel leaves to be replaced by a wreath of laurel leaves embroidered in black silk, edged and veined in gold.

2. Chaplains, R.N., entered prior to the 3rd November, 1948, retain the option of wearing the uniform shown above or ordinary clerical dress including a clerical collar and stock. The mess dress when uniform is not worn is to be clerical Court coat, and trousers of black cloth. The wearing of knee breeches, silk stockings and buckle shoes is in abeyance.

3. *Chaplains Serving with Royal Marines Field Units.*

Khaki Uniform.—When in the field Chaplains will be required to wear battledress. A bronze Maltese Cross will be worn on the shoulder straps and the shoulder title "Royal Navy" on each arm. The clerical collar and stock are to be worn with battledress.

4. In the conduct of religious services a Chaplain should wear a black silk scarf embroidered at each end with an anchor attached by its cable to a Cross and surmounted by a Royal Crown. Decorations and Medals may be worn on the left side of the scarf when Officers wear No. 3 Dress, No. 4 Dress, No. 8 Dress and No. 9A Dress. Orders or Stars of Orders are also worn in the manner laid down for Naval Officers. Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals may be worn on the left side of the scarf when Officers wear No. 5 Dress and No. 10 Dress. The scarf may be worn after retirement by Chaplains who have retired on pension.

5. Honorary Chaplains to the Queen wear a Red Cassock and a special Bronze Badge consisting of the Royal Cypher and Crown within an oval wreath. The Badge is worn in the conduct of Religious Services, on the left side of the scarf by Chaplains who wear the scarf, and on academic or ordinary clerical dress by other Chaplains. When an Honorary Chaplain to the Queen ceases to hold the appointment, he may continue to wear the Red Cassock and may wear the badge in miniature.

42.—FLYING BADGES

Naval flying badges are to be worn by entitled Officers as soon as they have qualified as follows:—

(a) Naval Pilots: on successful completion of basic and applied flying courses, including the advanced section of the Royal Air Force standard syllabus for pilot training.

(b) Naval Observers: on successful completion of training at the Naval Observer and Air Signal School.

2. The initial award of flying badges is on a provisional basis, and the badge will not be considered to have been fully earned until the holder has been appointed to and has actually undertaken productive duties in a qualified capacity in a front line, training or miscellaneous unit.

3. When it has been acquired, the right to wear the Pilots' or Observers' badge may only be withdrawn at the discretion of the Admiralty, and the holder of the badge will normally continue wearing it after he has ceased to carry out flying duties.

4. The flying badge is liable to be withdrawn if the holder has:—

- (a) been removed permanently from flying duties for disciplinary or other reasons within his own control; or
- (b) failed to undertake successfully productive flying duties as in paragraph 2.

5. Observers who have qualified as Pilots will normally wear the Pilots' badge. Should an Officer so qualified become incapable of carrying out the duties of a Pilot and be employed only on Observer duties he will wear the Observers' badge. The two badges are not to be worn concurrently.

6. The appropriate Naval flying badge may also be worn, on production of evidence of the award, by any officer on the active or retired list who has at any time qualified as Pilot or Observer in the Royal Navy or in another Service, provided that the award of the badge has not been withdrawn at any time. Admiralty approval is, however, required in any case where the award was made in a foreign service. Flying badges other than the Naval Pilots' and Naval Observers' badge, as described below, are not to be worn on Naval uniform.

7. The descriptions of the Naval flying badges worn by officers are as follows:—

Pilots' Badge.—Wings of gold embroidery, having in the centre a silver fowl anchor surrounded by a gold embroidered wreath and surmounted by a crown. Dimensions:—

Full size: length 2½ inches, height 1½ inches.

Miniature size: length 2 inches, height ¾ inch.

Observers' Badge.—Wings of gold embroidery having in the centre a silver fowl anchor surrounded by the letter "O" in silver rope and surmounted by a crown. Dimensions:—

Width at wing tips 1½ inches; overall height to wing tips 1½ inches; height of centre 1 inch.

8. Pilots and Observers' badges are to be worn as follows:—

Blue Uniform.

The badge is to be sewn in the centre of the left sleeve ½ inch above the circle in the uppermost row of distinction lace and in a corresponding position in the case of Midshipmen.

Working Dress

The badge is to be worn above the left breast pocket of the blouse.

White Uniform

The badge with a safety-pin attachment is to be worn 1½ inches above the left breast pocket of the White Tunic. If medal ribbons are worn the badge is to be immediately above the top row of ribbons. With the White Mess Jacket, the Observers' badge or miniature Pilots' badge is to be pinned on the left lapel 1 inch below the point of the shoulder or, if medal ribbons are worn, immediately above the ribbons.

Khaki Uniform

The badge is to be sewn or worn with a safety-pin attachment 1½ inches above the left breast pocket of the Khaki Jacket or, if medal ribbons are worn, immediately above the top row of ribbons.

9. Flying badges are not to be worn on tropical shirts, greatcoat, watch coat or raincoat.

43.—PARACHUTE BADGE

The parachutists' badge may be worn by officers who have either—

- (a) successfully completed a basic parachute course at a recognized Royal Air Force parachute training school and subsequently been held on the strength of an airborne unit which required them to drop by parachute, or
- (b) made a parachute jump in operations against the enemy;

provided they have not had the privilege of wearing the badge withdrawn for refusing to jump or being absent without good cause from a parade specifically ordered for parachute jumping.

2. The badge to be worn by entitled officers is gold on blue, with silver parachute, as described in the Uniform Regulations for Naval Ratings. Other types of parachute badge are not to be worn on Naval uniform. The badge is to be worn in the same manner and position as flying badges (see above). The dimensions of the miniature badge for wear on white mess jackets are: length 2 inches, height ¾ inch.

44.—BRASSARDS FOR NAVAL PROVOST MARSHALS AND DEPUTY NAVAL PROVOST MARSHALS

To be worn on duty by Officers appointed as Naval Provost Marshals or Deputy Naval Provost Marshals.

2. The brassard is to be worn on the right upper arm midway between the shoulder and the elbow. It consists of a length of blue cloth approximately 16 inches long and 3½ inches deep embroidered in yellow with the letters N.P.M. or D.N.P.M. (as appropriate) surmounted by a crown and laurel wreath, the whole backed with black twill material and secured by snap fasteners.

45.—ARMLLET FOR OFFICERS COMMANDING NAVAL DRAFTS

To be worn on duty by Officers appointed in command of Naval drafts.

2. The armllet is to be worn on the right upper arm midway between the shoulder and elbow. It consists of a length of white satin drill printed in blue with the letters O.C.N.D. with an anchor in the centre and is secured by means of two elastic straps.

UNIFORM FOR ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE OFFICERS

UNIFORM FOR ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE OFFICERS*

The uniform of officers of the Royal Naval Reserve is the same as that of officers of corresponding rank of the Royal Navy with the following exceptions:—

1. Permanent and Honorary officers, other than those on the Special Air List, wear the letter "R" inside the curl of distinction lace. During mobilised service Qualified Officers omit the "R" from the curl.

2. Officers on the Special Air List wear the letter "A" inside the curl of distinction lace.

3. Temporary midshipmen wear a waved notched hole of white twist on the turnback.

4. R.N.R. Chaplains wear the scarf authorised to be worn by R.N. Chaplains, with the addition of gold letters "R.N.R.", ¾ inch in height, below the badge.

5. Reserve officers are not required to wear mess undress.

UNIFORM FOR SEA CADET CORPS AND COMBINED CADET FORCE OFFICERS*

The uniform of officers of the Sea Cadet Corps and Combined Cadet Force is the same as that of officers of corresponding rank of the Royal Navy except that waved rows of ¾ inch gold distinction lace with a waved curl on the uppermost row are worn. The half stripe for these officers is ¾ inch width, spaced ¾ inch from the full stripes.

* *Note.*—Officers in possession of uniform with the "R.N.R." or "R.N.V.R." buttons previously worn and Chaplains with scarves lettered "R.N.V.R." may if they wish continue to wear them until the next occasion of renewing the garments concerned.

80 SCALES OF INITIAL UNIFORM OUTFITS FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE

The scales of initial uniform outfit for Naval Officers are given below. Articles other than those in italics are obtained from Service sources.

(1) R.N. OFFICERS (except Chaplains) entered for General Service

Article	No.
Coats, undress, blue, with distinction lace	2
Greatcoats with shoulder straps	1
Jackets, mess, blue	1
Trousers, plain blue	2 Prs.
Waistcoats, mess, blue	1
Badges, cap, officers'	2
Boots, ankle	1 Pr.
Caps, blue, officers'	1
Caps, plastic, officers'	1
Coats, overall, laboratory, white	4
Collars, stiff	12
Collars, winged	6
Covers, cap, plastic	2
Gaiters, leather, black	1 Pr.
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.
Jackets, white drill, for dental officers	6
Overall combination suits, officers'	3
Pullovers, sleeveless, blue	1
Raincoats, officers'	2
Shirts, action/working dress	3
Shirts, evening, stiff-fronted	3
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	6
Shoes, black leather, officers'	2 Prs.
Socks, black, officers'	6 Prs.
Ties, black	2
Ties, evening	3
Towels, terry cotton, hand	3
Trousers, action/working dress	2 Prs.
Trunk, steel	1
Pillow slips, cotton } issued on	4
Sheets, cotton, single } personal loan	4
Tropical Outfit	No.
Jackets, mess, white drill	3
Buttons, gilt, size 2	12
Kamarbands	1
Sandals, leather	1 Pr.
Shirts, white tropical, officers'	6
Shoes, white buckskin	1 Pr.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	1 Pr.
Shorts, white tropical, officers'	6 Prs.

Tropical Outfit—contd.	No.
Socks, white wool	6 Prs
Stockings, white cotton and wool	6 "
Straps, shoulder, gold lace	2 "
Trousers, white duck, officers' } (made to	3 "
Tunics, white drill, officers' } measure)	3 "
Buttons, gilt, size 1	10

NOTES

* Not supplied to (a) Midshipmen or Temporary Officers; (b) Officers promoted from Upper Yardman (Air) until appointed Acting Sub-Lieutenant (P) or (O).

† Qualified Gunnery and Ordnance Engineer Officers only.

§ Medical Officers only.

§§ Dental Officers only.

†† Overall Combination Suits:—

The scales and officers concerned are as follows:—

	Brown	White
Engineer Officers	1	2
Shipwright Officers	3	—
Electrical Officers	—	3
Ordnance Engineer Officers	—	3

† An Officer who is promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating should NOT be provided with another free issue of these items.

† Not to be issued to Officers promoted from cadet or rating.

†† Not to be issued to Officers who received these items as cadets.

** 1 Blue cap to be issued with 1 plastic cap so long as stocks are available, otherwise 2 plastic caps to be issued. Cap covers to be issued only with blue caps.

†† 4 only to officers who received 4 tropical shirts as cadets.

(2) CHAPLAINS, R.N.

Article	No.
Badges, cap } Chaplain's	2
Caps, plastic } pattern	2
Coats, undress, blue	2
Greatcoats with shoulder straps	1
Jackets, mess, blue	1
Mess cassock waistcoats	1
Scarves, clerical	1
Trousers, plain blue	2 Prs.
Boots, ankle	1 Pr.
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.
Pullovers, sleeveless, blue	1
Raincoats, officers'	1
Shirts, action/working dress	2
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	6
Shirts, white stiff cuffs	3
Shoes, black leather, officers'	1 Pr.
Socks, black, officers'	6 Prs.
Towels, terry cotton, hand	3
Trousers, action/working dress	2 Prs.

Trunk, steel	1
Pillow slips, cotton } issued on	4
Sheets, cotton, single } personal loan	4

Tropical Outfit	No.
Cassocks, white	2
Straps, shoulder	2 Prs.
Jackets, mess, white drill	3
Buttons, gilt, size 2	12
Sandals, leather	1 Pr.
Shirts, white tropical, officers'	6
Shoes, white buckskin	1 Pr.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	1 Pr.
Shorts, white tropical, officers'	6 Prs.
Socks, white wool	6 "
Stockings, white cotton and wool	6 "
Trousers, white, duck, officers' } (made to	3 "
Tunics, white, drill, officers' } measure)	3 "
Buttons, gilt, size 1	10

(3) NAVAL OFFICERS (including Chaplains) Appointed to Serve with R.M. Units

Article	No.
Badges, beret (for Chaplains only)	1
Shirts, khaki	3
Anklets, web	1 Pr.
Badges, beret, officers' (except Chaplains)	1
Berets, blue or green	1
Blouses, battle dress, khaki	1
Lanyards, blue	1

Mackintosh, Army Pattern	1
Socks, khaki	3 Prs.
Trousers, battle dress, khaki	1 Pr.
Tropical Outfit	No.
Shirts, khaki, cellular	4
Shorts, khaki	3 Prs.
Stockings, khaki	4 "

SCALES OF INITIAL UNIFORM OUTFITS FOR OFFICERS 81 OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE

(4) R.N.R. OFFICERS: LIST 1

Article	No.	Tropical Outfit	No.
Coats, undress, blue, with distinction lace ..	2	† Sandals, leather ..	1 Pr.
Trousers, plain blue ..	2 Prs.	Shirts, white tropical, officers' ..	6
Badges, cap, officers' ..	2	Shoes, white buckskin ..	1 Pr.
Boots, ankle ..	1 Pr.	Shoes, white canvas, leather soled ..	1 Pr.
* Caps, blue, officers' ..	1	Shorts, white tropical, officers' ..	6 Prs.
* Caps, plastic, officers' ..	1	Socks, white wool ..	4 Prs.
Collars, stiff ..	8	Stockings, white, cotton and wool ..	4 Prs.
Collars, winged ..	3	Trousers, white drill, officers' } (ready-	3 Prs.
* Covers, cap, plastic ..	2	Tunics, white drill, officers' } made) {	3
Linings, detachable, for raincoat, officers' ..	1	Buttons, gilt, size 1 ..	5
Raincoats, officers' ..	1	§§ Straps, shoulder, midshipmen's ..	1 Pr.
Shirts, action/working dress ..	2		
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs ..	4		
Shoes, black leather, officers' ..	1 Pr.		
Socks, black, officers' ..	4 Prs.		
§ Straps, shoulder, gold lace ..	1 Pr.		
Ties, black ..	2		
Ties, evening ..	1		
Trousers, action/working dress ..	2 Prs.		

NOTES

* 1 Blue cap to be issued with 1 plastic cap so long as stocks are available, otherwise 2 plastic caps to be issued. Cap covers to be issued only with blue caps.
† To be issued only during a period of 9 months or more continuous training.
§ Not for issue to Midshipmen.
§§ Midshipmen only.

(5) R.N.R. OFFICERS: LISTS 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 9, 10, 11 AND 12 (except Chaplains and H.Q. Reserve Officers) AND R.N.R. (NATIONAL SERVICE) OFFICERS

Article	No.	Socks, white wool ..	2 Prs.
Coats, undress, blue, with distinction lace ..	1	Stockings, white cotton and wool ..	2 Prs.
Trousers, plain blue ..	1 Pr.	Trousers, white drill, officers' } (ready ..	3 Prs.
Badges, cap, officers' ..	2	Tunics, white drill, officers' } made) { ..	3
Blouses, blue serge, working dress ..	1	Buttons, gilt, size 1 ..	5
† Boots, ankle, ..	1 Pr.	†† Straps, shoulder, midshipmen's ..	1 Pr.
* Caps, blue, officers' ..	1		
* Caps, plastic, officers' ..	1		
§§† Coats, overall, laboratory, white ..	3		
Collars, stiff ..	8		
Collars, winged ..	3		
* Covers, cap, plastic ..	2		
§§†† Jackets, white drill, for dental officers ..	4		
Linings, detachable, for raincoat, officers' ..	1		
§§††† Overall combination suits, officers' ..	2		
Raincoats, officers' ..	1		
† Shirts, action/working dress ..	2		
Shirts, white soft, double cuffs ..	4		
Shoes, black leather, officers' ..	1 Pr.		
Socks, black, officers' ..	3 Prs.		
§ Straps, shoulder, gold lace ..	1 Pr.		
Ties, black ..	2		
Ties, evening ..	1		
§§ Towels, terry cotton, hand ..	3		
† Trousers, action/working dress ..	2 Prs.		
† Trousers, blue serge working dress ..	1 Pr.		
* Trousers, working dress for Aircrew ..	1 Pr.		
§§ Pillow slips, cotton } issued on ..	4		
§§ Sheets, cotton, single } personal loan ..	4		
Tropical Outfit			
Shirts, white tropical, officers' ..	4		
Shoes, white buckskin ..	1 Pr.		
Shorts, white tropical, officers' ..	4 Prs.		

NOTES			
¶ Not to be issued to National Service officers promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating.			
†† Medical Officers only.			
††† Dental Officers only.			
††† Overall combination suits:—			
The scales and officers concerned are as follows:—			
		Brown	White
Engineer Officers ..	..	1	1
Electrical Officers ..	..	—	2
† Not to be issued to Officers promoted from rating, except that when less than 2 suits action/working dress were received as rating the number should be made up to 2 on promotion to Officer.			
§§ For issue only to National Service officers during full time National Service.			
** 1 Blue cap to be issued with 1 plastic cap so long as stocks are available, otherwise 2 plastic caps to be issued. Cap covers to be issued only with blue caps.			
§ Not for issue to Midshipmen.			
††† Midshipmen only.			

NOTES

¶ Not to be issued to National Service officers promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating.
†† Medical Officers only.
††† Dental Officers only.
††† Overall combination suits:—
The scales and officers concerned are as follows:—

	Brown	White
Engineer Officers ..	1	1
Electrical Officers ..	—	2

† Not to be issued to Officers promoted from rating, except that when less than 2 suits action/working dress were received as rating the number should be made up to 2 on promotion to Officer.
§§ For issue only to National Service officers during full time National Service.
** 1 Blue cap to be issued with 1 plastic cap so long as stocks are available, otherwise 2 plastic caps to be issued. Cap covers to be issued only with blue caps.
§ Not for issue to Midshipmen.
††† Midshipmen only.

(6) R.N.R. CHAPLAINS: LISTS, 5, 7, 9 AND 11

Article	No.	Tropical Outfit	No.
Badges, cap } Chaplains' { ..	2	Cassocks, white ..	2
Caps, plastic } pattern { ..	2	Straps, shoulder ..	1 Pr.
Coats, undress, blue ..	1	Buttons, gilt, size 1 ..	5
Scarves, clerical ..	1	Shirts, white tropical, officers' ..	4
Trousers, plain blue ..	1 Pr.	Shoes, white buckskin ..	1 Pr.
Boots, ankle ..	1 Pr.	Shorts, white tropical, officers' ..	4 Prs.
Linings, detachable, for raincoat, officers' ..	1	Socks, white wool ..	2 Prs.
Raincoats, officers' ..	1	Stockings, white, cotton and wool ..	2 Prs.
Shirts, white, soft double cuff ..	4	Trousers, white drill, officers' } (ready-	3 Prs.
Shoes, black leather, officers' ..	1 Pr.	Tunics, white drill, officers' } made) {	3
Socks, black, officers' ..	3 Prs.		

82 SCALES OF INITIAL UNIFORM OUTFITS FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE

(7) R.N.R. OFFICERS: LISTS 13 AND 14 (except Chaplains)

<i>Article</i>	<i>No.</i>	<i>Article</i>	<i>No.</i>
Badges, cap, officers'	1	Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	2
Blouses, blue serge, working dress	2	Shoes, black leather, officers'	1 Pr.
Caps, plastic, officers'	1	Socks, black, officers'	2 Prs.
Collars, stiff	6	Straps, shoulder, gold lace	1 Pr.
Collars, winged	3	Ties, black	1
Linings, detachable, for raincoat, officers'	1	Ties, evening	1
Raincoats, officers'	1	Trousers, blue serge, working dress	2 Pr.

(8) R.N.R. CHAPLAINS: LISTS 13 AND 14

<i>Article</i>	<i>No.</i>	<i>Article</i>	<i>No.</i>
Badges, cap } Chaplains' {	1	Linings, detachable, for raincoat, officers'	1
Caps, plastic } pattern	1	Raincoats, officers'	1
Scarves, clerical	1	Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	2
Straps, shoulder	1 Pr.	Shoes, black leather, officers'	1 Pr.
Blouses, blue serge, working dress	2	Socks, black, officers'	2 Prs.
		Trousers, blue serge, working dress	2 Prs.

(9) H.Q. RESERVE OFFICERS

<i>Article</i>	<i>No.</i>	<i>Article</i>	<i>No.</i>
Badges, cap, officers' (metal)	1	Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	2
Blouses, blue serge, working dress	1	Shoes, black leather, officers'	1 Pr.
Caps, plastic, officers'	1	Socks, black, officers'	2 Prs.
Collars, stiff	4	Straps, shoulder, gold lace	1 Pr.
Linings, detachable, for raincoat, officers'	1	Ties, black rayon barathea	1
Raincoats, officers'	1	Trousers, blue serge working dress	1 Pr.

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR CHIEF PETTY OFFICERS, PETTY OFFICERS, MEN AND JUNIORS OF THE FLEET AND FOR JUNIORS IN THE TRAINING ESTABLISHMENTS

SECTION I. GENERAL REGULATIONS

1. Wearing of Uniform. 2. Uniform Regulations. 3. Classification of uniforms. 4. Patterns of uniform. 5. Materials for uniform. 6. Marking of clothes, bedding, etc. 7. Inspection of clothing and bedding. 8. Excess kits. 9. Disposal of effects; strictly uniform articles.

SECTION II. DRESSES FOR SHIPS' COMPANIES

1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses, and occasions on which to be worn. 2. Boats' crews. 3. Postmen and orderlies. 4. Working dresses—submarine ratings, engineering mechanics, class II, ratings regularly employed on flight decks, cooks, and steward ratings below Petty Officer. 5. Cycling. 6. Motor-cycling. 7. Mourning. 8. Ships' colours. 9. Recreational rig. 10. Wearing of uniform in foreign countries. 11. Wearing of plain clothes. 12. White Web Equipment for Ceremonial Purposes. 13. Wearing of Emblems. 14. Upper Yardmen. 15. Evening rig for Chief Petty Officers. 16. Ratings joining R.N. Barracks for short courses.

SECTION III. DRESSES, ETC. FOR WHICH STATION ORDERS ARE REQUIRED

SECTION IV. OCCASIONS ON WHICH CERTAIN ARTICLES ARE TO BE OR MAY BE WORN, AND METHOD OF WEARING

1. Caps. 2. White caps and cap covers. 3. Cap ribbons. 4. Black silk scarves. 5. Comforters. 6. White Scarves. 7. Knives (clasp). 8. Lanyards. 9. Jerseys. 10. Gloves. 11. White canvas shoes. 12. White Socks. 13. Slippers, black leather. 14. Overcoats. 15. Raincoats. 16. Old cloth, etc. suits. 17. Stockings with tropical clothing. 18. Oilskin leggings. 19. Cooks' caps. 20. Collars, stiff white and soft white. 21. Trousers without jumpers, jackets or tunics. 22. Leather sandals. 23. Collars, Seamen's, blue. 24. Lightweight shorts. 25. Action/Working dress. 26. Action/Working dress shirts. 27. Aircrew Working dress. 28. White trousers.

SECTION V. BADGES

SECTION VI. MEDALS AND MEDAL RIBBONS

SECTION VII. CLOTHES CHESTS, SUIT CASES, ATTACHE CASES AND TRAVELLING BAGS

SECTION VIII. KITS OF ALL CLASSES, CONTENTS OF, REGULATIONS AS TO ISSUE AND MODIFICATIONS PERMITTED AT DISCRETION OF COMMANDERS-IN-CHIEF

SECTION IX. DESCRIPTION OF PATTERNS OF UNIFORM. (*For Index see head of section.*)

SECTION I

GENERAL REGULATIONS

1. Wearing of Uniform

The officers, men and juniors of Her Majesty's Fleet, and the Royal Marines, shall wear such uniforms as the Admiralty in pursuance of Her Majesty's pleasure shall from time to time direct. (Article 1101 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.)

2. Uniform Regulations

The issue of the separate poster edition of the Uniform Regulations with sketches, for chief petty officers, petty officers, men and juniors is in abeyance for the time being.

3. Classification of Uniforms

In the Uniform Regulations naval uniforms are classified as follows:—

Class I.—All chief petty officers.

Class II.—All petty officers and men, dressed as seamen.

Class III.—All petty officers and men, not dressed as seamen.

Ratings in class I and class III uniform may be referred to collectively as "men not dressed as seamen," and ratings in class II uniform as "men dressed as seamen."

4. Patterns of Uniform

The patterns of uniform as shown in these Regulations are to be strictly adhered to, and no deviations whatever allowed. A description of these patterns is given in section IX.

5. Materials for Uniform

All materials for uniform and all made-up articles of clothing such as caps, jerseys, boots, etc., are supplied through the victualling yards.

Materials or articles of clothing of a quality inferior to the service materials or articles, or deviating from them in pattern or colour, are *not* to be worn and will *not* be accepted as part of a man's kit.

A copy of this regulation is to be posted conspicuously in a suitable place in H.M. Ships and establishments.

6. Marking of Clothes, Bedding, etc.

The clothes of all ratings are to be marked.

The clothes of men dressed as seamen are to be marked as follows, with a $\frac{1}{4}$ -inch type, block letters:—

Blue Clothes—with white paint.

White clothes—with marking ink.

Jerseys and comforters—with red worsted, or on a white tape in ink and sewn over with blue worsted.

Overcoats—with white paint on the *cloth* inside the coat, on the right hand side in a vertical position; with the first initial in line with the second buttonhole. Raincoats and Oilskin Coats—similarly to overcoats.

Trousers or drawers—on the inside of the waistband at the back.

Jumpers—on the back close up to the collar seam.

Overalls—on the back close up to the collar on the inside.

Vests, Cotton, Uniform, Class II—on the tail.

Caps—in the crown.

Cap covers—on the band inside.

Towels—at both ends in the centre horizontally.

Scarves—diagonally across the corner.

Boots and shoes—inside the upper.

Jerseys—on the inside of the bottom hem.

Note.—The marking of Class I and Class III clothes is to conform as far as possible with that laid down for Class II. Jackets are to be marked across the shoulders, inside.

Marking of Kit Bags and Bedding

The bedding of all ratings is to be marked as follows, with 1-inch type, block letters, in black paint or marking ink:—

Mattresses, Hammock—on the foot, the name facing the foot.

Blankets—at the head, the name facing the foot.

Mattress Covers—at the sewn-up end and facing the open end on top.

Note.—These markings may be sewn over with blue worsted if desired.

Hammocks, Pillows and kit bags supplied on personal loan are to be marked with the men's names, Selected Depots (abbreviated as usual) and their official numbers.

The hammock is to be marked with 1-inch block letters in black paint in a position midway between the first and second turns of the lashing, when the hammock is lashed up, and to ensure uniformity as to the position of the marking, the letters should be central with their bases resting on a line 21 inches from the head of the hammock.

Pillows are to be marked with 1-inch block letters in black paint or marking ink along one side.

Kit bags are to be marked in black paint with 1-inch letters on the bottom of the bag, the initials being placed above the name. The Selected Depot (abbreviated as usual) and the official number are to be marked below the name.

Marking of Clothes Chests and Cases (see Section VII)

Chests and cases are to be marked with the rating's name, Selected Depot (abbreviated as usual) and, if the existing resources of the Ship or Establishment permit, his official number.

Declared Clothing

Articles which have been acquired by one rating from another with the Divisional Officer's permission (Article 3130 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions) are to be marked, at the time of transfer with the letters "D.C." (declared clothing) by means of a stamp conforming to the design and dimensions shown in the sketches posted on the mess decks. (See paragraph 2 above.)

7. Inspection of Clothing and Bedding

At musters and inspections of kit the clothing and bedding are to be laid out in the manner shown in the sketches, copies of which, with the Uniform Regulations, are posted on the mess deck (see paragraph 2 above).

8. Excess Kits

The number of the articles in the regulation kit may be exceeded when of the authorised pattern, if they can be conveniently stowed (Article 1101 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty instructions).

9. Disposal of effects; strictly uniform articles

The following articles are those which are to be considered strictly uniform within the meaning of the instructions laid down in B.R. 93 (51), Appendix 60 for withdrawal of kit from certain ratings who are discharged in circumstances in which they are ineligible for civilian clothing benefits:—

Men not dressed as seamen

Badges (including cap badges).
Naval (crown and anchor) buttons.

Men dressed as seamen

Drill jumpers.
Collars, Seamen's, blue.
Cap ribbons.
Badges.
Naval (crown and anchor) buttons.

SECTION II

DRESSES FOR SHIPS' COMPANIES

1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses, and occasions on which to be worn.

(For Royal Marines, see appropriate section)

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn	Description of Dress	
		For men not dressed as seamen (Classes I and III)	For men dressed as seamen (Class II)
1	Inspections; musters; ceremonial occasions; Sundays in harbour (except for Signal Ratings on duty who may wear No. 2 dress) and on leave, and when proceeding on long or week-end leave. Optional on leave on week-days.	Cloth suit, gold badges and medals. Diagonal serge suits, with gold badges and medals, may be worn for week-end leave or long leave.	Worsteds serge or best serge suit, gold badges, medals.
2	Sunday at sea and, for Signal Ratings on duty, Sundays in harbour. Optional on leave on week-days. Unless otherwise directed duty-men, duty boats' crews and signal-men are to wear this dress when the rest of the ships' company are in No. 3 dress.	Best blue serge or cloth suit (serge suit may have single or double-breasted jacket), gold or red badges, medal ribbons.	Best serge suit, gold or red badges, medal ribbons.
3	On working days for all ordinary duties (see dress No. 2 above).	Serge suit, red badges. Medal ribbons optional (see Section IV, para. 16).	Serge suit, red badges. Medal ribbons optional.
3A	By Air Crews at sea, and in aircraft at all times. In ships in harbour, Naval and Dockyard Establishments, Naval Air Stations and Naval Air Sections during working hours and non-ceremonial occasions.	Serge blouse and trousers, red badges, navy blue beret with badge or flash, as appropriate.	Serge blouse and trousers, red badges, navy blue beret with flash.
4	For night clothing and in wet weather.	Any old but respectable cloth, tartan, diagonal serge or serge suit. Red badges. Medal ribbons optional.	Serge suit, red badges. Medal ribbons optional.
6	In place of No. 1 at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Drill suit. Medals.	Drill suit with medals.
7	In place of No. 2 at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Drill suit, medal ribbons.	Drill suit with medal ribbons.
	At action stations in hot climates and also in temperate or cold climates, when ordered by the Senior Officer, in conjunction (if necessary) with other clothing. On working days for all ordinary duties as an alternative to No. 3 dress.	Light blue shirt and dark blue trousers, blue rating badges. No medal ribbons.	Light blue shirt and dark blue trousers, blue rating badges. No medal ribbons.
	On shore as an anti-malarial dress if ordered by the Senior Officer.		
9	Coaling, refitting or dirty work when other clothing might be spoiled.	Blue overall suit.	Blue overall suit.
10	At the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief on foreign stations on which tropical rig is allowed.	Tropical shirts and shorts, cap.	Uniform cotton vest, tropical shorts, belt, cap.
10A	As a working dress on tropical stations at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Light blue shirt, dark blue shorts and (a) blue stockings, black boots or shoes, or (b) sandals.	Light blue shirt, dark blue shorts and (a) blue stockings, black boots or shoes, or (b) sandals.

Note.—Dresses can be amplified or related to a particular party or occasion by the addition of the following lettered suffixes to the signal ordering the dresses:—

H. Boats' crews.	P. Landing parties.
I. Caps.	R. Libertymen.
J. Church parties.	S. White trousers (see Section IV, note 23).
K. Dutymen.	T. Medals.
L. Entering/leaving harbour.	U. Oilskins.
M. Gaiters.	W. Patrols.
N. Greatcoats.	X. Sandals.
O. Jumpers.	Y. Swords.
	Z. Working parties.

2. Boats' crews

Crews of boats are to be dressed as ordered in the

dress of the day (see clause 1 above) or in the Station Orders, except as follows:—

- (i) Crews of boats, conveying Officers (except Officer of the Guard) who are in Nos. 1 and 9 dresses, are unless otherwise directed by the Senior Officer on account of weather to wear No. 1 or No. 6 dress at all times.
- (ii) Crews of boats calling alongside foreign men-of-war are to wear No. 2 or No. 7 dress at all times of day, except when conveying the Officer of the Guard in dark hours when night clothing may be worn.

3. Postmen and Orderlies

Seamen ratings when employed out of their ships or establishments as Postmen or Orderlies are to wear web belt and web leggings, which are to be supplied to them on loan.

4. Volunteer Bands

At the discretion of Senior Officers, members of Volunteer Bands when parading as such may wear the normal uniform of their respective ratings or, to achieve uniformity of dress, men who are normally not dressed as seamen may wear Class II uniform provided in accordance with B.R.93, Appendix 61 Section XV.

5. Working dresses

In *submarines*, for seamen, telegraphist, signal and engineering mechanic ratings—blue overall suit.

In *oil-fired ships*, for engineering mechanic ratings (class II)—blue overall suit.

In *coal-fired ships*, for engineering mechanic ratings (class II) vests, cotton, uniform and fearnought trousers.

For ratings regularly employed on flight decks: blue overall suit. Additional warm clothing if required is to be worn under the overall suit.

For *Cooks*.—C.P.O. and P.O. Cooks: white tropical shirt and white drill trousers with belt waist white (or white tropical shorts in very hot conditions); cap, cooks', C.P.O. and P.O.; apron, cooks'.

Leading cooks and below: shirt, knitted, cooks', and white drill trousers with belt waist white (or white tropical shorts in very hot conditions); cap, cooks', class III; apron, cooks'.

For *Stewards*: mess clothing for leading stewards and below—white gloves, stewards' tunic, blue serge trousers (or white drill trousers).

6. Cycling

On duty.—Dress as ordered, with service web leggings (to be supplied on loan).

Off duty.—Dress of the day as ordered.

7. Motor cycling

Libertymen when motor cycling in uniform may wear a crash helmet as an alternative to the uniform cap of their class, and also brown leather gloves or gauntlets, and any type of stormproof coat, gaiter, wader, or motor cycling leggings provided they are dark blue or black in colour.

8. Mourning

If men desire to wear mourning for private reasons, they are to be allowed to wear a band of black crepe, 2 inches wide, and of double thickness, round the left arm, midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

On occasions of public mourning the men are not required to wear mourning.

9. Wearing of ships' colours by libertymen in uniform

Ships' colours in the form of plain circular rosettes not exceeding 2 inches in diameter without streamers, tassels or other ornaments, may be worn by libertymen in uniform on occasions of Port, Fleet or Squadron athletic competitions. They are only to be worn normally during the competition, but may also be worn when proceeding direct to the ground at which the competition is to take place, subject to local orders of the Commander-in-Chief. They are not to be worn ashore at Foreign Ports.

10. Wearing of recreational rig by libertymen landing in remote districts

On all foreign stations, when white uniform is being worn, the wearing of white shorts with stockings by libertymen landing in remote and sparsely populated districts may be permitted at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

11. Wearing of uniform in foreign countries

See Article 1104 of The Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

12. Wearing of plain clothes

See Article 1108 of The Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

13. White web equipment for ceremonial purposes

Whitened web equipment is to be worn by guards of honour (as defined in B.R.159/34, R.N. Handbook of Field Training, Part XIV, Section 1). Its use upon other occasions, e.g., by patrols sentries, is to be at the discretion of the Senior Officer, having regard to climate and weather conditions.

14. Wearing of emblems

No unauthorised flags or emblems may be worn with Naval uniform, but national flowers or emblems

may be worn on St. George's day, St. Andrew's day, St. Patrick's day and St. David's day, and a poppy on Remembrance day.

15. Upper Yardmen

Upper Yardmen are to wear the uniform of their basic rating with the addition of a curved white flash 1 inch by 4 inches on both sleeves of blue uniform suits in a position immediately below the seam of the sleeve and the shoulder. A 1-inch white "sleeve" is to be worn on both shoulder straps of foul weather garments.

16. Evening rig for Chief Petty Officers

The following rig may be worn on an optional basis by Chief Petty Officers on certain formal evening occasions:—

(a) When blue uniform is worn—

Blue cloth suit, negative medals.

Black bow tie.

Soft white plain day shirt or piqué-fronted evening shirt or marcella-fronted evening shirt.

Stiff winged collar or

Stiff or semi-stiff turn-down collar or } With day shirt.

Soft plain evening collar

Soft turn-down collar, piqué or marcella as appropriate—with evening shirt.

(b) When white uniform is worn—

White mess jacket (see Section IX, item 2).

Miniature medal ribbons.

Black bow tie.

Shirts and collars—as in (a) above.

Black silk kammband.

Blue uniform trousers.

Shoes, black leather, uniform pattern.

Socks, black.

Note.—Distinguishing badges are not to be worn on this dress except by Masters-at-Arms, who are to wear a gold M.A.A.'s badge (in miniature if possible) on the right cuff of the mess jacket above the buttons.

Approval for the wearing of the rig will in every instance be at the discretion of the Commanding Officer, or Senior Officer where more than one ship or establishment is concerned, and will normally be given only in respect of organised evening social functions taking place in, or sponsored by, H.M. Ships or Establishments or in other Service messes and at functions organised by Civic authorities for the Services when appropriate.

17. Ratings joining R.N. Barracks for short courses

Ratings loaned to the R.N. Barracks for short courses are to take with them an adequate uniform kit. For courses lasting up to 14 days the minimum requirement is one No. 2, one No. 3 and one No. 8 dress. For longer courses the full compulsory kit is to be taken.

SECTION III

DRESSES, ETC., FOR WHICH STATION ORDERS ARE REQUIRED

Commanders-in-Chief may at their discretion issue such station orders concerning dress as may be conducive to health and comfort, having regard to the particular climatic conditions of the station. As far as may be possible these orders should be framed in such a way that the practice followed by all ships on a station and under similar conditions should be the same. Items on which orders are required are enumerated below:—

(a) Tropical rig.—When and where it may be worn (see also Section VIII, note G).

(b) Night clothing.

(c) Modifications to the dress of the day which may be permitted to ratings employed between decks in hot weather, more particularly W/T offices, central stores, transmitting stations and similar places.

(d) Engine-room ratings in power boats.

(e) White canvas shoes—subject to Section IV, Note 11, and Section VIII, Note D.

- (f) Black leather slippers—subject to Section IV, Note 13.
- (g) Jerseys—subject to Section IV, Note 9.
- (h) Games—Clothes to be worn when proceeding to or returning from sports grounds.
- (i) Modifications to kits carried (see notes to Section VIII).
- (j) Wearing of trousers of 2-piece overall suits by engine-room ratings in conditions of great heat see Notes to Section VIII, Note B).
- (k) Occasions on which ratings are to wear white trousers (see Section IV, Note 28).
- (l) Ships' colours—see Section II, Note 8.
- (m) Recreational rig on Foreign Stations for liberty-men landing in remote districts—see Section II, Note 9.
- (n) Wearing of white scarves with night clothing by chief petty officers and petty officers not required for duty—see Section IV, Note 6.
- (o) Wearing of Nos. 2, 3 and 7 dresses without jumpers, jackets or tunics—see Section IV, Note 21.
- (p) Wearing of action/working dress—see Section IV, Notes 25 and 26.
- (q) Wearing of No. 10A dress.

SECTION IV

OCCASIONS ON WHICH CERTAIN ARTICLES ARE TO BE OR MAY BE WORN, AND METHOD OF WEARING

1. *Caps* are always to be worn except:—
 - (a) by Air Crews with No. 3A dress, when the blue beret is worn;
 - (b) as authorised in Section II, 6.
2. *White caps or cap covers* are to be worn in all climates all the year round.
The cap band and badge are to be worn outside the cap cover.
3. *Cap ribbons* are to be worn on caps by ratings in class II uniform. Ribbons are to be worn with the name straight in front, and tied in a bow over the left ear in such a manner that the centre of the lettering on the ribbon is over the nose. The ends of the bow are to be of equal length, not exceeding 2 inches.
- Cap ribbons lettered in gold wire are to be worn with No. 1 dress and No. 6 dress by all ratings who have been issued with these ribbons.
4. *Black silk scarves* are to be worn with seamen's dress except by men employed coaling or refitting. The ends of the scarf are to be stitched together in such a position as to form a loop of suitable size for the wearer. The scarf is to be passed under the collar at the back and is to be secured to the jumper in front by the tapes, which are to be tied in a bow over the scarf in such a manner as to leave a bight of the scarf of from 1 to 2 inches in length. The ends of the bow in the tapes are to be of equal length and from 1½ to 2 inches long. The pendant ends of the tapes are to be of equal length and from 5 to 7 inches long.
5. *Comforters* (blue woollen) may be worn on duty in the night watches during exceptionally cold and raw weather and in the day-time as ordered. Individuals may be permitted to wear them temporarily on the Medical Officer's recommendation.
- Comforters are to be worn as follows:—
One turn round the throat and a half-hitch, the ends being tucked inside the jumper and trousers.
6. *White scarves* may be worn with overcoats, oilskins or raincoats by ratings in class I and class III uniform on duty, and by all ratings on leave. White scarves may also be worn with night clothing by chief petty officers and petty officers not required for duty, subject to local orders.
7. *Knives* are to be worn on a lanyard attached to the waist by seamen branch ratings in class II uniform when in working dress or tropical rig ordered as working dress.

8. *Neck lanyards* are always to be worn with dresses Nos. 1, 2, 6 and 7 by all men wearing class II uniform. The lanyard is to be worn resting along the silk so that the running Turk's head rests at the point just above the V of the silk; the standing eye of the lanyard to be passed between the silk and the jumper on the right side and then tucked into the jumper (after passing between the silk and jumper) on the left side. The wearing of the knife on the lanyard is optional.

9. *Jerseys* are to be worn with blue clothing and with Action/Working dress during cold weather as directed by the Senior Naval Officer present. In the United Kingdom, when their use is once commenced, jerseys should continue to be worn until about the beginning of April. Discretionary power is given to the Captains of H.M. Ships *Ganges* and *St. Vincent* on this point.

10. *Gloves*. Blue woollen gloves may be worn by all ratings on duty. C.P.O.s and P.O.s may be permitted to wear brown leather gloves on duty at the discretion of Commanding Officers. All ratings ashore and off duty may wear brown leather gloves instead of blue woollen gloves.

11. *White canvas shoes* may be worn with white drill trousers on board and ashore by all ratings at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief, except that all ratings landed from their ships in formed parties under arms are to wear black boots.

Under conditions of great heat white canvas shoes and white socks may be worn with tropical clothing by all ratings on board and by duty boats' crews at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

12. *White socks* are to be worn by all ratings when wearing white shoes and white trousers.

13. *Black leather slippers* may be worn with night clothing after quarters and at such other times as may be authorised by the Commander-in-Chief.

14. *Overcoats* may be worn by ratings on duty at the discretion of the Commanding Officer and on leave at the option of the wearer.

Petty officers and leading rates are to wear their badge of rating, embroidered in red, but no other badge on their overcoats. When overcoats are worn by ratings forming a Royal Guard the badges of rating worn by petty officers and leading rates are to be gold instead of red, gold badges for the purpose being supplied on loan.

Men dressed as seamen are to wear their blue seamen's collar inside their overcoat.

15. *Raincoats* may be worn by ratings on duty and on leave in cold and wet weather.

16. *Double breasted cloth, etc. suits*.—C.P.O.s, P.O.s and Artificers 4th and 5th class may wear a double breasted suit of cloth, serge, tartan or diagonal serge with red badges on all occasions that No. 3 dress is ordered. Medal ribbons optional.

17. *Stockings with tropical clothing*.—See Section VIII, Note (G).

18. *Oilskin leggings* of service pattern may be worn by all ratings with oilskin coats, or raincoats, on board or on shore in bad weather.

19. *Cooks' caps* are to be worn by all cook ratings when cooking or baking.

20. *Stiff white collars* are to be worn by ratings in class I and class III uniform with No. 1 and No. 2 dresses when serving in Fleet Establishments or on leave from H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments.

Soft white collars may be allowed for wear by ratings in class I and class III uniforms with No. 1 and No. 2 dresses when actually afloat, and may always be worn with No. 3 dress. They may be worn at all times during new entry training.

21. *Trousers without jumpers, jackets or tunics*. When the wearing of No. 2 Dress "Optional Jumpers" or No. 3 Dress "Optional Jumpers" is authorised, men dressed as seamen may wear blue serge trousers, blue waistbelt and vest cotton uniform without a jumper, and men not dressed as seamen may wear blue serge trousers, blue waistbelt and white tropical shirt without a jacket.

On foreign stations when the rig of the day for men dressed as seamen is No. 7 Dress "without jumpers" men not dressed as seamen may wear white

drill trousers, white waistbelt and a white tropical shirt without a tunic, after working hours and when not required for duty.

Braces are not to be worn with these modified rigs.
22. *Leather sandals* may be worn with working rig on stations where tropical clothing is worn, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

23. *Collars, seamen's blue* are to be worn with Nos. 1, 2 and 3 dresses for men dressed as seamen. They are not to be worn with No. 4 dress.

24. *Lightweight shorts* may be worn on board in very hot climates when working between decks and when off duty out of working hours.

25. *Action/Working dress* is the standard dress in action and may also be worn:—

- (a) as a working dress, as an alternative to No. 3 dress, but overalls are to be worn for work when clothing is likely to be damaged or disfigured by contamination with paint, grease, etc. Steward ratings working in pantries and sculleries may wear shirts, knitted, cooks' as an alternative to shirts, action/working dress.
- (b) when entering or leaving harbour in accordance with Station or Fleet Orders;
- (c) by landing parties;
- (d) in cool or cold conditions by men in Class I and III uniform in conjunction with serge jackets. Ties are not to be worn with this dress and the shirt collar is to be worn outside the jacket. Men in class II uniform wear their jerseys under the shirt of the action/working dress;
- (e) as "night" clothing on Stations abroad, at the discretion of Commanders-in-Chief, when conditions are such that this dress is more suitable than No. 4 dress;
- (f) as an anti-malarial dress ashore at the discretion of the Senior Officer.

Action/Working dress is not to be worn:—

- (i) by "Duty men" in harbour;
- (ii) as "night" clothing except as provided for under (e) above;
- (iii) outside a ship or establishment or the precincts of a dockyard except as provided for under (f) above or by working parties moving in formed bodies or travelling in motor transport.

26. *Action/Working dress shirts* may be worn with dresses Nos. 3 and 4 in lieu of white shirts and collars by ratings in class I and III uniform, at sea and as ordered by the Senior Officer. Action/Working dress shirts may also be worn by aircrew ratings with No. 3A dress (see Note 27 below). Uniform black ties are to be worn with light blue shirts under the foregoing arrangements. The blue shirts are not to be worn by ratings with No. 3 dress on shore outside Naval Establishments.

27. *Aircrew Working Dress* (No. 3A) is to be worn by ratings with the blouse open at the neck. The following alternative garments may be worn under the blouse:—

White shirt with collar and black tie.

Light blue action/working dress shirt with black tie.

Seamen's uniform cotton vest.

Seamen's jersey

28. *White Trousers*.—Nos. 2 and 3 dresses may be modified at the discretion of Commanders-in-Chief by substituting white trousers for blue trousers on any occasions when this rig may be considered appropriate, having regard to climatic conditions.

For men with class I or class III uniform kits.

All ratings.

For men with class II uniform kits.

SECTION V

BADGES

1. *Rating badges*.—The badges indicating rating are as follows:—

Petty Officer—crossed foul anchors surmounted by a crown.

Leading rate—a foul anchor.

Rating badges are *not* worn by Chief Petty Officers, whose rating is denoted by their distinctive cap badge and by three large gilt buttons on their cuffs.

Rating badges are to be worn by petty officers and leading rates on the left arm of uniform jackets and jumpers, overcoats, action/working dress, overall suits, and tropical shirts or singlets.

The centre of the badge is to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

When the rating badge is worn together with the good conduct badge(s) the base of the rating badge is to be in line with the upper points of the first good conduct badge and the centre of the total device is to be midway between the point of shoulder and point of elbow.

2. *Good conduct badges*.—Good conduct badges are *not* worn by chief petty officers but are worn by all other ratings entitled to them. Good conduct badges are to be worn on the left arm. When good conduct badges are worn alone, the centre of the device is to be midway between the point of shoulder and point of elbow. The badges are to be hemmed on to a foundation—the gold and red on a cloth foundation, blue on a drill foundation—yellow thread being used for gold badges, red thread for red badges, and blue thread for blue badges.

The edges of the foundation are to be quite plain and are to be $\frac{1}{4}$ inch from the badge.

When more than one good conduct badge is worn, the distance between them is to be $\frac{1}{4}$ inch—measured perpendicularly.

Good conduct badges are *not* worn on overcoats, action/working dress, overall suits, tropical shirts or singlets.

3. *Branch badges*.—A descriptive list of branch badges is given in paragraph 4.

Stars and crown will be added to the branch badge to denote qualification as follows:—

	Seamen Branches	Naval Airman Branch	Other Branches (including Naval Air Mechanic (AE) and (O))
<i>Petty Officers and below</i> One star (above basic device)	Star S.Q. (formerly 3rd Class Part II or Specialist qualification).	3rd Class Part II or Specialist qualification.	Technical qualification for Able rate.
Two Stars (one above and one below basic device)	2nd Class Part II or Specialist qualification.	—	Technical qualification for Leading rate.
Crown (above basic device)	—	—	P.O.s on higher rate of pay.
Crown (above basic device)	1st Class Part II or Specialist qualification.	—	—
Crown above and 2 stars below basic device) ..	Ratings qualified as Gunnery, T.A.S., Radar Plot, Tactical and Radio Communication Instructors and Staff Physical Training Instructors.	—	Confirmed Leading rates and above only.

	Seaman Branches	Naval Airman Branch	Other Branches (including Naval Air Mechanic (AE) and (O))
<i>Chief Petty Officers</i>			
Crown (above basic device)	2nd Class or lower Part II or Specialist qualification.		C.P.Os on lower rate of pay.
Crown above and star below basic device ..	1st Class Part II or Specialist qualification.		C.P.Os on higher rate of pay.
Crown above and 2 stars below basic device ..	C.P.Os qualified as Gunnery, T.A.S., Radar Plot, Tactical and Radio Communication Instructors and Staff Physical Training Instructors.		

Branch badges are worn by Chief Petty Officers, petty officers, leading rates and men entitled to them, except that Artificers and Mechanics entitled to trade pay do not wear branch badges.

With certain exceptions shown below, branch badges are worn:—

- (a) By Chief Petty Officers on each side of the collar of the jacket, on the right cuff of the white tunic immediately above the central gilt button and on the right cuff of the overall suit.

- (b) By all other ratings on the right arm, the

centre of the device being midway between the point of shoulder and point of elbow. Branch badges are not worn on overcoats, action/working dress, tropical shirts or singlets.

Physical Training Branch Badges.—These badges (in blue) are worn by Staff Physical Training Instructors and Physical Trainers in the centre of the chest of their P.T. vests and sweaters.

4. The following is a descriptive list of branch badges:—

Branch	Device	Distinguishing letters for various specialisations*	Remarks
Gunnery	Crossed Guns	Seaman Quarters .. Q Seaman Control .. C Quarters Armourer QA Gunlayer Armourer GA Fire Control Armourer FC	
Torpedo Anti-Submarine	Crossed Torpedoes, Vertical Harpoon Coil Superimposed.	Underwater Weapons W	
Radar Plot	Spider's Web crossed by Lightning Flashes.	Underwater Control C	Navigators' Yeomen will wear a badge consisting of a pair of dividers on the right cuff in addition to the Branch badge worn on the right arm.
Coxswain and Quartermaster	Six-spoked wheel.		Chief Petty Officers who have served as Coxswains will wear a badge consisting of the Branch device encircled by a laurel wreath.
Surveying Recorder ..	Sextant.		
Boom Defence	Crossed Shackle and Marline Spike.		
Coder	Open Code Book crossed by Lightning Flash.	Educational .. E Special .. S	Letters on right hand page of book.
Communication ..	Crossed Flags.		Worn by Tactical Communication ratings.
Engineering Mechanic ..	Wings crossed by Lightning Flash. Propeller.		Worn by Radio Communication ratings.
Mechanicians—not entitled to trade pay ..	Propeller superimposed on a Throttle Wheel.		Mechanicians entitled to Trade pay wear no Branch badge.
Regulating	Crown.		Master-at-arms: Laurel wreath encircling Branch device.
Naval Airman	Aeroplane.	Aircraft Handler H Safety Equipment SE Met. Observer MET Photographer .. P	

* Distinguishing letters are worn below the badge, including stars where appropriate, except where otherwise indicated.

Branch	Device	Distinguishing letters for various specialisations	Remarks
Naval Air Mechanic ..	Aeroplane.	Fitter & Mechanic (AE) Fitter & Mechanic (O)O	Pilot's mates will wear a badge on their right cuff—two-bladed propeller—in addition to the Branch badge.
Aircraft Mechanicians not entitled to Trade pay	Four-Bladed Propeller.		Aircraft Mechanicians entitled to Trade pay wear no Branch badge.
Physical Training ..	Crossed Clubs.		Physical Trainers 2nd Class holding a Gunnery, T.A.S. or Radar Plot specialist qualification, wear the Physical Training Branch badge only.
Electrical	Diagonal Lightning Flashes.	Electrician .. L Electrician (Air) AL Radio Electrician R Radio Electrician (Air) .. AR Electrical Mechanician L	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Electrical Mechanicians not entitled to trade pay	Diagonal lightning flashes superimposed on an end-on view of a generator or motor with terminal blocks and shortened tail leads.	Electrical Mechanician (Air) .. AL Radio Electrical Mechanician .. R Radio Electrical Mechanician (Air) AR	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Supply and Secretariat ..	Star.	Writer .. W Stores .. S Victualling .. V Cook .. C Officers' Steward OS Officers' Cook .. OC Shorthand Typist ST	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Artisan	Crossed Axe and Hammer.		
Photographer	Camera.		
Sailmaker	Crossed Fid and Marline Spike.		
Diving	Diver's Helmet.		Divers 2nd and 3rd class wear the badge on the right cuff in addition to their appropriate Branch badge.
Clearance Diver ..	Diver's Helmet with letter "C" below.		
Sick Berth	Red Cross on White ground in a circle.	State Registered Male Nurse .. N Radiographer .. X Physiotherapist M Hygiene Inspector H Medical Laboratory Technician .. L Mental Nurse .. P Operating Room Technician .. O Dental Attendant D	
Artificer			Branch badges will not be worn.

5. Flying Badges, Naval Aircrew.

Flying Badges for Pilots, Observers and Aircrew are worn on blue uniform (other than working dress) by C.P.O.s on the cuff of the left sleeve $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the centre button, and by other ratings $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches from the end of the left sleeve of the jacket or jumper without cuffs. On jumpers with cuffs, they are to be worn $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches above the top of the left cuff. On blue serge working dress they are to be worn above the left breast pocket of the blouse. On white uniform they are to be worn $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches above the left breast pocket of the tunic and on the left cuff of jumpers in the same position as on blue jumpers. If medal ribbons are worn the badge is to be immediately above the top row of ribbons. Flying badges are not worn on tropical shirts.

The flying badges are as follows:—

Rating Pilots	Wings, with fowl anchor surrounded by laurel wreath and surmounted by a crown, in the centre.
Rating Observers	Wings, with fowl anchor surrounded by the letter "O" surmounted by a crown, in the centre.
Rating Aircrew	Wings, with fowl anchor surrounded by a narrow coil of rope, in the centre. (Telegraphist Air Gunners.)

Ratings who have qualified as Pilots or Observers at any time during service with the Royal Navy, the Royal Air Force, or the Dominions Air Forces, may wear the Naval flying badge of a Rating Pilot or Rating Observer as appropriate, irrespective of the duties on which they are currently employed. The badge is to be worn in the same position as by serving Pilots and Aircrewmembers.

The Aircrew badge may, however, be withdrawn, with Admiralty approval, if the holder has:—

- (a) been removed permanently from flying duties for disciplinary or other reasons within his own control;
- (b) failed to complete his full qualifying aircrew training;
- (c) failed to undertake successfully productive flying duties.

6. *Parachutist's Badge*.—This badge which depicts a parachute with wings may be worn by ratings who during service with the Royal Navy or in other services:—

- (a) have successfully completed a basic parachute course at a recognised Royal Air Force Parachute Training School and have been subsequently held on the strength of an airborne unit which required them to drop by parachute, or
- (b) have made a parachute jump in operations against the enemy, and
- (c) have not had the privilege of wearing the badge withdrawn for refusing to jump or for being absent without good cause from a parade specifically ordered for parachute jumping.

The wearing of the badge by qualified ratings attached to an airborne unit which requires them to drop by parachute is compulsory; the wearing of the badge by other qualified ratings is optional. The badge is to be worn in the same position as flying badges.

7. *Submarine Badge*.—The wearing of this badge by qualified ratings serving, or who have served in submarines, is optional. The badge may be worn on blue and white uniform suits but is not to be worn on overcoats, action/working dress, overalls, tropical shirts or singlets. When worn by C.P.O.s, it is to be $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the centre button on the cuff of the left sleeve and by other ratings $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches from the lower end of the left sleeve of the jacket, tunic or jumper without cuffs. On jumpers with cuffs, it is to be worn $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches above the top of the left cuff.

The qualification for the badge is the successful completion of the oral examination conducted by the Ships Boards between 4 and 6 months after ratings join their first submarine. For ratings whose service in submarines began before the institution of this examination and who are still serving in submarines, permission to wear the badge is at the discretion of the Submarine Commanding Officer. Submarine ratings who have returned to General Service may apply through their Commanding Officer to Flag Officer, Submarines for permission to wear the badge.

Permission to wear the badge may be withdrawn with Flag Officer, Submarines' approval if the holder has:—

- (a) been removed from submarine service for disciplinary or other reasons within his own control, or
- (b) failed to complete his first five-year period of service in submarines.

The grant or withdrawal of permission to wear the submarine badge is to be recorded at the foot of page 3 of the rating's Service Certificate and the names and official numbers of ratings granted permission to wear the badge are to be reported to Flag Officer, Submarines.

8. Miscellaneous Badges

Naval patrol armband.—All petty officers, seamen and marines who are temporarily employed on regulating branch or patrol duties are to wear the naval patrol armband on the left cuff whilst actually on duty.

Good Shooting Badge
Shallow Water Diver's Badge
Bugler's Badge
Volunteer Bandsman's Badge

Ratings entitled to these badges are to wear them in a position $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches above the top of the right cuff of serge jumpers or from the end of the sleeve of jackets. The wearing of the Volunteer Bandsman's badge is optional. It is preferable that this badge, a metal lyre, should be mounted on a patch of appropriate material (serge or drill) for sewing on to the sleeve.

9. SPECIAL BADGES FOR JUNIORS ENTERED AT H.M.S. GANGES OR ST. VINCENT AND ARTIFICER APPRENTICES IN TRAINING ESTABLISHMENTS

(a) Juniors

Junior Instructor	Small crown, fowl anchor and miniature good conduct badge.	Worn on left arm with the point of the good conduct badge 5 inches below shoulder seam.
P.O. Junior	Small crown and miniature good conduct badge.	
Leading Junior	Miniature good conduct badge.	

First Class Junior	Small star.	Worn on the right arm midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow (immediately below the Branch badge in the case of Communication Juniors—see below). Worn on the right arm, as branch badges, the centre of the device being midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.
Communication Juniors:—		
J.T.O.	Crossed flags.	
J.R.O.	Wings crossed by lightning flash.	

Junior Coxswain	Eight-spoked wheel.	Worn on right cuff.
Junior Marksman	Single rifle.	
Junior Bugler	Bugle.	
Junior silver Bugler	Bugle with small crown above.	
Drummer	Drum.	
Drum Major	Drum with small crown above.	

(b) Artificer Apprentices

C.P.O.	Inverted chevron	Worn on both arms, midway between elbow and wrist.
Apprentice	with star below.	
P.O.	Inverted chevron	Worn on the left arm, midway between elbow and wrist.
Apprentice	with star below.	
Leading Apprentice	Small star.	

Duke of Edinburgh's Award.—Artificer Apprentices and juniors, R.N. who receive this award may, whilst serving in training establishments, wear the embroidered (pocket) badge of the Award in the same manner as skill badges, viz. on the right cuff.

10. Material for badges.

Badges are to be worn in gold with No. 1 Dress suits, or, in the case of ratings not in possession of No. 1 dress, with best blue uniform suits; in red with other

blue uniform suits and on overcoats (except when worn by petty officers and leading rates of a Royal Guard—see Section IV, clause 14); and in blue with action/working dress, overall suits and white uniform (except by Chief Petty Officers who wear gold badges with white drill suits).

The material on which badges are embroidered or printed is to be cut as follows:—

For Chief Petty Officers.—To the shape of the collar.

For others.—As supplied through the victualling yards.

Badges are to be hemmed on with black thread on blue, white thread on white clothing.

SECTION VI

MEDALS AND MEDAL RIBBONS

1. Medals are to be worn whenever No. 1 or No. 6 dress is worn. Medal ribbons are to be worn with Nos. 2 and 7 dresses. The wearing of medal ribbons with other dresses is optional.

Note.—Until the general re-introduction of No. 1 dress becomes practicable, medals are to be worn on ceremonial occasions only by naval ratings on their best suits and on No. 6 dress.

2. Medals are to be worn on the left breast except as in (f) below on a removable bar (vide paragraph 5) which is to be placed immediately above the top row of medal ribbons stitched to blue uniform (vide paragraph 6). On white uniform (drill tunics and jumpers) the medal bar is to be 2 inches vertically below the point of shoulder. Medals are to be worn "obverse" outwards (i.e., with the head of the Sovereign showing) in the following order, commencing with the end farthest from the shoulder:—

- British decorations in order of seniority (vide Uniform Regulations, Officers).
- British medals as directed in Uniform Regulations, Officers, with war medals in order of date.
- The long service and good conduct medals and the medal for good shooting.
- Foreign decorations in order of date of award.
- Foreign medals in order of date of award.
- Medals awarded by a society for bravery in saving human life, if specially authorised to be worn, are to be worn on the right breast, similarly to those on the left and on the same horizontal line.

3. When the number of medals is more than 3, the medals are to overlap, the inner one being shown in full, the amount of overlap being governed by the number of medals worn and the length of the bar (vide paragraph 5).

4. (a) When Decorations and Medals are worn, ribbons of the normal size medals (e.g. 1939-45 War Medals, Naval General Service Medal and Long Service and Good Conduct Medal) are to be of the following lengths, measured from the medal bar to the top of the medal:—

- If 1 row of medal ribbons is worn (vide paragraph 6)—1½ inches.
- If 2 or more rows of medal ribbons are worn—2 inches.

(b) When 2 or more Decorations and Medals are worn, the length of ribbon of those of other than normal size is to be adjusted so that the lower edges (or points of Stars) of all are in line.

(c) If the number of clasps requires the ribbon to be longer than (i) or (ii) it is to be regulated so that there is ½ inch of clear ribbon between the top edge of the ribbon and the highest clasp, other ribbons being adjusted so that the lower edges of medals (or points of Stars) are in line with the lower edge of the medal having the largest number of clasps.

Note 1.—When the length of the ribbons exceeds 1½ inches it is advisable for them to be stitched together low down.

Note 2.—When medals are worn the medal ribbons stitched to blue uniform are not to be visible and where necessary to ensure this they are to be covered by a small piece of serge attached to the medal bar.

5. Medals are to be worn on a removable bar which is to be provided at the expense of the wearer. The bar may be of any metal or material provided that the bar and buckle are wholly concealed by the ribbons. When worn on jackets (Class I and Class III uniform) the bar is to be immediately above the top row of medal ribbons, the inner medals being worn over the lapel in order to be fully visible except when a rifle is carried when they will be worn under the lapel. The length of the bar is to be as follows:—

One or 2 medals—according to the nature of the decorations worn.

Three, 4 or 5 medals—3½-inch bar.

Six to 8 medals—5-inch bar (but not to exceed the distance between the shoulder seam of sleeve and the inner angle of the lapel when worn with Class I or III jacket).

Nine or more medals—6½-inch bar (but not to exceed the distance between the shoulder seam of sleeve and the inner angle of the lapel when worn with Class I or Class III jacket). Men of small build in Class II uniform on whom the 6½-inch bar overlaps the angle of the collar are to wear a 5½-inch bar.

A cloth attachment (see paragraph 6) with beackets should be sewn on No. 1 jackets and jumpers so the bar can be securely fastened. On jackets beackets to take the medal bar are to be placed on the cloth attachment immediately above the upper row of ribbons. On jumpers the cloth attachment should be 1 inch deep with beackets in the centre and sufficiently long to take the movable bar.

Beackets are to be worked directly on to white drill tunics and jumpers of No. 6 dress. The positioning and the number of beackets to be fitted will depend on the number of medals to be worn but the siting of the beackets is to be such that the top medal bar is 2 inches vertically below the point of shoulder.

6. Medal ribbons when worn alone with blue uniform jackets or jumpers are to be arranged so that they are clearly visible and are to conform to the following rules:—

- Medal ribbons are to be worn on the left breast: The position of the upper edge of medal ribbons is to be as follows:—

Jackets: On a level with the point of lapel.

Jumpers: 4½ inches below the point of shoulder (measured over the front of the jumper).

When more than one row of ribbons is worn, the above applies to the top row.

- No row is to contain a smaller number of ribbons than the row above; the top row may consist of 1 ribbon only.
- Medal ribbons are to be ½ inch in length and there is to be an interval of ¼ inch between each row. The whole display is to be as symmetrical as possible about the vertical.
- The ribbons in any one row are to be close together and are to be sewn to a cloth attachment which is to be stitched to the jacket or jumper. The size of the cloth attachment is to be such as to leave ¼ inch above and below the ribbons and ½ inch between the end of the row and the side of the cloth attachment.
- In no case must the ribbons overlap.

7. On white uniform medal ribbons are to be worn on a removable bar or bars and are to conform with paragraph 6 (b) (c) and (e). The top bar is to be placed in the position indicated in paragraph 2 above for the medal bar.

SECTION VII

CLOTHES CHESTS, SUIT AND ATTACHE CASES, TRAVELLING BAGS

1. *Clothes Chest*

(a) When kit lockers are not available, chief petty officers, petty officer stewards, officers' cooks 1st class and confirmed sergeants of Marines, are allowed to have a clothes chest of the following dimensions:—

- 3 feet 2 inches in length.
- 1 foot 10 " " " breadth.
- 1 " 10 " " " depth.

The chests are to be fitted with 1 long and 2 short drawers, with locks and keys.

(b) Other ratings in Class I or Class III uniform may have a small chest with 1 drawer, of the following dimensions:—

- 2 feet in length.
- 1 foot 6 inches in breadth.
- 1 " 2 " " " depth.

If accommodation is available.

2. *Suit Cases*

(a) The Service pattern suitcase is of green canvas with leather bindings and of the following dimensions:

26 inches long by 15 inches wide by 7 inches deep.

(b) Ratings are not allowed to have in their possession in ships and establishments suit cases which exceed the above dimensions.

(c) Subject to (b), suit cases may be used by all ratings serving in ships and shore establishments.

3. *Attache Cases*

(a) To be brown, 14 inches long, 10 inches wide, 5 inches deep, and of approved pattern as supplied through the Victualling Yards.

(b) For use when landing for games or on short leave. When not in use the cases are to be kept in the racks, where provided, or in the kit locker. The dimensions of the attaché case are such that it can be stowed crosswise in a service-pattern suit case.

4. *Travelling Bags*

(a) To be of canvas of the hold-all type, closed with a zip and measuring 25 inches by 13½ inches by 6½ inches and having a capacity somewhat less than that of the Service suitcase.

(b) To be of approved pattern as supplied through the Victualling Yards.

(c) For use as an alternative to the suit case; men serving afloat who do not choose to take a suit case with them may be permitted to take a travelling bag in lieu.

SECTION VIII

KITS OF ALL CLASSES, MODIFICATIONS PERMITTED AT THE DISCRETION OF COMMANDERS-IN-CHIEF, LISTS OF ARTICLES, REGULATIONS FOR ISSUE TO NEW ENTRIES, ETC.

1. Class I.—Chief Petty Officers.

2. Class II.—Petty officers and men dressed as seamen.

3. Class III.—Petty officers and men not dressed as seamen.

4. Regulations for the supply of kits to new entries.

5. Artificer apprentices.

6. Juniors.

7. Recovered deserters.

8. Maltese N.C.S. ratings.

9. Chinese ratings.

10. Other ratings entered locally on Stations abroad.

11. Hired interpreters.

Notes

(A) *White drill suits, vests, cotton, uniform and vests, cotton, ribbed. Class II.*—The numbers of these articles in the compulsory kit may be increased, if necessary, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

(B) *Blue overall suits:*—

1. *All classes.*—A 2-piece suit in lieu of a 1-piece is optional kit for all ratings except engine-room ratings. At the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief, the trousers only of a 2-piece may be optional for engine-room ratings for wear as an alternative to the 1-piece suit, under conditions of great heat.

2. *Air Ratings.*—Ratings transferred to the Air Branch who are not required by the Uniform Regulations to be in possession of 2 blue overall suits as part of their normal compulsory kit may, on first transfer, and after 7 days of satisfactory duty, be supplied with a gratuitous issue of 1 blue overall suit (see Victualling Manual, B.R. 93 (51), Appendix 62 (VII) (4)).

(c) *Drawers, all classes.*—Of optional pattern at the rating's choice. See also Section VIII 4 Note (k).

(d) *Boots, ankle, and shoes.*—*All classes.*—One pair of boots, ankle, to be of the standard pattern. The second pair of boots, ankle, may be of lighter manufacture but otherwise of the standard pattern. If a pair of shoes is maintained instead of the second pair of boots, ankle, the shoes are to be of standard pattern and black, except on foreign stations, where a pair of white canvas shoes, with leather soles, may, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief, be substituted. A pair of white canvas shoes is given to ratings on first occasion of being drafted abroad under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51), Appendix 62 (VIII)) See also Section VIII 4 Note (e).

(e) *Variations allowed on foreign stations.*—Commandores of Depots are to be kept informed of any variations in kit authorised by Station Orders.

(f) *Completion of kits of men on draft for foreign service.*—Men who are noted for foreign draft should not ordinarily be required to provide themselves with articles which they will not be required to maintain on the station to which they are drafted.

(g) *Tropical Clothing.*—The conditions for issue and maintenance of tropical clothing as compulsory kit are set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51)), Appendix 62 (VIII).

Tropical rig, when ordered, will be as follows:—

C.P.O.s and confirmed P.O.s

*Shirt, white, tropical.

Shorts, white drill, tropical.

Stockings, white, cotton.

Shoes, white canvas, leather soled.

*With a ½-inch gilt crown and anchor button just below the neck opening.

Other ratings not dressed as Seamen

†Shirt, white, tropical.
Shorts, white drill, tropical.
Stockings, blue.
Black boots or shoes.

† With $\frac{1}{2}$ -inch black horn crown and anchor button just below the neck opening.

Men dressed as Seamen

Vest, cotton, uniform, Class II.
Shorts, white drill, tropical.
Stockings, blue.
Black boots or shoes.

(H) *Vests, cotton, ribbed.*—See Section VIII 4 Note (I).

(I) *Sheets and pillow slips* are issued to National Service ratings on personal loan.

(J) *White suits.*—Ratings entered before 1st September, 1955, and Artificer Apprentices who completed their training and Boys who left the Boys' Training Establishments before that date will be in possession of white suits.

1. UNIFORM KIT CLASS I CHIEF PETTY OFFICERS

Article	Denomination of Quantity	Scale
Compulsory Kit		
Jacket, double-breasted, cloth ..	No.	1
" single-breasted blue serge ..	No.	1
Waistcoat, blue serge or pullover, sleeveless, blue ..	No.	1
Trousers, cloth ..	Prs.	1
" blue serge ..	Prs.	1
Shirts, Action/Working Dress ..	No.	2
Trousers, Action/Working Dress ..	Prs.	2
Blouse, Working Dress ..	No.	1
Trousers, Working Dress ..	Pr.	1
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, plain, knit ..	Aircraft Ratings only.	Prs. 3
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, ribbed knit ..		
Beret ..	Prs.	3
Shirts, white, tropical ..	No.	4
Trousers, white drill ..	Prs.	4
Caps, plastic, Class I and III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers) ..	No.	2
(H) Vests, cotton, ribbed ..	No.	3
(C) Drawers ..	Prs.	3
Shirts, soft, white ..	No.	3
Collars, white ..	No.	6
Ties, black ..	No.	2
Socks or stockings, blue ..	Prs.	2
Boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots and 1 pr. shoes) ..	Prs.	2
(I) { Sheets ..	No.	3
Pillow slips ..	No.	2
Pyjama suits ..	No.	2
(B) † Overall combination suit, blue ..	No.	1
Raincoat ..	No.	1
Braces ..	Pr.	1
Wallet for Pay Book ..	No.	1
Mug, enamelled, 1 pint ..	No.	1
Badges, as necessary.		

Article		Denomination of Quantity	Scale	
Tropical Clothing:				
Tunics, white drill ..	} See Notes (G) and (J).	No.	2	
Trousers, white drill ..		Prs.	2	
**Shorts, blue drill ..		Prs.	2	
† " white drill ..		Prs.	2	
Shirts, white tropical		}	Prs.	1
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled ..				
Sandals, leather ..				
Socks, white ..				
Stockings, white ..				
Optional kit				
Jackets, double-breasted, cloth ..	No.	2		
Waistcoats, cloth	No.	2		
Trousers, cloth	Prs.	2		
Jackets, blue serge, single-breasted or double-breasted ..	No.	2		
Waistcoat, blue serge, or pullover, blue ..	No.	1		
Trousers, blue serge	Prs.	2		
Tunics, white drill	No.	2		
Trousers, white drill	Prs.	2		
Shirts, Action/Working Dress ..	No.	3		
Trousers, Action/Working Dress ..	Prs.	2		
Boots, ankle, or shoes, black leather	Pr.	1		
Slippers, black leather	Pr.	1		
Shoes, gymnasium	Pr.	1		
Covers, cap, white	No.	4		
Shirts, soft, white	No.	3		
Collars, white	No.	6		
Vests, cotton, ribbed, or vests, winter	No.	3		
Drawers	Prs.	4		
Ties, black	No.	2		
Pyjama suits	No.	1		
Socks, or stockings, blue	Prs.	4		
(B) Overall combination suits, blue (artificer, artisan, electrical, engine-room and air maintenance ratings only)	No.	2		
Overcoat	No.	1		
Oilskin Coat	No.	1		
Detachable warm lining for raincoat	No.	1		
Gloves, or mitts, blue, woollen	Pr.	1		
" brown, leather	Pr.	1		
Scarf, plain white	No.	1		
Towels, seamen's	No.	4		
or { Towels, seamen's	No.	2		
Towel, bath	No.	1		
††Bag, toilet	No.	1		
Razor	No.	1		
Comb, hair	No.	1		
Brush, shaving	No.	1		
" hair	No.	1		
" tooth	No.	1		
" clothes	No.	1		
Brushes, boot	No.	3		
Scissors	Pr.	1		
Housewife, filled, men's	No.	1		
Handkerchiefs, white	No.	12		
Belt, waist, blue	No.	1		
Type	No.	1		
Suit case	No.	1		
Attaché case	No.	1		
Shorts, white or blue drill, tropical	Prs.	2		
Shirts, white, tropical	No.	2		
Shorts, white, lightweight	Prs.	2		
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	Pr.	1		
Sandals, leather	Pr.	1		
Stockings or socks, white	Prs.	6		
Belt, waist, white	No.	1		

See Notes (A) to (J) at the beginning of section VIII.

† A double breasted jacket and trousers of cloth, serge, tartan or diagonal serge may be maintained in lieu.

† The blue overall suit is compulsory for artificer, artisan, electrical and engine-room ratings, but optional for other chief petty officers.

** One for Cook ratings.

†† Three for Cook ratings.

†† This item is not provided from Service sources. Its value for compensation purposes is to be taken as 1s. 6d.

2. UNIFORM KIT, CLASS II

PETTY OFFICERS AND MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN

Acting Petty Officers and ratings below P.O. of all Branches, except acting Petty Officers permitted to change to Class III uniform in accordance with B.R. 1950 Art. 334 (2) (A) (iii), Artificers, Artificer Apprentices, Artisans and those ratings of the Supply and Secretariat, Sick Berth and Coder Branches entered before 1st August, 1956, who have not yet changed their rig.

Article	Denomination of Quantity	Scale
Compulsory Kit		
Suit, No. 1 Dress, Regulars	No.	1
worsted serge .. ratings entered	No.	1
Jumpers, blue serge .. on or after	Prs.	1
†† Trousers, " " 1st Aug., 1956.	Prs.	1
Jumpers, blue serge .. Other ratings*	No.	2
†† Trousers, " " .. ratings*	Prs.	2
Shirts, knitted, cooks .. Cook	Prs.	4
Trousers, white drill, ratings	Prs.	4
(Class I and III) .. only.		
Aprons, cooks' (Steward ratings only) ..	No.	2
† Shirts, Action/Working Dress ..	No.	2
† Trousers, Action/Working Dress ..	Prs.	2
Blouse, Working Dress ..	No.	1
Trousers, Working Dress ..	Pr.	1
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, plain knit ..	Prs.	3
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, ribbed knit ..	Prs.	3
Beret ..	No.	1
Tie, black ..	No.	1
B) Overall combination suits, blue (engineering mechanics, air mechanics and aircraft handlers)	No.	2
Overall combination suit, blue (all other ratings, except cooks, stewards, writers, Sick Berth and Coder branch ratings) ..	No.	1
Collars, seamen's, blue ..	No.	2
Caps ..	No.	2
Cap ribbons ..	No.	2
Scarves, black silk ..	No.	1
Socks or stockings, blue (2 prs. socks, blue, to new entries) ..	Prs.	2
(D) Boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots, ankle and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries) ..	Prs.	2
(I) Sheets ..	No.	3
Pillow slips ..	No.	2
Pyjama suits ..	No.	2

Article	Denomination of Quantity	Scale
Compulsory Kit—contd.		
(A) Vests, cotton, uniform, Class II ..	No.	2
Vests, cotton, ribbed ..	No.	3
Jersey, seamen's ..	No.	1
Knife, clasp (seaman branch ratings only) ..	No.	1
Lanyards, knife ..	No.	2
Comb, hair ..	No.	1
Brush, hair ..	No.	1
" tooth ..	No.	1
" boot, hard ..	No.	1
Type " polishing ..	No.	1
Attaché case ..	No.	1
(C) Drawers ..	Prs.	3
Towels, seamen's ..	No.	2
Belt, waist, blue ..	No.	1
Raincoat ..	No.	1
Wallet for Pay Book ..	No.	1
Mug, enamelled, 1 pint ..	No.	1
Badges, as necessary.		
Tropical Clothing:		
(A) Jumpers, white drill ..	No.	2
(A) Trousers, " " ..	Prs.	2
† Shorts, blue drill ..	Prs.	2
** " white drill ..	Prs.	2
Vests, cotton, uniform ..	No.	2
Shoes, white canvas leather soled ..	Prs.	1
Sandals, leather ..	Prs.	1
Socks, white ..	Prs.	2
Stockings, blue ..	Prs.	2
Manuals of Instruction:		
Naval Ratings' Handbook, BR1938 ..		
Men below Leading Rate of all Branches.		
ABCD Pamphlet, BR1294B ..		
Men below Leading Rate in all branches, except National Service Seamen and Communication ratings.		
Seamen's Pocket Book BR827(52) ..		
National Service seamen and Communications ratings only.		
Vol. 1 Seamanship Manual BR67/1 (51) ..		
Naval Airmen (Aircraft Handlers) and Communications and Seamen branch ratings.		
C.S. and S.S. Ratings only.		
Vol. 2 Seamanship Manual BR67/2 (51) ..		
Seamen on passing professionally for Leading Seamen.		
Signal Card B.R. 232(2) ..		
Communications ratings only.		
Machinery Handbook BR77 ..		
Engineering Mechanic Branch ratings only.		
Manual of Instruction for Sick Berth Staff ..		
Sick Berth Branch ratings only.		
Manual for Officers' Stewards ..		
C.S. Officers' Stewards only.		
Manual of Naval Cookery ..		
Ships' cook ratings only.		
Note. —The maintenance of the following items is optional on the East Indies Station and at Singapore:—		
1 jumper, blue serge.		
1 pr. trousers, blue serge.		
1 collar, seamen's, blue.		

Article	Denomination of Quantity	Scale
Optional Kit		
Jumpers, blue serge	No.	2
Trousers, " " " " " " ..	Prs.	2
Jumpers, white drill	No.	2
Trousers, " " " " " " ..	Prs.	3
Shirts, Action/Working Dress ..	No.	2
Trousers, Action/Working Dress ..	Prs.	2
Boots, ankle, or shoes, black leather	Pr.	1
Slippers, black leather	Pr.	1
Shoes, gymnasium	Pr.	1
Boots, knee, rubber (seamen and signal ratings only)	Pr.	1
Caps	No.	2
Cap ribbons	No.	2
Covers, cap, white	No.	1
Jersey, seamen's	No.	1
Collar, seamen's, blue	No.	1
Vests, cotton, uniform, Class II ..	No.	3
Vests, cotton, ribbed	No.	2
Pyjama suits	No.	1
Drawers	Prs.	4
Socks or stockings, blue	Prs.	4
(B) Overall combination suit, blue (seamen, etc.)	No.	1
Overall combination suits, blue (engineering and air mechanics)	No.	2
Overcoat	No.	1
Oilskin coat	No.	1
Detachable warm lining for raincoat	No.	1
†Trousers, Fearnought	Pr.	1
Gloves, or mitts, blue, woollen ..	Pr.	1
" " brown leather	Pr.	1
Scarves, black silk	No.	2
Scarf, plain white	No.	1
Comforters, blue	No.	2
Shirts, knitted, cooks' (steward ratings only)	No.	3
Towels, seamen's	No.	2
or Towel, bath	No.	1
†Bag, toilet	No.	1
Razor	No.	1
Brush, shaving	No.	1
" " clothes	No.	1
" " boot, hard or polishing ..	No.	1
Scissors	Pr.	1
Housewife, filled, men's	No.	1
Handkerchiefs	No.	8
Knife, clasp (except Seaman branch ratings)	No.	1
Lanyards, knife	No.	3
Suitcase	No.	1
Shirts, white or blue drill, tropical	Prs.	2
Vests, cotton, uniform	No.	2
Shirts, white lightweight	Prs.	2
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	Pr.	1
Stockings, blue, or socks, white ..	Prs.	6
Belt, waist, white	No.	1

See Notes (A) to (J) at the beginning of Section VIII.

† This item is not provided from Service sources. Its value for compensation purposes is to be taken as 1s. 6d.

‡ Compulsory for Engineering Mechanic Branch ratings in coal-fired ships (see Section II, Clause 4). One pair to be supplied gratuitously to each engineering mechanic on joining a coal-fired ship (see Victualling Manual, B.R. 93 (51), Appendix 62 (VI)).

* These ratings may maintain a No. 1 Dress worsted serge suit in place of one of the ordinary serge suits. Regular ratings entered before 1st August, 1956 are

required to be in possession of a No. 1 Dress worsted serge suit by 1st January, 1962.

† One for cook ratings.

** Three for cook ratings.

‡ Two for steward ratings.

†† Three for steward ratings.

3. UNIFORM KIT, CLASS III

PETTY OFFICERS AND MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN

Confirmed Petty Officers of all Branches, acting Petty Officers permitted to change to Class III Uniform in accordance with B.R.1950 Art. 334 (2) A (iii), Artificers acting 4th class and 5th class, Artisans and ratings below P.O. of the Supply and Secretariat, Sick Berth and Coder Branches, entered before 1st August, 1956, who have not yet changed to Class II uniform.

Article	Denomination of Quantity	Scale
Compulsory Kit		
Jackets, double breasted, cloth	C.P.O.s, P.O.s. acting 4th class and 5th class on regular engagements	No. 1
Trousers, cloth	Pr. 1	1
Jackets, single breasted, blue serge	No. 1	1††
Trousers, blue serge	Pr. 1	1††
Jackets, single breasted, blue serge	Other ratings	No. 2
Trousers, blue serge	Pr. 2	2††
Waistcoats, blue serge, or pullover, sleeveless, blue	No. 1	1
*Shirts, Action/Working Dress ..	No. 2	2
*Trousers, Action/Working Dress ..	Prs. 2	2
Blouse, Working Dress	No. 1	1
Trousers, Working Dress	Pr. 1	1
Socks, woollen knitted, undyed, plain knit	Aircrew Ratings only.	Prs. 3
Socks, woollen knitted, undyed, ribbed knit	Prs. 3	3
Beret	No. 1	1
††Shirts, knitted, cooks'	Cook Ratings only.	No. 4
Trousers, white drill	Prs. 4	4
Caps, plastic, Class I and III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers)	No. 2	2
‡Aprons, cooks'	No. 2	2
(H) Vests, cotton, ribbed	No. 3	3
(C) Drawers	Prs. 3	3
Shirts, soft white	No. 3	3
Collars, white	No. 6	6
Ties, black	No. 2	2
(D) Boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots, ankle and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries)	Prs. 2	2
Socks or stockings, blue (2 prs. socks, blue, to all new entries) ..	Prs. 2	2
(I) Sheets	No. 3	3
Pillow slips	No. 2	2
Pyjama suits	No. 2	2
Towels, seamen's	No. 2	2
Type	No. 1	1
Comb, hair	No. 1	1
Brush, hair	No. 1	1
" " tooth	No. 1	1
" " boot, hard	No. 1	1
" " " " polishing	No. 1	1

Article	Denomination of Quantity	Scale
<i>Compulsory Kit—contd.</i>		
(B) Overall combination suits, blue (for artificer, air fitter, artisan and engine-room ratings only) ..	No.	2
(B) Overall combination suit, blue (P.O.s in the Electrical branch and stores ratings below petty officers only) ..	No.	1
Raincoat ..	No.	1
Braces ..	Pr.	1
Wallet for Pay Book ..	No.	1
Mug, enamelled, 1 pint ..	No.	1
Badges, as necessary.		
<i>Tropical Clothing:</i>		
Tunics, white drill ..	No.	2
Trousers, white drill ..	Prs.	2
*Shorts, blue drill ..	Prs.	2
** „ white drill ..	See Notes (G) and (J).	2
Shirt, white, tropical		
Shoes, white, canvas leather soled ..	Prs.	1
Sandals, leather ..	Prs.	1
Socks, white ..	Prs.	2
***Stockings, blue ..	Prs.	2
<i>Manuals of Instruction</i>		
Naval Ratings' Handbook, BR1938	Men below Leading Rate of All Branches.	
A B C D Pamphlet, BR1294B		
Manual of Instruction for Sick Berth Staff ..	Ratings of the Sick Berth Branch only.	
Engineering Manual ..	E.R.A.s and mechanics only.	
Manual of Naval Cookery ..	Ratings of Ship's Cook Branch only.	
Manual for Officers' Stewards ..	C.S. Officers' Stewards only.	
††Handbook for Officers' Cooks ..	Officers' cook ratings only.	

Article	Denomination of Quantity	Scale
<i>Optional Kit</i>		
Jackets, double-breasted cloth ..	No.	2
Waistcoat, cloth ..	No.	1
Trousers, cloth ..	Prs.	2
Jacket, blue serge, single-breasted or double-breasted ..	No.	1
Waistcoat, blue serge, or pullover, blue ..	No.	1
Trousers, blue serge ..	Pr.	1
Tunics, white drill ..	No.	2
Trousers, white drill ..	Prs.	3
Shirts, Action/Working Dress ..	No.	2
Trousers, Action/Working Dress ..	Prs.	2
Boots, ankle, or shoes, black leather ..	Pr.	1

Article	Denomination of Quantity	Scale
<i>Optional Kit—contd.</i>		
Slippers, black leather ..	Pr.	1
Shoes, gymnasium ..	Pr.	1
Shirts, knitted, cooks' (steward ratings only) ..	No.	3
Covers, cap, white ..	No.	3
Shirts, soft, white ..	No.	3
Collars, white ..	No.	6
Vests, cotton, ribbed, or vests, winter ..	No.	2
Drawers ..	Prs.	4
Ties, black ..	No.	2
Pyjama suits ..	No.	1
Socks or stockings, blue ..	Prs.	4
(B) Overall combination suit, blue (artificer, artisan, electrical, engine-room and air maintenance ratings, and stores ratings below P.O. only) ..	No.	1
Overcoat ..	No.	1
Oilskin coat ..	No.	1
Detachable warm lining for raincoat ..	No.	1
Gloves or mitts, blue, woollen ..	Pr.	1
„ brown leather ..	Pr.	1
Scarf, plain white ..	No.	1
Comforters, blue ..	No.	2
Towels, seamen's ..	No.	2
or Towel, bath ..	No.	1
†††Bag, toilet ..	No.	1
Razor ..	No.	1
Brush, clothes ..	No.	1
„ boot, hard or polishing ..	No.	1
„ shaving ..	No.	1
Scissors ..	Pr.	1
Housewife, filled, men's ..	No.	1
Handkerchiefs, white ..	No.	8
Belt, waist, blue ..	No.	1
Suit case ..	No.	1
Attaché case ..	No.	1
Shorts, white or blue drill, tropical	Prs.	2
Shirts, white, tropical ..	Prs.	2
Shorts, white, lightweight ..	Prs.	2
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	Pr.	1
Stockings, white (blue for ratings below P.O.) or socks, white ..	Prs.	6
Belt, waist, white ..	No.	1

See Notes (A) to (J) at the beginning of Section VIII.

†† A double breasted jacket and trousers of cloth, serge, tartan or diagonal serge may be maintained in lieu.

†† Three for steward ratings below P.O.

* One for cook, including officers' cook, ratings.

§ For officers' stewards below Petty Officer.

** Three for cook ratings.

¶ Compulsory for all officers' cook ratings who completed their new entry training after 12th August, 1936, and were supplied gratuitously with a copy of this handbook on allocation as assistant cook (O). Optional for all other cook ratings.

¶¶ Shirts, white, tropical, for P.O. cooks.

*** 2 prs. stockings, white, for confirmed P.O.s.

††† This item is not provided from Service sources. Its value for compensation purposes is to be taken as 1s. 6d.

4. REGULATIONS FOR THE SUPPLY OF KITS TO NEW ENTRIES

(a) As laid down in Article 4952, Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, men and juniors are entitled on first entry to be supplied gratuitously with all the articles in the compulsory kit of their rating, and with certain additional items as set out in clause (b), subject for N.C.S. ratings to the following conditions:—

(i) that they are required to provide themselves with a regulation service kit.

(ii) that no orders to the contrary are in force on the station.

(b) In addition to the compulsory articles of kit, the following are to be supplied gratuitously to ratings other than locally entered ratings on foreign stations who are required to maintain reduced kits only:—

1 detachable warm lining for rain-coat.	To all classes except Maltese N.C.S. ratings.
1 attaché case.	To men not dressed as seamen.
1 Housewife, filled, men's.	To all classes.
1 belt, waist, white	To all cooks.
1 shirt, action/working dress.	
1 pr. trousers, action/working dress	

Recreational, etc., Clothing

†Shorts, white, recreational, 2 prs. } To all ratings on first entry at the Home Depots.
 Stockings, thick, 2 prs.
 †Sports Jerseys, 2 No.
 †Shoes, gym., 1 pr.

(c) Cap and other badges, as necessary, are included in the gratuitous issue of kits to new entries.

(d) Kit bags are supplied to all ratings under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93(51)), Appendix 61(1). These articles remain Government property.

(e) One of the two pairs of boots included in the initial free kits of ratings should be leather-heeled; the other rubber-heeled, the leather-heeled boots are to be fitted locally with metal boot protectors before issue. All metal protectors are to be removed from the footwear of all new entry ratings before they are drafted to sea.

(f) Juniors are to be kitted up as indicated in sub-section 6.

(g) The 6 white collars supplied to new entries in Class III uniform other than Artificer Apprentices are to be soft collars. After leaving the training establishment the kits of these ratings are to include 6 collars, of which 2 are stiff.

(h) The issue of caps to new entries (other than juniors (u) dressed as seamen) is to be 1 plastic cap and 1 white duck cap for men dressed as seamen, and 1 plastic cap, 1 blue peak cap and 2 plastic cap covers for men not dressed as seamen, so long as stocks of duck caps and blue peak caps are available—otherwise 2 plastic caps will be issued. Plastic cap covers to be issued only with blue peak caps.

(i) New entries not dressed as seamen are to be supplied with a pullover and not a waistcoat as part of their free kit on entry.

(j) New entry cook ratings are supplied with aprons, cooks' caps, cooks', on personal loan under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51)), Appendix 61 (111).

(k) The drawers to be issued to new entries are normally to be drawers, cotton, elastic tops, but other patterns may be issued at the option of the rating concerned.

(l) Vests, cotton, ribbed will normally be issued to new entries. Men not dressed as seamen may be issued with vests, winter, in lieu at the option of the rating.

(m) New entry steward ratings are supplied with tunics, stewards' and gloves, white on personal loan under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93(51)), Appendix 61 XVIII.

†To be issued on personal loan to National Service ratings under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93(51), Appendix 61, (V).

5. ARTIFICER APPRENTICES

(Note.—Artificer apprentices are to wear Class III Uniform.)

- †1 jacket, double breasted, cloth.
- †1 pr. trousers, cloth.
- 1 jacket, double breasted, blue serge } made-to-measure
- 1 pr. trousers, blue serge
- 1 jacket, single breasted, blue serge.
- 1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
- 1 pullover, sleeveless, blue.
- 2 prs. trousers, Action/Working Dress.
- 5 shirts, Action/Working Dress.
- 3 blue overall combination suits (working dress).
- 1 pr. braces.
- 2 ties, black.
- 3 shirts, soft white.
- 6 collars, white, stiff.
- 2 prs. socks or stockings.
- 2 prs. boots, ankle.
- 1 comb, hair.
- 4 towels, seamen's.
- (c) 3 prs. drawers.
- †3 vests, cotton, ribbed.
- 2 suits pyjamas.
- 1 brush, clothes.
- 1 „ boot, hard.
- 1 „ boot, polishing.
- 1 „ hair.
- 1 „ tooth.
- §1 cap, plastic, Cl. I and III.
- §1 cap, peak, blue.
- §2 covers, cap, plastic.
- 2 cap badges.
- 1 attaché case.
- 1 pr. slippers, black leather.
- 1 type.
- 3 sheets.
- 2 pillow slips.
- 1 raincoat.
- 1 detachable warm lining for raincoat.
- 1 jersey, seamen's.
- 1 housewife, filled, men's.
- 1 mug, enamelled, 1 pint.
- 1 wallet for paybook.

RECREATIONAL CLOTHING:—

- 2 prs. shorts, white, recreational.
- 2 prs. stockings.
- 2 sports jerseys.
- 1 pr. shoes, gymnasium.
- 1 belt, gymnasium.

Optional

- 1 pr. leggings, waterproof.
- 1 overcoat.

Note.—The issue of the kit bag, vide sub-section 4(d), is to be deferred until completion of training.

(c) See note (c) at the beginning of Section VIII.

†To be issued on completion of 12 months' training.

§Two plastic caps, or two blue peak caps with white cap covers, may be maintained in lieu.

† See Sub-section 4(l).

6. JUNIORS

(A) JUNIORS (O) DRESSED AS SEAMEN ENTERED AT ADULT NEW ENTRY ESTABLISHMENTS

Article	Initial Free Kit		
	Denomination	On Entry	On completion of Part II training
Suit, No. 1 Dress, worsted serge (made to measure) ..	No.		1 (f)
Jumpers, blue serge ..	No.	2	
Trousers, blue serge (Junior Asst. Stewards only) ..	Prs.	3	
Trousers, blue serge (other ratings) ..	Prs.	2	
Shirts, Action/Working Dress ..	No.	2	
Trousers, Action/Working Dress ..	Prs.	2	
Shirts, knitted, cooks' ..	No.	4	
Trousers, white, drill, Cl. I & III only. } Junior Asst. Cooks	Prs.	4	
Belt, waist, white ..	No.	1	
(a) Overall combination suit, blue (engineering and air mechanics and aircraft handlers) ..	No.	2	
(a) Overall combination suit, blue (all other ratings, except cooks, stewards, writers, Sick Berth and Coder Branch ratings) ..	No.	1	
(e) Aprons, cooks' (Junior Asst. Cooks only) ..	No.	4	
Aprons, cooks (Junior Asst. Stewards only) ..	No.	2	
(e) Caps, cooks' (Junior Asst. Cooks only) ..	No.	4	
(e) Tunics, stewards' (Junior Asst. Stewards only) ..	No.	3	
(e) Gloves, white (Junior Asst. Stewards only) ..	Prs.	3	1 (f)
Collars, seamen's, blue ..	No.	2	1 (f)
(b) Caps, white ..	No.	2	
Cap ribbons ..	No.	2	
Scarf, black silk ..	No.	1	1 (f)
Socks, blue ..	Prs.	2	
(c) Boots, ankle ..	Prs.	2	
Vests, cotton, ribbed ..	No.	3	
Vests, cotton, uniform, Cl. II ..	No.	3	
Jersey, seamen's ..	No.	1	
(d) Drawers ..	Prs.	3	
Knife, clasp (Seaman Branch ratings only) ..	No.	1	
Belt, waist, blue ..	No.	1	
Lanyards, knife ..	No.	2	
Pyjama suits ..	No.	2	
Towels, seamen's ..	No.	2	
Comb, hair ..	No.	1	
Brush, hair ..	No.	1	
" tooth ..	No.	1	
" clothes ..	No.	1	
" boot, hard ..	No.	1	
" polishing ..	No.	1	
Toothpaste ..	Tube	1	
Soap, hard ..	lb.	3	
Type ..	No.	1	
Scissors ..	Prs.	1	
Housewife, filled, men's ..	No.	1	
Case, attaché ..	No.	1	
Raincoat ..	No.	1	

Article	Initial Free Kit		
	Denomination	On Entry	On completion of Part II training
Detachable warm lining for raincoat ..	No.	1	
Comforter, blue ..	No.	1	
Gloves, blue ..	Prs.	1	
Slippers, black leather ..	Pr.	1	
Recreational Clothing:			
Shorts, white, recreational ..	Prs.	2	
Stockings, thick ..	Prs.	2	
Jerseys, sports ..	No.	2	
Shoes, gymnasium ..	Prs.	1	
Sheets ..	No.	3	
Pillow slips ..	No.	2	
Wallet for paybook ..	No.	1	
Mug, enamelled, 1 pt. ..	No.	1	
(e) Bag, kit, seamen's ..	No.	1	
Prayer book ..	No.	1	

Notes

- (a) See note (B) at the beginning of Section VIII.
 (b) Caps issued on entry to be: 1 plastic cap, 1 white duck cap. Plastic cap to be issued on completion of Part II training.
 (c) See Section VIII, sub-section 4 (e).
 (d) See note (C) at the beginning of Section VIII.
 (e) These articles are to be issued under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51), Appendix 61 (I), (II) and (XVIII)).
 (f) The issue of these items to Junior Naval Air-men 2nd Class is to be deferred until completion of technical training.

(B) JUNIORS (U) DRESSED AS SEAMEN ENTERED AT H.M.S. GANGES OR ST. VINCENT.

Article	Denomination of Quantity	Free Issue			
		On Entry	During training	On being kitted up for sea	Kit on discharge to sea
Suit, No. 1 Dress, worsted serge (made to measure) ..	No.	—	—	1	1
Jumpers, blue serge ..	No.	2	1	—	2
Trousers, " Action/Working Dress ..	Prs.	2	1	—	2
Shirts, Action/Working Dress ..	Prs.	2	—	—	2
(f) Blue overall combination suit (Engineering and Air Mechanics only) ..	No.	2	—	—	2
(f) Blue overall combination suit (Seamen etc.) ..	No.	—	2	—	2
Collars, seamen's blue ..	No.	2	—	1	3
Caps, white duck ..	No.	2	—	—	1
Cap, plastic ..	No.	1	—	—	1
Cap ribbons ..	No.	2	—	—	2
Scarves, black silk ..	No.	1	—	1	2
Socks, Blue ..	Prs.	2	—	—	2

Article	Denomination of Quantity	Free Issue			
		On Entry	During Training	On being kitted up for sea	Kit on discharge to sea
		(a)			
(b) Boots, ankle	Prs. 2	—	—	—	2
Vests, cotton, ribbed	No. 3	—	—	—	—
Vests, cotton, uniform, Class II	No. 3	—	—	—	3
Jerseys, seamen's ..	No. 3	—	—	—	1
(e) Drawers	Prs. 1	—	—	—	3
Belt, waist, blue ..	No. 1	—	—	—	1
(c) Knife, clasp	No. 1	—	—	1	1
Lanyards, knife ..	No. 1	—	—	—	2
Pyjama suits	No. 2	—	—	—	2
Towels, seamen's ..	No. 2	—	—	—	2
Bag, linen (for clean underclothing) ..	No. 1	—	—	—	—
Comb, hair	No. 1	—	—	—	1
Brush, hair	No. 1	—	—	—	1
„ tooth	No. 1	—	—	—	1
„ clothes	No. 1	—	—	—	1
„ boot, hard	No. 1	—	—	—	1
„ „ polishing ..	No. 1	—	—	—	1
(d) Soap, hard	lb. 3	—	—	—	1
(d) Tooth paste	Tubes 1	—	—	—	1
Type	No. 1	—	—	—	1
Scissors	Pr. 1	—	—	—	—
Housewife, filled, junior's	No. 1	—	—	—	—
Attaché case	No. 1	—	—	—	1
Raincoat	No. 1	—	—	—	1
Detachable warm lining for raincoat ..	No. 1	—	—	—	—
Comforter, blue ..	No. 1	—	—	—	—
Gloves, blue	Pr. 1	—	—	—	—
Slippers, black leather	Pr. 1	—	—	—	—
Seamanship Manual, Vol. 1	No. 1	—	—	—	1
Prayer Book	No. 1	—	—	—	1
Recreational clothing: Shorts, white recreational	Prs. 2	—	—	—	—
Stockings	Prs. 2	—	—	—	—
Sports jerseys ..	No. 2	—	—	—	—
Shoes, gymnasium ..	Pr. 1	—	—	—	—
Sheets	No. 3	—	—	—	3
Pillow slips	No. 2	—	—	—	2
(g) Kit bag	No. 1	—	—	—	1
Mug, enamelled, 1 pint	No. 1	—	—	—	1
Wallet for paybook ..	No. 1	—	—	—	1

Notes

(a) This issue is to be made on completion of 12 weeks in General Technical Course.

(b) See Section VIII, 4, note (e).

(c) For seamen branch juniors only.

(d) The quantities of these articles shown under "kit on discharge to sea" are to be provided at the junior's expense. The object is to ensure that the juniors have some hard soap and tooth paste or tooth soap when they join their ship.

(e) See note (c) at the beginning of Section VIII.

(f) The blue overall suits may be issued on entry at the discretion of the Commanding Officer.

(g) The kit bag is issued under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51)), Appendix 61(1).

7. RECOVERED DESERTERS

Recovered deserters are to be dealt with in the matter of clothing as laid down in Article 261 of the Victualling Manual, B.R. 93 (51), and in the Regulations for Naval Detention Quarters.

8. MALTESE N.C.S. RATINGS

(A) RATINGS SERVING IN SEAGOING SHIPS

Ratings serving in seagoing ships are to maintain the full regulation service kit of their rating.

Ratings entered for service in *seagoing ships* are entitled to receive gratuitously the articles of kit as laid down for new entries (see Section 4) with the following exceptions:—

ALL RATINGS

1 detachable warm lining for raincoat To be issued to ratings in possession of a raincoat on first occasion (or on first occasion after the raincoat is provided) of being required to serve in Home Waters.

Tropical clothing (to the scale laid down in B.R. 93 (51) Appx. 62, VIII). To be issued gratuitously on first entry.

1 mattress, hammock ..
1 blanket, white ..
2 mattress covers .. To be supplied as a personal issue *on loan* for the first 6 months of service and after this period to become personal property.

Metal boot protectors are *not* to be fitted to boots, ankle.

MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN

Suit No. 1 Dress worsted serge
1 jumper, white drill ..
1 pr. trousers, white drill .. Not to be supplied gratuitously until 6 months after entry and then only if the man is retained in the Service.

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN

1 jacket, serge
1 pr. trousers, serge .. Not to be supplied gratuitously until 6 months after entry and then only if man is retained in the Service.

(B) RATINGS SERVING IN SHORE ESTABLISHMENTS, HARBOUR SHIPS AND SHIPS IN RESERVE

Ratings serving in shore establishments, harbour ships and ships in reserve are to maintain the following reduced kits:—

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN

1 jacket, double-breasted, cloth.
1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge.
1 waistcoat, blue serge, or pull-over, sleeveless, blue.
1 pr. trousers, cloth.
1 pr. „ serge.
\$2 jackets, single-breasted, blue serge.
1 waistcoat, blue serge, or pull-over, sleeveless, blue.
\$2 prs. trousers, serge.
2 tunics, white drill.
2 prs. trousers, white drill.
2 shirts, action/working dress.
2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
2 prs. shorts, blue drill.
2 prs. „ white drill.
2 shirts, white, tropical.
1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
1 pr. sandals, leather.
** 2 caps, plastic, Cl. I & III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers).
2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
2 vests, cotton, ribbed.

- (c) 3 prs. drawers.
 2 shirts, soft, white.
 3 collars, white.
 1 tie, black.
 2 prs. socks, blue.
 2 prs. " white.
 2 prs. stockings, blue—white for C.P.O.s and P.O.s (men entered after 14th February, 1955 only).
 2 prs. boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries).
 1 type.
 1 brush, boot, hard.
 1 " " polishing.
 1 " " hair.
 1 " " tooth.
 1 comb, hair.
 2 towels.
 1 pr. braces.
 1 raincoat.
 1 mug, enamelled, 1 pint.
 1 wallet for paybook.
 †1 mattress, hammock.
 †1 blanket, white.
 †2 mattress covers.
 †3 sheets } If accommodated
 †2 pillow slips } in a Naval
 ††1 pillow } Establishment.

MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN

- 2 jumpers, blue serge.
 2 prs. trousers, blue serge.
 *2 jumpers, white drill.
 2 prs. trousers, white drill.
 2 prs. shorts, white drill.
 2 prs. " blue drill.
 2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
 1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
 1 pr. sandals, leather.
 2 shirts, action/working dress.
 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
 1 overall combination suit, blue.
 2 collars, seamen's blue.
 **2 caps, white.
 2 cap ribbons.
 1 scarf, black silk.
 1 lanyard, knife.
 2 prs. socks, blue.
 2 prs. " white.
 2 prs. stockings, blue (men entered after 14th February, 1955 only).
 2 prs. boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries).
 2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
 3 vests, cotton, ribbed.
 (c) 3 prs. drawers.
 1 type.
 1 brush, boot, hard.
 1 " " polishing.
 1 " " hair.
 1 " " tooth.
 1 comb, hair.
 2 towels.
 1 mug, enamelled, 1 pint.
 1 wallet, for paybook.
 1 knife, clasp (seaman ratings only).
 1 belt, waist, blue.
 1 raincoat.
 †1 mattress, hammock.
 †1 blanket, white.
 †2 mattress covers.
 †3 sheets } If accommodated
 †2 pillow slips } in a Naval
 ††1 pillow } Establishment.

* One of the two coat-style jumpers issued to new entries is to be of converted pattern.

† Bedding is to be supplied as a personal issue on loan for the first 6 months, and after this period is to become personal property.

‡ Pillows are to be issued on personal loan.

(c) See note (c) at the beginning of Section VIII.

§ Initial issue of second suit is to be made on completion of 6 months' service.

** See Section VIII, sub-section 4 (h).

Note.—Ratings entered for service in shore establishments, harbour ships and ships in reserve receive gratuitously the above-mentioned reduced kits. Any ratings thus entered and subsequently transferred to fill a vacancy in a seagoing ship may be supplied gratuitously with the difference between the reduced kit received on entry and the full regulation Service kit of their rating.

9. CHINESE RATINGS

(A) CHINESE RATINGS ENTERED AT HONG KONG
 Kits on the following scales are to be issued free on first entry and are to be maintained by the ratings throughout their service.

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN

- 2 jackets, single-breasted, blue serge.
 (f) 2 prs. trousers, blue serge.
 (a) 1 tunic, white drill.
 (a) 1 pr. trousers, white drill.
 2 prs. stockings, blue (leading rates and below).
 2 prs. stockings, white (C.P.O.s and P.O.s only).
 1 pullover, sleeveless, blue.
 (g) 2 caps, plastic, Cl. I and III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers).
 2 cap badges.
 2 vests, cotton, ribbed.
 2 prs. drawers, cotton.
 (b) 3 shirts, soft, white.
 (b) 6 collars, white.
 1 tie, black.
 2 prs. socks, blue.
 1 pr. shoes, black, leather.
 1 pr. boots, ankle.
 (c) 2 shirts, action/working dress (except S.B.A.s).
 (c) prs. trousers, action/working dress (except S.B.A.s).
 1 belt, waist, blue.
 1 " " white.
 2 prs. socks, white.
 (h) 2 shirts, white, tropical.
 3 " knitted, cooks' (Cooks below P.O. only).
 (i) 2 prs. shorts, white, drill, tropical.
 (f) 2 prs. " blue, drill, tropical.
 1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
 (d) 1 raincoat.
 (d) 1 detachable warm lining for raincoat.
 (e) 1 blanket, white.
 (f) 3 sheets.
 (f) 2 pillow slips.
 (f) 1 pillow.
 (e) 4 caps, cooks' (cook ratings only).
 (e) 4 aprons, cooks' (cook ratings only).
 (k) 3 tunics, stewards' } (Leading stewards
 (k) 3 prs. gloves, white } and below only).
 (e) 1 kit bag.

MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN

- 2 jumpers, blue, serge.
 2 prs. trousers, blue, serge.
 (m) (n) 1 jumper, white, drill.
 (n) 1 pr. trousers, white drill.
 2 prs. stockings, blue.
 2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
 2 prs. drawers, cotton.
 2 prs. socks, blue.
 1 pr. shoes, black, leather.
 1 pr. boots, ankle.
 2 shirts, action/working dress.
 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
 1 belt, waist, blue.
 1 " " white.
 2 collars, seamen's, blue.
 2 ribbons, cap.
 1 lanyard.
 (g) 2 caps, white.
 1 scarf, black, silk.
 2 vests, cotton, ribbed.
 2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.

- 2 prs. shorts, white drill, tropical.
 2 " " blue, drill, tropical.
 1 pr. shoes, white, canvas, leather soled.
 (d) 1 raincoat.
 (e) 1 detachable warm lining for raincoat.
 (e) 1 blanket, white.
 (f) 3 sheets.
 (f) 2 pillow slips.
 (f) 1 pillow.
 (e) 1 kit bag.

Notes

(a) 2 for stewards; 2 tunics, 4 prs. trousers for cooks.

(b) Stewards, cooks and mess boys are to receive 2 shirts, soft, white, and 4 collars, white.

(c) 3 for mess boys, 1 for cooks.

(d) To be issued on personal loan to ratings serving in Northern Waters and to other ratings if considered necessary.

(e) To be issued on personal loan.

(f) To be issued on personal loan when ratings are accommodated in H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments where bedding is required. These items are to be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.

(g) See Section VIII, sub-section 4 (h).

(h) 4 for C.P.O. and P.O. cooks.

(i) 3 for cooks.

(j) 1 for cooks.

(k) To be issued on personal loan and withdrawn on advancement to P.O.

(l) 3 prs. for leading stewards and below.

(m) The coat-style jumper issued to new entries is not to be of converted pattern.

(n) 2 for ratings of H.M.S. "Tamar's" Seaman Guard.

(B) CHINESE RATINGS ENTERED AT SINGAPORE

Kits on the following scales are to be issued to ratings on first entry at Singapore.

2. On being drafted for service in Northern Waters for the first time, an initial free issue is to be made of articles required to complete the following scales to the scales shown above for Hong Kong ratings of corresponding branches. The full scales are to be maintained by ratings concerned during all subsequent periods of service in Northern Waters.

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN
(Stewards, Mess Boys and Cooks)

- (h) 2 tunics, white, drill.
 2 prs. trousers, white, drill.
 2 prs. stockings, white, cotton (C.P.O.s and P.O.s).
 2 prs. stockings, blue (junior ratings).
 2 prs. socks, white.
 2 towels, seamen's.
 (g) 2 vests, cotton, ribbed.
 2 prs. drawers, cotton.
 1 pr. shoes, black, leather.
 (f) 1 cap, peak, blue.
 (f) 2 covers, cap, plastic.
 1 cap badge.
 1 belt, waist, white.
 2 sets buttons and badges.
 4 shirts, knitted, cooks' (Cooks below P.O. only).
 (a) 3 shirts, white, tropical.
 (b) 3 prs. shorts, white, tropical.
 1 pr. shoes, white, canvas, leather soled.
 (c) 4 aprons, cooks (cook ratings only).
 (c) 4 caps, cooks (cook ratings only).
 (i) 2 tunics, stewards (leading stewards and below).
 (i) 3 prs. gloves, white }
 (d) 1 raincoat.
 (d) 1 detachable warm lining for raincoat.
 (e) 3 sheets.
 (e) 2 pillow slips.
 (e) 1 pillow.
 (c) 1 kit bag.

Notes

(a) 5 for C.P.O. and P.O. cook 2 for Ldg. cooks and below.

(b) 5 for cooks.

(c) To be issued on personal loan.

(d) To be issued, if considered necessary, on personal loan.

(e) To be issued on personal loan when ratings are accommodated in H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments where bedding is required. These items are to be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.

(f) Plastic cap may be provided in lieu.

(g) 4 for cooks.

(h) 3 prs. for leading stewards and below only.

(i) to be issued on personal loan and withdrawn on advancement to P.O.

10. OTHER RATINGS ENTERED LOCALLY
ON STATIONS ABROAD

Notes.—(i) The free issue of kit to locally entered ratings on first entry is always to be made in kind. The payment of a money allowance in lieu is not allowed.

(ii) When bedding is necessary, ratings may be issued with the requisite articles (including sheets and pillow cases) on personal loan. The articles should be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.

(A) EAST INDIES STATION

COOKS AND STEWARDS

*1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge.

*1 waistcoat, blue serge.

*1 pair trousers, blue serge.

*2 shirts, soft white.

*2 collars, white.

*1 tie, black.

2 tunics, white drill.

2 prs. trousers, white drill.

†2 caps, plastic Cl. I & III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers).

2 badges, cap.

2 prs. shoes, black leather.

1 pr. sandals, leather.

2 prs. socks, blue.

2 prs. stockings, thin, blue (leading rates and below).

2 prs. stockings, white (C.P.O.s and P.O.s only).

2 vests, cotton, ribbed.

2 prs. shorts, white tropical.

2 shirts, white, tropical.

2 shirts, action/working dress.

2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.

2 prs. shorts, blue drill, tropical.

2 towels, seamen's.

1 toothbrush.

1 brush, boot, polishing.

1 brush, boot, hard.

1 comb.

1 belt, waist, white.

*1 raincoat.

†2 prs. trousers, white, drill

†2 tunics, stewards

†2 prs. gloves, white

2 aprons, cooks'

1 shirt, action/working dress

1 pr. trousers, action/working dress

4 prs. trousers, white, drill, Cl. I & III

4 shirts, white, tropical (C.P.O.s & P.O.s)

4 shirts, knitted, cooks (leading rates and below)

†1 pr. boots, galley

†2 caps, cooks'

†2 aprons, cooks'

†1 kit bag.

* For ratings serving ashore outside latitudes 22½ degrees N. and 22½ degrees S., and for all ratings afloat. An extra serge suit (jacket and trousers) is to be issued on first occasion of service in the Persian Gulf in winter or on other stations where blue uniform is worn and ratings who receive an additional

suit under these arrangements are thereafter to maintain two serge suits as part of their kit.

† To be issued on personal loan.

‡ See Section VIII, Subsection IV (h), for caps to be issued to new entries.

** A detachable warm lining for the raincoat may be given to ratings on the first occasion on which this is necessitated by climatic conditions.

†† To be issued on personal loan and withdrawn on advancement to P.O.

SOMALI RATINGS

MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN

- *1 jumper, blue serge.
- *1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
- 1 jersey, seamen's.
- ††2 jumpers, white drill.
- 2 prs. trousers, white drill.
- 2 collars, seamen's blue.
- †1 pr. shoes, black leather.
- 1 pr. sandals, leather.
- †2 caps, white.
- 2 cap ribbons.
- 2 prs. socks, thin, blue.
- 2 prs. stockings, blue.
- 2 singlets, uniform, tropical.
- 2 prs. shorts, white drill, tropical.
- 2 prs. shorts, blue drill, tropical.
- 2 shirts, action/working dress.
- 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
- 2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
- 2 vests, cotton, ribbed.
- 1 knife clasp, (seamen only).
- 2 lanyards, knife.
- 1 belt, waist, blue.
- 1 scarf, black silk.
- 2 towels, seamen's.
- †1 overall combination suit, blue.
- 1 brush, boot, hard.
- 1 brush, boot, polishing.
- §1 kit bag.

Note.—Men dressed as seamen may take up a raincoat on repayment as an optional item of kit.**

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN

- *1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge.
- 1 waistcoat, blue serge or pullover, sleeveless, blue.
- *1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
- 2 tunics, white drill.
- 2 prs. trousers, white drill.
- †2 caps, plastic, Cl. I & III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers).
- †1 pr. shoes, black leather.
- 2 collars, white.
- 2 prs. socks, thin, blue.
- 2 prs. stockings, blue (Tindals and Head Tindals may wear white stockings).
- 2 shirts, white tropical.
- 2 prs. shorts, white drill, tropical.
- 2 prs. shorts, blue drill, tropical.
- 2 shirts, action/working dress.
- 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
- 2 vests, cotton, ribbed.
- 2 shirts, white.
- 1 tie, black.
- 1 belt, waist, blue.
- 2 towels, seamen's.
- 1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
- **1 raincoat.
- 1 brush, boot, hard.
- 1 brush, boot, polishing.
- 1 pr. sandals, leather.
- †1 overall combination suit.
- §1 kit bag.

* An extra serge suit is to be issued to Somali ratings on first occasion of service in the Persian Gulf in winter or on other stations where blue uniform is worn and ratings to whom an additional suit is issued under these arrangements are thereafter to

maintain two serge suits as part of their kit. The second serge suit will be issued to Tindals on first occasion of such service after advancement.

† See Section VIII, Subsection IV (h), for caps to be issued to new entries.

** Men in possession of raincoats may be given a detachable warm lining for this coat on the first occasion on which this is necessitated by climatic conditions. In similar circumstances ratings who do not have a raincoat may be provided with an overcoat on temporary loan.

† An additional pair of shoes, black leather, may be issued to ratings on the first occasion of visiting the U.K.

†† An additional blue overall suit may be issued on personal loan.

§ Issued on personal loan.

†† One of the two coat-style jumpers issued to new entries is to be of converted pattern.

(B) SOUTH ATLANTIC STATION

ST. HELENAN RATINGS

- *1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge.
- *1 waistcoat, blue serge.
- *1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
- *2 shirts, soft, white.
- *2 collars, white, soft.
- 3 tunics, white drill.
- 3 prs. trousers, white drill.
- 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
- 2 shirts, action/working dress.
- 1 cap with Class III badge.
- †2 covers, cap, plastic.
- 2 prs. shoes, black leather.
- 2 prs. socks, blue.
- 2 prs. stockings, white cotton.
- 2 vests, cotton, ribbed.
- 2 prs. shorts, white tropical.
- 2 shirts, white tropical.
- 2 towels, seamen's.
- 1 toothbrush.
- 1 comb, hair.
- 1 belt, waist, white.
- 1 raincoat.
- †3 sheets.
- †2 pillow slips.
- †1 pillow.

* For ratings serving ashore outside latitudes 22½ degrees N. and 22½ degrees S.

† To be issued on personal loan when ratings are accommodated in H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments where bedding is required. These items are to be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.

† To be issued only with blue peak caps.

Note.—The regulations for the issue of clothing to South African ratings entered for service at Simons-town and borne on the books of H.M.S. "Afrikaner," together with the regulations in respect of West African ratings are set out in South Atlantic General Orders.

11. HIRED INTERPRETERS

- 1 jacket, blue serge.
- 2 prs. trousers, blue serge.
- 1 waistcoat, blue serge, or pullover, sleeveless, blue.
- †2 tunics, white drill.
- †2 prs. trousers, white drill.
- 1 cap, peak.
- *2 cap covers, plastic.
- 2 ties, black.

† If in Mediterranean or a hot climate, otherwise serge jacket and waistcoat, or pullover.

* To be issued only with blue peak caps.

Note.—The foregoing does not apply to native interpreters employed in the Persian Gulf or Red Sea Sloops. The regulations for the supply of clothing to these men are set out in the local Station Order Books.

SECTION IX

DESCRIPTION OF PATTERNS
OF UNIFORM

INDEX

- Item*
- 20. Apron, cooks.
 - 13. Badge, cap.
 - 33. Bag, travelling.
 - 27. Belt, waist, blue.
 - 33. Belt, waist, white.
 - 9. Blouse, Working Dress for Naval Air Ratings.
 - 33. Boots, ankle.
 - 16. Buttons.
 - 12. Caps, plastic.
 - 33. Cap, cooks.
 - 33. Case, attaché.
 - 18. Collars.
 - 33. Comforter.
 - 15. Cover, cap.
 - 28. Drawers.
 - 30. Gloves or gauntlets, brown leather.
 - 33. Gloves, blue.
 - 33. Housewife.
 - 1. Jacket, dress.
 - 2. Jacket, mess, white.
 - 3. Jacket, working dress.
 - 26. Jersey, seamen's.
 - 7. Jumper, blue serge.
 - 8. Jumper, white drill.
 - 33. Lanyard, knife.
 - 33. Oilskin coat.
 - 33. Oilskin leggings.
 - 33. Oilskin sou'wester.
 - 33. Overall suits, blue (one piece and two piece).
 - 33. Overcoat.
 - 23. Pullover, sleeveless, blue.
 - 21. Raincoat.
 - 14. Ribbon, cap.
 - 33. Scarf, black silk.
 - 31. Scarf, plain, white.
 - 33. Sheets, white.
 - 17. Shirts.
 - 32. Shoes, black leather.
 - 33. Shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
 - 33. Shorts, white, lightweight.
 - 33. Slippers, black leather.
 - 33. Socks.
 - 33. Stockings.
 - 19. Tie, black.
 - 29. Towel, seamen's.
 - 22. Tropical clothing.
 - 11. Trousers.
 - 4. Tunics, stewards'.
 - 25. Tunics, white drill.
 - 25. Vest, cotton, ribbed.
 - 24. Vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
 - 5. Waistcoat.
 - 6. Waistcoat, working dress.

1. DRESS JACKET

Class I

Blue cloth, diagonal serge, or tartan, double-breasted, with stand and fall collar, three gilt uniform buttons and buttonholes to correspond each side, the lowest button to be in line with the top of the pocket, the buttons to be an equal distance apart, not less than $3\frac{1}{4}$ inches or more than 4 inches, according to the height of the man. The buttons on the left forepart and on the cuffs are to be plugged.

The jacket is to be fitted with an external inset breast pocket on the left side but ratings in possession of jackets of the previous service pattern may be permitted to wear them until worn out.

A pocket on either side fitted with a flap, the upper edge being in line with the hip. The length of the jacket to be 1 inch below the fork.

Sleeve.—Chief Petty Officers will wear three large ($\frac{1}{2}$ -inch) gilt buttons on the cuffs of their jackets.

Note.—The Master-at-Arms will on dress occasions

wear a frock coat and sword of the following pattern:—

Coat (in abeyance).—Blue frock, single-breasted, fall-down collar, four uniform gilt buttons on the front at equal distances apart, the upper button being 5 inches below the seam of the collar, the bottom button on the seam of the skirt, three large gilt buttons on cuffs. The skirt to be 3 inches above the knee.

Sword (optional for Masters-at-Arms not already in possession of a sword).—Of the same pattern as that laid down for Officers, except that the back piece of the handle is to be plain with a flute round the top, and down the back, and that the gripe is to be of black fish skin bound with three gold threads (as formerly worn by warrant officers).

*Class III*PETTY OFFICERS AND MEN NOT DRESSED AS
SEAMEN

To wear the same pattern as above except as follows:—

- (i) *Confirmed Petty Officers*: cuffs to be fitted with two $\frac{1}{4}$ -inch gilt buttons;
- (ii) *Artificers 5th Class*: cuffs to be fitted with one $\frac{1}{4}$ -inch gilt button;
- (iii) *Artificer Apprentices*: no buttons to be fitted to cuffs.
- (iv) *Other Ratings*: buttons to be fitted as for confirmed Petty Officers but of black horn.

2. Ratings in possession of jackets of the previous service pattern, without an external breast pocket, may continue to wear them until worn out.

|| *Note.*—Shipwrights and artificers, 4th class, who entered the service prior to 5th October, 1925 (either as apprentices or direct entry artificers, etc., 4th or 5th class), hold the rating of C.P.O. and wear Class I uniform. The uniform of other artificer ratings is as follows:—

5th Class .. Class III uniform, gilt buttons and red cap badge.

4th Class (acting and confirmed) .. Class III uniform, gilt buttons and Petty Officer's gold cap badge.

3rd Class and above .. Class I uniform.

2. WHITE MESS JACKET

(for *Chief Petty Officers' Tropical Evening Rig*)

The white mess jacket for Chief Petty Officers is the same pattern as that for Officers except that the shoulders are not fitted for shoulder straps, $\frac{1}{4}$ -inch gilt buttons are worn on the front, and $3\frac{1}{4}$ -inch gilt buttons on the sleeves positioned as on No. 1 Dress.

3. WORKING DRESS JACKET

Class I

Of blue serge, single-breasted, with rounded corners with stand and fall collar, and 3 gilt buttons equi-distant, the upper button being $7\frac{1}{4}$ inches from the seam of the collar.

The collar to be $1\frac{1}{4}$ inches deep at the collar ends, increasing to $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches at the back.

The jacket is to be fitted with an external inset breast pocket on the left side, but ratings in possession of jackets of the previous service pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

The lowest button to be in line with the pockets which are to be fitted with flaps, the upper edge of the pocket being in line with the hip.

The length of the jacket to be 1 inch below the fork.

The cuffs of the sleeves to be the same as for dress jacket.

Class III

The same pattern as above, except that the sleeves are to have $2\frac{1}{4}$ -inch buttons at the cuff, and all buttons are to be as shown under the heading, "Buttons, Class III."

4. TUNIC, WHITE DRILL

Class I

Of white drill, single-breasted, with square corners, stand-up collar, 4 removable gilt buttons and an opening at the bottom of each side seam $4\frac{1}{2}$ inches long.

The collar to be as high as is comfortable but not more than 2 inches fitted with 2 hooks and eyes of non-rusting material and a throat tab.

The top button to be 1 inch from the seam of the collar and the bottom button in line with the hip, the remaining buttons at equal intervals between these two buttons.

A patch pocket, without flap, on each breast. For a man with a 38 inch chest the pockets are to be $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep in the centre and placed about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch lower than the forearm seams. Pockets in other sizes to be in proportion but not to exceed 7 inches in width.

The badge denoting special qualifications is not to be worn on the collar, but on the right cuff 8 inches from the end immediately above the centre gilt button. (See next paragraph.)

Sleeve—Chief Petty Officers will wear 3 large ($\frac{1}{2}$ -inch) gilt buttons on the cuffs of their tunics.

Class III

Same pattern as above, except that no distinctive buttons are to be worn on the cuffs, and buttons are to be as shown under the heading "Buttons, Class III."

5. WAISTCOAT

Class I

Blue cloth, diagonal serge or tartan, single-breasted, with 6 gilt buttons and no collar, the opening to be 15 inches from centre of back.

Class III

Same as above, except that the buttons are to be as shown under the heading "Buttons, Class III."

6. WORKING DRESS WAISTCOAT

Class I

Blue serge, single-breasted, with 6 gilt buttons and no collar, the opening to be 15 inches from centre of back.

Class III

Same as above, except that the buttons are to be as shown under the heading "Buttons, Class III."

7. JUMPER, BLUE SERGE

Class II

To be of worsted serge or serge and to be shaped to the body. Two piece back with centre back seam. V neck front opening, with double thickness collar attached, fitted with slide fastener front closure, 2-piece set in sleeves fitted with buttoning cuff and vent. To be fitted with internal breast pocket at each side and a 30-inch length of 1-inch blue worsted tape passed through 2 1-inch vertical hand worked beackets positioned 1 inch above the top of the slide fastener chain. The depth of the "V" opening to the top of the beackets to be 12-15 inches according to height of man. The bottom edge to be in line with the fork. The sleeves to extend to the wrist-bone, the cuffs to be fitted with 2 buttons.

Note.—Ratings in possession of jumpers of the previous service pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

8. JUMPER, WHITE DRILL

Class II

To be of drill and to be shaped to the body. Two piece back with centre back seam. "V" neck front opening, with collar attached, fitted with slide fastener front closure, 2-piece set in sleeves fitted with buttoning cuff and vent. To be fitted with internal breast pocket at each side and a 30-inch length of white tape, passed through 2 1-inch vertical hand worked beackets positioned 1 inch above the top of the slide fastener chain. The depth of the "V" opening to the top of the beackets to be 12-15 inches according to height of man. Top collar to be of blue dungaree bordered with blue and white striped

composite tape. The jumper to be bound round the bottom hem and the bottom edge of the cuffs with a $\frac{1}{2}$ -inch binding of the dungaree; binding to be sewn with white thread.

The bottom edge to be in line with the fork.

The sleeves to extend to the wristbone, the cuffs to be fitted with 2 buttons.

Note.—Ratings in possession of jumpers of the previous service pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

9. WORKING DRESS FOR NAVAL AIR RATINGS—BLOUSE

Blue serge, with collar made to fasten up to the throat, single-breasted, with a fly front, and to fasten with 4 plain buttons; 2 breast pockets with flaps, to fasten with plain buttons and buttonholes, fly type; 2 inside breast pockets; body pleated into belt with adjustable buckle fastening; sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with plain buttons and buttonholes, fly type.

10. TUNICS, STEWARDS

Of white drill, single-breasted, with square corners, stand up collar and 5- $\frac{1}{2}$ -inch white horn removable buttons.

The collar to be 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches high faced with blue dungaree and fitted with 2 hooks and eyes.

Sleeves to be fitted with blue dungaree pointed cuffs.

A patch pocket, without flaps, on either side and on the left breast.

11. TROUSERS

Classes I and III

Blue cloth, diagonal serge, tartan, blue serge and white drill trousers to be made with a fly-front and to be pleated into the waistband which is to have an extension piece fastening by a hook and bar. An inset hip pocket is to be fitted. The leg widths of the trousers at the bottom to be 19 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches to 22 inches according to build of man. A slide fastener fly closure may be fitted to made-to-measure trousers at the option of the wearer. Ready-made serge trousers of the previous service pattern will continue to be worn while stocks exist. Ratings in possession of cloth trousers of the previous service pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

White drill trousers are in addition to be fitted with beackets for belt.

Class II. (Fall front)

To be of blue serge or white drill, and made with a flap.

Width at knee, 12 inches — 13 inches } According
Width at bottom, 12 inches — 14 } to build of
inches } man.

To be fitted with a waistband 4 inches deep, the tightness of which is to be regulated by a lacing at the back (4 holes) which is to be tied in a bow at the upper holes, the ends being 4 inches long.

Serge trouser linings and pockets to be of striped check shirting, the overlap of the waistband in front to be of blue jean. Pockets and fastenings for securing them are not to be visible when the trousers are worn.

Class II (Fly-front)

To be of worsted serge, serge or drill; fly-front, bell bottom style. To have 2 slanting side pockets and one buttoning pocket at right hip. The fly to be slide fastener closure type and the legs finished with plain bottoms. To be fitted with a waistband 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep. The circumference of the trouser bottom to be 2-3 inches larger than the circumference at the knee, according to build of man.

Action/Working Dress (Trousers)—All classes

To be of dark blue drill, fly-fronted, fitted with waist buckles on each side, cross-over waistband extension pieces and beackets for belt. Two side pockets and a hip pocket, the latter closed with a plain black plastic button.

Working Dress for Naval Air Ratings (Trousers)

Blue serge with 1 thigh pocket on left side, with flap fastened with a plain button and button hole, fly type; 2 side pockets and 2 hip pockets, with button and button hole. Buttons for braces, and 2 additional buttons at the back for fastening to blouse.

12. CAP, PLASTIC

Classes I and III

Of approved pattern, with peak and to the following specification:—

(a) The cap to be round in shape and to be fitted with a black patent leather peak 2 inches deep at centre set at an angle of 45 degrees.

(b) The crown and quarterings to be of white vinyl coated fabric embossed piqué design.

(c) The crown lining to be blue with an interlining of muslin.

(d) Band/quartering seam to be piped $\frac{1}{8}$ inch and the band to have a total depth of 2 inches including a piping $\frac{1}{8}$ inches from the bottom.

(e) The band to be supported with a stiffener of 2-ply buckram and the quarterings padded with wadding graded in thickness from front to rear.

(f) A plain band of black worsted braid $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep, to be fitted over the band of the cap with the seam at centre front and secured to the cap with a press stud.

(g) The chin strap to be of black patent leather or black plastic material of similar appearance, $\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, secured by a black button at each end.

(h) The crown to be extended with a phosphor bronze grommet joined with a brass ferrule.

(i) The cap to be fitted with a greaseproof disc.

Note.—Subject to Section IV, Note 2, caps of the previous service patterns may continue to be worn with white plastic, piqué, or marcelline cap covers.

Class II

Of approved pattern, without peak, and to the following specifications:—

(a) The crown to be circular in shape and 2½ inches larger in diameter than the external diameter of the band. The difference between perimeter of crown and band to be 7 inches. Overall height of cap to be 3½ inches.

(b) The quartering to be not less than 1½ inches nor more than 1½ inches in depth.

(c) The crown and quarterings to be of white vinyl coated fabric embossed matt weave design.

(d) The band to be 1½ inches in depth consisting of white plastic material $\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep and blue cloth 1 inch deep with a piping $\frac{1}{8}$ inch up from the bottom edge to keep the cap ribbon in place.

(e) The lining to be of grey sateen fitted to form 2 pockets along the cap 2½ inches apart and interlined with oil impermeable plastic sheeting.

(f) To be fitted with a shaped stiffener extending to edge of crown.

(g) To be fitted with 2 ventilation eyelets in the quarterings on both sides.

(h) To be fitted with a chin stay 2½ inches long of 1 inch blue worsted tape with one end sewn in the crown seam.

(i) To be stitched around the edge of crown with one row of stitching, the stiffener being caught in with the stitching to form a firm edge and the stitch holes sealed with pigmented plasticised P.V.C. dope.

Note.—Subject to Section IV, Note 2, caps of the previous service patterns may continue to be worn,

13. CAP BADGE

Class I

A gold crown over a silver anchor, the latter encircled with 1 row of narrow gold embroidery and by a narrow wreath of laurel in gold.

Class III

Confirmed Petty Officers.—A gold crown over a silver anchor, the latter encircled by 2 rows of narrow gold embroidery.

Other Ratings.—Crown and anchor embroidered in red.

Note.—Metal badges similar in design to the embroidered cap badges are worn by C.P.O.s and P.O.s on the head dress of foul weather clothing.

14. CAP RIBBON

Class II

Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards, the ribbon being $1\frac{1}{4}$ inches broad and 37 inches long, with the name of the ship, etc., embroidered in gold letters $\frac{1}{8}$ inch deep.

15. CAP COVER WHITE

Classes I and III

Of white marcelline, piqué, or vinyl coated fabric embossed piqué design, as supplied through the victualling yards.

16. BUTTONS

Class I

For overcoats.— $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches gilt crown and anchor buttons.

For jackets, white tunics, and frock coats (Master-at-Arms).— $\frac{1}{2}$ inch gilt crown and anchor buttons. Same design as for officers except that the crown and anchor are to be surrounded by a plain rim.

For waistcoats.— $\frac{1}{4}$ inch gilt crown and anchor button.

For blue cloth and serge trousers.— $\frac{1}{4}$ inch black ivory (plain) buttons.

For white trousers.—White plastic buttons.

Class III

For overcoats.—(a) Confirmed P.O.s, Artificers 5th Class and Artificer Apprentices— $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(b) Other Ratings— $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For cloth jackets.—(a) Confirmed P.O.s, Artificers 5th Class, and Artificer Apprentices— $\frac{1}{2}$ inch gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(b) Other Ratings.— $\frac{1}{2}$ inch black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For serge jackets.—(a) Confirmed P.O.s— $\frac{1}{2}$ inch gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(b) All other ratings— $\frac{1}{2}$ inch black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For cloth and serge waistcoats.— $\frac{1}{4}$ inch crown and anchor buttons, to be gilt or black horn according to the buttons on the jacket.

For white tunics.—(a) Confirmed P.O.s and Artificers 5th Class— $\frac{1}{2}$ inch gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(b) Other Ratings.— $\frac{1}{2}$ inch white horn crown and anchor buttons.

For cloth and serge trousers.— $\frac{1}{4}$ inch black ivory (plain) buttons.

For drill trousers.—White metal buttons of dead-eye pattern.

Class II

For overcoats.— $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For serge jumpers and trousers.— $\frac{1}{4}$ inch black ivory (plain) buttons.

For drill trousers.—White plastic buttons.

17. SHIRTS

Classes I and III

To be white for both "dress" and "working dress." (See also Section IV, paragraph 26). *Action/Working Dress (Shirt)*—All Classes

Of light blue cotton material, coat style, with collar attached, fastening at the throat with a button. Six buttons down the front, including the collar button, the buttons being 4 inches apart. Long sleeves buttoning at the wrist. Two plain, patch, breast pockets closed with a button. Plain, dark blue, plastic, $\frac{1}{8}$ inch buttons.

18. COLLARS

Classes I and III

To be white, turned down, for both "dress" and "working dress." (See also Section IV, paragraph 20).

Class II

Of blue jean, of approved pattern, as supplied through the victualling yards.

19. TIE

Classes I and III

To be of approved pattern, black, tied in a sailor's knot for all occasions.

20. APRON, COOKS

For Cook Ratings

To be white in colour, of optional pattern.

21. RAINCOAT

All Classes

Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards.

Blue showerproofed gabardine, double-breasted to button three, with inset sleeves, adjustable half belt, convertible stand collar, 2 side pockets made to button and to open through, also an inside ticket pocket. Buttons to be fitted on the inside of the coat for the fastening of a detachable serge lining.

Ratings in possession of raincoats of the former pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

22. TROPICAL CLOTHING

Classes I and III

Shirts, tropical, with open neck and roll collar made of white cotton fabric.

Shorts, white drill, tropical

Shorts, blue drill, tropical

Class II

Vests, cotton, uniform

Shorts, white drill, tropical

Shorts, blue drill, tropical

Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards.

Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards.

23. PULLOVER, SLEEVELESS, BLUE

Classes I and III

To be plain knitted, blue in colour, sleeveless with "V" opening in front.

24. VEST, COTTON, UNIFORM

Class II

Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards. To have a rectangular neck opening not exceeding 25 inches inside measurement bound with $\frac{1}{2}$ inch blue jean and to be made of material as supplied through the victualling yards.

25. VESTS, COTTON, RIBBED

All Classes

To be of cotton and of the approved pattern, as supplied through the victualling yards.

26. JERSEY, SEAMEN'S

Class II

To be blue and of approved pattern, as supplied through the victualling yards.

27. BELT, WAIST, BLUE

All Classes

To be of blue webbing, approximately $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide and of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards.

28. DRAWERS

All Classes

To be of white or light neutral colour, long or short. Material optional.

29. TOWELS, SEAMEN'S

All Classes

Optional pattern, but colour must be white.

30. BROWN LEATHER GLOVES OR GAUNTLETS

All Classes

Of optional pattern.

31. SCARVES, PLAIN WHITE

All Classes

Optional pattern, but must be uniform in appearance.

32. SHOES, BLACK LEATHER

All Classes

To be of approved pattern, as supplied through the victualling yards. May be fitted with either leather or composition soles at the option of the wearer.

33. THE FOLLOWING ARTICLES ARE TO BE OF THE APPROVED PATTERN AS SUPPLIED THROUGH THE VICTUALLING YARDS:—

Bag, travelling.
Belt, waist, white.
Boots, ankle (see Section VIII, Note (d)).
Cap, cook's.
Case, attaché.
Comforter, blue.
Gloves, blue (see Section IV (10)).
Housewife.
Knife, clasp.
Lanyards, knife.
Oilskin coat.
Oilskin leggings.

Oilskin sou'wester.
Overall suits, blue (one piece and two piece).
Overcoat.
Pillow slips.
Scarf, black silk.
Sheets, white.
Shirts, knitted, cooks'.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
Shorts, white, lightweight.
Slippers, black leather.
Socks.
Stockings.

108 DRESS REGULATIONS: ROYAL MARINES OFFICERS

DRESSES AND OCCASIONS ON WHICH THEY ARE TO BE WORN

Numbers are assigned to the several dresses for convenience when referring to them. The numbers of the dresses correspond, so far as is practicable, to those for Naval Officers' dresses and, in consequence, some dresses have more than one number.

Except where indicated Royal Marines Officers are to wear Orders, Decorations and Medals as laid down for Naval Officers in the appropriate dress.

The Amplifying Orders applicable to the dresses for Other Ranks, Royal Marines, are also applicable to Royal Marines Officers' dresses.

		Dresses	Occasions
No. 1	Full Dress.	Cloth Tunic (or Frock Coat when ordered). Blue Serge Trousers. Helmet, curb chain. Crimson Sash. White Kid Gloves. *Sword and steel scabbard. Full Dress sword belt and knot.	Band Service only. Ceremonial Duties.
No. 2B	Modified Ball Dress	Scarlet Mess Jacket. Blue Mess Waistcoat. Blue Serge Trousers.	When Naval Officers wear No. 2B Dress.
No. 3	Ceremonial Blue	Blue Serge Tunic. Blue Serge Trousers. Cap. Gloves. Whistle and Lanyard. Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog. *Sword.	(a) Ceremonial Duties. (b) When Naval Officers wear No. 3 Dress. <i>Notes.</i> —(i) On these occasions General Officers R.M. wear the Army pattern No. 1 (Ceremonial) Dress. (ii) Helmet to be worn when ordered.
No. 3A	Ceremonial Battledress	Khaki Battledress. Green Beret. White Web Belt and Anklets. Medals (not more than one Neck Decoration). *When Swords are worn the Sam Browne Belt, Brace, Scabbard and Frog, will be worn in place of the White Web Belt.	When Other Ranks R.M. wear No. 1A Dress. <i>Note.</i> —Commando Units only.
No. 4 and No. 4A	Undress.	Blue Serge Tunic. Blue Serge Trousers. Cap. Gloves. Whistle and Lanyard.* Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog. *Sword.	When Naval Officers wear Nos. 4 and 4A Dresses.
No. 5	Drill Order	Blue Serge Tunic. Blue Serge Trousers. Cap. Gloves. Whistle and Lanyard. Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog or Blue Cloth Belt (as directed by Senior Officer). *Sword.	(a) When Naval Officers wear No. 5 Dress. (b) When dining in Service messes when Mess Dress is not worn (in which case Sword and Scabbard will not be worn).
No. 5A	Working Dress.	Blue Serge Tunic. Blue Serge Trousers. Cap. Whistle and Lanyard. Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog. Gloves (during winter months, i.e., from 1st October to 30th April inclusive†). (See Amplifying Orders.)	(a) Routine Duties and training. (b) When Naval Officers wear No. 5A Dress. <i>Notes.</i> —(i)† On Foreign Stations gloves will be worn during corresponding winter months. (ii) The beret may be worn in place of the cap when specially ordered. (iii) Blue battledress with black web belt may be worn in place of blue serge suit and Sam Browne belt according to local orders. (iv) The normal working dress for Officers in Landing craft is to be:— Blue Battledress Black Web Belt Blue Beret Whistle and Lanyard.
No. 5C	Battledress	Khaki Battledress. Beret. Black Web Belt. Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals. (See Amplifying Orders.)	(a) Military training ashore and afloat. (b) Active Service ashore. <i>Note.</i> —See paragraph 21 (b).

* Officers not in possession of Sword and Scabbard are not required to provide these articles for the present.

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—continued

		Dresses	Occasions
No. 5D	Shirt Sleeve Order.	Khaki Shirt. Khaki Battledress Trousers. Beret. Black Web Belt. Whistle and Lanyard.	Ashore in U.K. only, in hot weather, as ordered, when other ranks R.M. wear No. 3B Dress.
No. 6A and No. 7	Mess Dress	Scarlet Mess Jacket. Blue Mess Waistcoat. Blue Serge Trousers.	(a) Mess Dinners. (b) When Naval Officers wear Nos. 6, 6A or 7 Dresses.
No. 8	Ceremonial Khaki Drill	Khaki Drill Tunic. Khaki Drill Trousers. Cap. Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog. *Sword.	When Naval Officers wear No. 8 Dress. <i>Note.</i> —Helmet to be worn when ordered.
Nos. 9A, 9B and 10	Khaki Drill	Khaki Drill Tunic Khaki Drill Trousers. Cap. Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog. *Sword.	(a) When Naval Officers wear Nos. 9A, 9B and 10 Dresses. (b) When Other Ranks R.M. wear No. 6A Dress.
No. 10A	Tropical Undress.	Khaki Cellular Shirt. Metal Badges of Rank and Letters "R.M." Khaki Drill Trousers. Cap. Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog.	When Other Ranks R.M. wear No. 7 Dress. <i>Notes.</i> —(i) *Sword and Medals to be worn when ordered. (ii) <i>Commando Units only</i> —Green Beret to be worn when ordered.
No. 11B	Modified White Ball Dress	White Mess Jacket. White Mess Waistcoat. Blue Serge Trousers.	When Naval Officers wear No. 11B Dress.
No. 11A	White Mess Dress.	White Mess Jacket. White Mess Waistcoat. Blue Serge Trousers.	Optional Dress, to be worn when Naval Officers wear Nos. 11 or 11A Dresses.
No. 12	White Mess Undress	White Mess Jacket Scarlet Kamarband. Blue Serge Trousers.	(a) Mess Dinners. (b) When Naval Officers wear Nos. 11, 11A or 12 Dresses.
No. 12A	Tropical Mess Dress	White Tropical Shirt (Naval Officers' pattern) with detachable Shoulder Straps. Scarlet Kamarband. Blue Serge Trousers.	(a) Optional Dress for informal evening wear in hot climates. (b) When Naval Officers wear No. 12A Dress.
No. 13 and No. 13A	Tropical Dress	Khaki Cellular Shirt. Metal Badges of Rank and Letters "R.M." Khaki Drill Shorts. Cap. Hosetops. Black Web Belt. Black Anklets.	(a) Routine duties ashore and afloat in hot weather. (b) When Naval Officers wear Nos. 13 and 13A Dresses.
No. 14	Action Dress.	Khaki Shirt. Blue Serge Trousers. Cap or Blue Beret.	When Naval Officers wear No. 14 Dress.
No. 15	Tropical Battledress	Khaki Cellular Shirt. Metal Badges of Rank and Letters "R.M." Khaki Drill Trousers. Beret. Black Web Belt. Black Anklets. No Medal Ribbons.	(a) Military training ashore and afloat. (b) Active Service ashore.

* Officers not in possession of Sword and Scabbard are not required to provide these articles for the present.

JOINT SERVICES CEREMONIAL DRESS TABLE

The dresses to be worn by Royal Marines Officers at Court functions or Joint Service functions at which Her Majesty or a member of the Royal Family is present are shown in the Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table in the Uniform Regulations for Naval Officers.

MANNER OF WEARING ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS

1. Orders, decorations and medals are to be worn in the manner laid down for Naval Officers except that:—

- (a) the medal bar is to be positioned directly over any ribbons already stitched to the garment;
- (b) miniature medals are to be worn when Naval Officers wear miniature medal ribbons. Miniature medals are to be worn on the lapel of the mess jacket $\frac{1}{2}$ inch below the Corps badge.

2. *Medal Ribbons*.—When no medals are worn, ribbons $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long are to be worn without intervals on the left breast of blue uniform, khaki drill, blue and khaki battledress.

Order of precedence of wearing is to be from right to left, starting with the top row. Normally, if the total number of ribbons does not exceed 5, they are to be worn in one row, but in no case is the row to extend to the right further than the outer edge of the lapel or to the left further than $\frac{1}{2}$ inch from the shoulder seam. The row is to be sewn $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the top seam of the left breast pocket,

centrally above the pocket button. With khaki drill, the ribbons are to be worn on a metal bar or bars.

When more than 5 ribbons are worn or where the space available does not permit 5 ribbons being worn in one row, any additional row or rows are to be worn above the first row, the lower row to be full. Rows of ribbons are to be $\frac{1}{2}$ inch apart, but this may be reduced if rendered necessary by the number of rows and the space available. The additional row (or rows) is to be sewn as nearly centrally above the pocket button as practicable, but it is in no case to extend beyond the ends of the bottom row.

3. *Neck Orders*.—An Officer in possession of 1 badge is to wear it round the neck with the riband under the shirt collar and the badge over the tie. An Officer in possession of badges of more than one Order is to wear the badge of the highest grade as above described, and the second badge is to be worn below the other, suspended from a riband emerging about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch below the top button of the jacket. The riband is to be fastened by a hook to a small eye stitched inside the jacket.

DETAILS OF UNIFORM FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL MARINES

Uniform for General List Officers

1. General Officers are to wear Corps uniform, modified as shown in sub-paragraph (d) below, with the exception of the undermentioned items (a), (b) and (c) which are to be of the Army pattern:—

- (a) *Greatcoat*.—Army pattern, Atholl grey, milled cloth of sealed pattern cut and shade; double-breasted; 2 cross pockets; pivot sleeves; 6 buttons on either side, 8 to 10 inches apart at the top and 4 to 6 inches at the bottom; lined with scarlet rattinet. Plain shoulder straps fastened with a small button; sword slit and flap at side.
- (b) The army pattern "No. 1 Dress (Ceremonial)", as follows, worn in place of No. 3 Dress:—

Forage Cap	Spurs	Sword and Steel Scabbard
Blue Tunic	White Wash Leather Gloves	Gold Sword Sling
Overalls	Crimson and Gold Waist Sash	Crimson and Gold Sword Knot
Wellington Boots	Gold Shoulder Cords	
- (c) *Buttons*: The same pattern as prescribed for Army Generals.
Badges: The same pattern as prescribed for Army Generals.
Gorget Patches: The same pattern as prescribed for Army Generals.

(d) In all other respects, General Officers wear Corps pattern uniform with the undermentioned modifications:—

Cap, Forage: Peak to be embroidered all round with oak leaves.

Mess Jacket: No badges on lapels. Shoulder straps of blue cloth edged with $\frac{1}{2}$ inch oak leaf pattern gold lace, fastened at the points with small mounted buttons. Badges of rank size $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in silver embroidery.

Tropical Mess Jacket: No badges on lapels. Shoulder straps of white drill fastened at the points with small mounted buttons. Badges of rank $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in gilt metal.

Trousers, Blue Serge: Scarlet cloth stripes $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches in width in place of the narrower scarlet stripes worn by Colonels.

2. (a) General Officers, Brigadiers and Colonels are to wear overalls, Wellington boots and spurs in the following dresses:—

No. 2B Modified Ball Dress No. 3 Ceremonial Blue No. 4 and No. 4A Undress No. 6A Mess Dress

(b) Brigadiers and Colonels are to wear Corps uniform except for the following modifications:—

Greatcoat: As for General Officers, but with Corps buttons.

Mess Jacket: As for General Officers, with the exception that the shoulder straps are to be edged with $\frac{1}{2}$ inch staff pattern gold lace in place of oak leaf pattern.

Tropical Mess Jacket: As for General Officers.

Trousers: Scarlet cloth stripes $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in width in place of the scarlet welts.

Cap Badge: The Imperial Crown is to be worn on the forage cap and beret.

Gorget Patches: Scarlet patches with crimson gimp cord and small buttons are to be worn with all orders of dress, other than Mess Kit as follows:—

Serge Tunic and Drill Jackets.—Patches are to be $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches long and $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, triangular at the points and shaped to fit the collar above the lapel.

Blue and Khaki Battledress and Bush Shirts.—Similar in design to above but 2 inches long to the point and 1 inch wide. The patches are to be worn horizontally on each side of the opening to the collar of the battledress blouse, point to the rear, the top of the patch being $\frac{1}{2}$ inch from the top of the collar.

3. Honorary Colonels Commandant of the Royal Marines Groups may, on special occasions, wear Corps uniform with badges of rank of Colonel, instead of the uniform of their rank.

Aides-de-Camp

4. *Royal Cyphers*.—Royal Marines Aides-de-Camp to the Queen and Equerries and Extra Equerries to the Queen or to Members of the Royal Family are to wear the Royal Cypher and Crown, in one piece, below their badges of rank.

DRESS REGULATIONS: ROYAL MARINES OFFICERS 111

Particulars of the Royal Cypher and Crown prescribed for wear with all orders of dress are as shown below:—

Appointment	Type of Uniform	Royal Cypher and Crown
Aides-de-Camp to the Queen and Equerries and Extra Equerries to the Queen or to Members of the Royal Family.	Full Dress. Blue Serge Tunic. Atholl Grey Greatcoat. Scarlet Mess Jacket. White Mess Jacket.	Dull Silver Metal 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches high. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide.
	Khaki Dress, including:— Battledress. Khaki Drill Tunic. Bush Jacket. Service Dress Greatcoat. British Warm. Blue Battledress.	Gilt Metal. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches high. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide.
Ex-Aides-de-Camp to the Queen.	As above.	As above in Miniature. $\frac{1}{2}$ inches high. $\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide.

Note.—Aides-de-Camp to the Queen who vacate the appointment on promotion to the substantive rank of Major-General are to cease wearing the Royal Cypher and Crown.

5. *Aiguillettes.*—(a) Aiguillettes are to be worn by entitled R.M. Officers in the same manner as for Naval Officers, and with the equivalent dresses. Aiguillette shoulder straps are not, however, worn by R.M. Officers.

(b) Aiguillettes are to be worn by the following R.M. Officers:—

- (i) Aides-de-Camp to the Queen and Equerries and Extra Equerries to the Queen or to Members of the Royal Family.
- (ii) Aides-de-Camp to General Officers, R.M.—as prescribed for Naval Officers appointed as Flag Lieutenants.
- (iii) R.M. Officers appointed as Flag Lieutenants—as for Naval Officers so appointed.

Uniform for all Officers of Royal Marines unless otherwise stated in these Regulations

6. *Cap, Forage.*—R.M. Officers pattern. White ribbed plastic crown and quarterings; piping round edge of crown. Scarlet cloth band with welt at top and blue cloth border at bottom. Fitted with peak and chin strap. The button at each side to be gilt with mounted silver Lion and Crown. Two ventilation eyelets each side of the crown, midway between crown piping and scarlet band, equidistant from the quartering seams, with centres 1 inch apart. The peak to be ornamented with gold embroidered oak leaf for Field Officers and plain for other officers. The badge, consisting of a gilt metal laurel wreath surrounding a silver globe, to be worn in the front so that the tips of the wreath are level with the top of the scarlet band. This badge is to be surmounted by a Lion and Crown worn so that the base of the Crown is $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the top of the scarlet band.

Note.—As a temporary measure either a cap with white top or a blue cap with white ribbed piqué cap cover may be worn.

White cap covers when worn are to reach to the top of the scarlet band, the metal Lion and Crown being worn outside the cap cover.

7. *Beret.*—The blue or green beret is to be worn so that the leather binding is level round the head and 1 inch above the eyebrows, the crown of the beret being pulled to the right. The cap badge of the same pattern and design as in paragraph 6 is to be worn immediately over the left eye. The position of the cap badge on the beret is to be as follows:—

Blue Beret.—In the centre of the scarlet patch, with the bottom of the laurel wreath $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the lower edge of the patch and the bottom of the Lion and Crown $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the top of the globe.

Green Beret.—the bottom of the laurel wreath $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the leather band and the bottom of the Lion and Crown $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the top of the globe.

8. *Blue Serge Tunic.*—Blue serge, single-breasted, cut as a lounge suit to the waist with back seam, very loose at the chest and shoulders, but fitted at the waist; military skirt to bottom edge; length of skirt 13 inches for a man 5 ft. 9 ins., varying in proportion to height; step collar, depth of opening about 3 inches; detachable plain blue cloth belt, 2 inches wide, with mitred end, fastened by 2-prong gilt metal buckle; 2 cross-patch breast pockets above, 6 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide and 7 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep to top of the flap, box pleat in centre 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, 3 pointed flap 6 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide and 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep; 2 expanding pockets below the waist plaits at the sides, 9 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide at the top and 10 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches at the bottom, 8 inches deep to top of the pocket and fastened at the top with a small button, flap with button-hole to cover pockets, 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep, 10 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide. The top of the pocket should be sewn down at the corners; inside watch pocket. Two brass waist hooks, 4 Corps buttons down front, the bottom one just below the bottom edge of belt when worn. Gilt letters "RM" on shoulder straps. Pointed cuffs 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide rising to 6 inches at the point; with 2 small buttons on the outside seam; shoulder straps of the same material as the tunic, fastened with a small Corps button; badges of rank in metal. Collar badge gilt metal laurel surrounding silver globe to be worn on the step of the collar. To be lined or not, as required, with lining of similar colour to the tunic.

9. *Trousers.*—Blue serge, with a scarlet welt $\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide down each side seam.

10. *Battledress, Blue and Khaki.*—Service articles but with the collar of the khaki battledress faced with similar material. Battledress blouses are to be worn with the collar and top button undone. Woven arm badges "Royal Marines" are to be worn 1 inch below the shoulder seams.

11. *Mess Jacket.*—Scarlet cloth, blue cloth round cuffs 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep, roll collar, no shoulder straps; 4 gilt buttons with Lion and Crown mounted in silver down the front, dummy button holes. Badges of rank $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in size for all Officers and Corps badges in gilt metal, except that the Globe is to be in silver, on each side of the collar. The position of these badges is to be as follows:—

Corps Badge.—Centre of badge to be 7 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches from the neck point of the shoulder seam.

Badges of rank.—Space of $\frac{1}{2}$ inch between top of Corps badge and nearest part of first badge of rank. $\frac{1}{2}$ inch space between nearest part of other badges.

12. *Mess Waistcoat.*—Blue cloth, plain roll collar. 4 small buttons (Lion and Crown), pocket each side,

13. *Greatcoat*.—Universal pattern as described in Dress Regulations for the Army except that the 2 rows of Corps buttons down the front are to be 11 inches apart at the top.

14. *Machintosh*.—Army pattern. Khaki rubber-proofed double-fabric. Single-breasted to button five; fly-front; loose belt with single-prong leather-covered buckle; collar stand with all-round fall; 2 patch hip pockets with flaps; ticket pocket in left forepart facing; fitted with strap and buckle fastening for additional closing of the fronts; 2-piece back with vent, fitted with a saddle flap on the inside; set-in sleeves with wind-cuffs. No shoulder straps or badges are to be worn.

15. *Drill Clothing*.—Tunic to be made of khaki drill and cut to the pattern of the serge tunic (paragraph 8), without buttons on cuff.

Trousers.—Of similar pattern to blue serge trousers but of khaki drill, without welts.

16. *White Mess Jacket*.—White drill, similar in pattern to the scarlet mess jacket and having the same badges.

17. *Kamarrband*.—Scarlet silk, 5½ inches wide at centre, quite plain, fastened with two straps and buckles behind.

18. *Evening Shirts*.—Stiff-fronted evening shirts are to be worn with Nos. 2B, 6A and 11B Dresses and are normally to be worn with No. 11A Dress, but in hot weather evening shirts with soft ribbed or marcella fronts and cuffs may be worn with No. 11A Dress at Senior Officers' discretion. With Nos. 7 and 12 Dresses either stiff-fronted evening shirts or evening shirts with soft ribbed or marcella fronts and cuffs may be worn.

Note.—No. 6A Dress (with stiff-fronted shirt) will normally be worn when dining in R.M. Establishments in the United Kingdom.

19. *Evening Collars*.—Stiff winged collars are to be worn with stiff-fronted evening shirts. When the soft-ribbed or marcella fronted shirt is worn a soft turned-down collar of similar pattern is to be worn.

20. *Badges of Rank*.—Unless otherwise stated in these regulations, the ranks of Officers are to be indicated by badges worn on the shoulder straps, as laid down for Army Officers. The badges are to be of gilt metal except that with khaki battledress worsted badges on the scarlet infantry background are to be worn. The size of the badges is to be ½ inch. Gilt letters "R.M." are also to be worn on the shoulder straps below the badges of rank except with mess jackets and with blue and khaki battledress, when no letters are to be worn.

21. *Boots and Shoes*.—(a) Black ankle laced boots with plain toe cap are to be worn in all orders of dress (except mess dresses) when afloat and with blue and khaki drill uniforms ashore. Black shoes with toe-caps* may be worn with blue uniforms when not on duty with troops.

(b) Black Army pattern boots are to be worn with other orders of dress when ashore. Brown shoes (and khaki stockings where shorts are ordered) may be worn when not on duty with troops in all orders of dress except blue uniform.

(c) In mess dresses black shoes are to be worn. These may be either the regulation black leather shoes with toe-caps* or black Oxford patent leather shoes with plain front.

(d) Sandals may be worn optionally with No. 13A dress.

22. *Sword*.—Hilt, steel, half basket, pierced with scroll design and Royal Cypher and Crown chased. Black fish-skin grip, bound with 3 strands of silver wire, back chequered to pommel, with flat part near guard for the thumb, straight blade, grooved and spear pointed. Blade, full size—32½ inches long and 1 inch wide at the shoulder; hilt, total length 5½

to 5½ inches; grip, total length, 5 inches to 5½ inches to suit size of hand; weight, approximately 2 lbs. 2 ozs. without scabbard.

Scabbard.—Leather scabbard of Army pattern.

Sword Belt and Knot.—"Sam Browne" Army pattern. The sword frog is to be worn on all occasions when the Sam Browne belt and brace are worn. Sword knots are to be worn short, i.e., wrapped around, tight to the guard. Field and mounted Officers are to wear the sword knot long.

23. *Whistle and Lanyard*.—Whistle Nickel silver (Infantry pattern). Lanyard: Blue (Officers pattern).

When worn, the lanyard is to be looped right over the left shoulder, the whistle being carried in the left breast pocket. The running end with whistle attached is to be passed into the left side of the pocket and not allowed to hang loosely in a girth.

24. *Cane, Regulation*.—Malacca cane covered with dark brown leather stitched along the length and turned into neatly rounded ends. Overall length 24 inches. Overall thickness ½ inch.

25. *Flying Badges*.—Naval Pilots' and Observers' Badges are to be worn by entitled Royal Marines Officers under the same conditions as Naval Officers. (See Naval Uniform (Officers) Article 42). The badges are worn as follows:—

On blue tunics, khaki tunics and battledress the full-sized badge is worn in central position ¼ inch above the top row of medal ribbons, or if no medal ribbons are worn, immediately above the left breast pocket.

On mess dress the observers' badge or miniature pilots' badge is worn immediately below the Corps badge on the left lapel, miniature medals being lowered accordingly.

26. *Parachute Badges*.—The Army pattern parachute badge, with wings, may be worn by Officers who are qualified parachutists and are serving or have served in Airborne, Commando or Small Raids units and formations. The appropriate badge is to be worn on the uppermost part of the right arm as follows:—

On battledress and tunics the full-sized badge: khaki pattern on khaki dress and the blue and gold pattern on blue dress;

On mess dress: the miniature badge (length 2 inches, height ¾ inch), gold on scarlet.

27. *Duke of Edinburgh's Medallion*.—To be worn as laid down for Other Ranks R.M.

28. *Gloves*.—Plain Brown.

Optional Articles of Dress

29. *Coat*.—British Warm or Corps pattern greatcoat may be worn by Colonels and above with khaki dress.

30. *Breeches*.—Blue cloth with ½ inch scarlet welt down each side seam. A slit with lace holes to be provided in front of each leg. May be worn by Officers appointed as Adjutants.

Field boots or leggings of black leather (Army pattern) may similarly be worn.

Spurs.—Light hunting (Army pattern) with black straps and shields are to be worn with field boots or leggings.

31. *White Mess Waistcoat*.—White drill, as for white mess jacket, similar in pattern to the blue mess waistcoat.

32. *Boat Cloak*.—Blue cloth, lined with crimson. 4 gilt buttons, all to button. Lion-head fastenings and chain at neck. Two pockets inside. Collar 2 inch stand; ¾ inch fall. To be of a length to reach to a point 2 inches above the knee. This garment may be worn with Nos. 2B, 6A, 7, 11A, 11B and 12 Dresses.

Notes on Dress

33. *Orders of Dress*.—When serving with the Navy or Army, R.M. Officers are to wear their nearest appropriate dress, but when on duty with troops Officers are to wear the dress corresponding to that worn by the men.

* *Note*.—Officers in possession of black leather shoes of Naval Officers' pattern, permissible under previous regulations, may continue to wear them until worn out.

34. 3 Commando Brigade.—Officers are to wear coloured lanyards and garter tabs, woven arm badge "Royal Marines Commando" and "dagger" formation signs as laid down for Other Ranks, R.M. Coloured lanyards are not to be worn in Nos. 8, 9A, 9B or 10 Dresses.

35. Amphibious Warfare Units.—Officers are to wear the Amphibious Warfare flash as laid down for Other Ranks, R.M.

36. Retired Officers.—Officers on the retired list whose names appear in the Navy List may wear the uniform of their rank which was regulation at the time they retired, or they may wear the latest pattern uniform, on those occasions for which the wearing of uniform is authorised.

Retired Officers may wear insignia of Orders, Decorations and Medals with plain clothes under the same conditions as Officers on the Active List.

37. Obsolete Uniform.—Officers in possession of the following items of uniform may wear them on the occasions shown below until replacements become necessary:—

Articles	Occasions when worn
Khaki Service Dress	When not on parade with troops.
Cloth Belt	
Brown Shoes	
Khaki Forage Cap	
Bush Jacket	
Wellington Boots	Worn with modified Mess Dress.
Overalls	
Spurs	
Caps, F.S. Blue	

38. Mourning.—On all occasions on which mourning has been specially ordered or is authorised in Q.R. and A.I., Officers are to wear a piece of black crepe 3½ inches wide round the left arm above the elbow; no other mark of mourning is ever to be worn unless specially ordered.

39. Fancy Dress Balls.—Officers are not permitted to appear in their uniform at Fancy Dress Balls. By the term "Uniform" in this order is meant the dress prescribed by existing regulations in force, and it is not intended to debar Officers from wearing at fancy dress balls uniforms of obsolete patterns which may correctly be described as fancy dress.

40. Patterns of Uniform.—Specimen uniforms may be seen at the Admiralty Pattern Rooms, 111 Penfold Street, London, N.W.8.

R.M.F.V.R. Officers' Uniform

1. Officers of the Royal Marine Forces Volunteer Reserve are to wear uniform as laid down for regular Officers, where applicable.

2. Metal shoulder titles "R.M.F.V.R." are to be worn in place of letters "R.M."

3. The letters "V.R." are to be worn immediately below the centre of the woven arm badges "Royal Marines."

SCALES OF INITIAL UNIFORM OUTFITS FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL MARINES AND R.M.F.V.R.

The scales of initial uniform outfit for Royal Marines Officers are given below. Articles other than those in italics are obtained from Service sources.

R.M. OFFICERS ENTERED FOR GENERAL SERVICE

Article	No.
<i>Boots, ankle, black, plain toe-cap</i> ..	1 Pr.
<i>Canes, regulation</i>	1
<i>Greatcoats</i>	1
<i>Jackets, mess</i>	1
<i>Stars, worsted, for battledress and denim overalls</i>	2 Sets
<i>Stars, gilt, for greatcoat</i>	1 Set
<i>Ties, khaki</i>	2
<i>Trousers, blue serge</i>	2 Prs.
<i>Tunics, blue serge</i>	2
<i>Waistcoats, mess</i>	1
<i>Anklets, web</i>	1 Pr.
<i>Badges, cap, gilt</i>	1
<i>Berets, blue</i>	1
<i>Blouses, battledress, blue</i>	1
<i>Blouses, battledress, khaki</i>	1
<i>Boots, ankle, Army pattern</i>	1 Pr.
<i>Caps, forage, complete with badge</i>	1
<i>Collars, semi-stiff, khaki</i>	4
<i>Collars, white stiff</i>	12
<i>Collars, winged</i>	6
<i>Gloves, brown cape</i>	1 Pr.
<i>Lanyards, blue</i>	1
<i>Mackintosh, Army Pattern</i>	1
<i>Overalls, denim</i>	1 Suit
<i>Sam Browne belt, right brace and frog</i>	1 Set
<i>Shirts, evening, stiff-fronted</i>	3
<i>Shirts, khaki flannel, collar attached</i>	2
<i>Shirts, khaki poplin, R.M. Officers'</i>	2
<i>Shirts, white, soft double cuffs</i>	4

Article	No.
<i>Shoes, black leather, with toe-caps</i> ..	1 Pr.
<i>Socks, black, Officers'</i>	6 Prs.
<i>Socks, khaki</i>	3 Prs.
<i>Ties, black</i>	2
<i>Ties, evening</i>	1
<i>Towels, terry cotton, hand</i>	3
<i>Trousers, battledress, khaki</i>	1 Pr.
<i>Trousers, serge</i>	1 Pr.
<i>Trunks, steel</i>	1
<i>Whistles, infantry</i>	1
<i>Pillow slips, cotton</i>	4
<i>Sheets, cotton, single</i>	4

TROPICAL OUTFIT

<i>Badges, collar, Globe and Laurel</i> ..	2 Prs.
<i>Buttons, large (for tunic)</i>	4
<i>Buttons, small (for tunic)</i>	6
<i>Buttons, small (for white mess jacket)</i>	4
<i>Letters, "R.M." (for tunic)</i>	1 Pr.
<i>Stars, gilt (for tunic)</i>	1 Set
<i>Stars, gilt (for white mess jacket)</i>	1 Set
<i>Shirts, khaki, cellular</i>	2
<i>Jackets, mess, white</i>	3
<i>Kamarrbands, scarlet</i>	1
<i>Sandals, leather</i>	1 Pr.
<i>Shorts, drill, khaki</i>	3 Prs.
<i>Stockings, khaki</i>	4 Prs.
<i>Trousers, drill, khaki</i>	3 Prs.
<i>Tunics, drill, khaki</i>	2

114 DRESS REGULATIONS: ROYAL MARINES OFFICERS

R.M.F.V.R. OFFICERS AND NATIONAL SERVICE OFFICERS, R.M.

Article	No.
<i>Stars, worsted, for battledress and denim overalls</i>	2 Sets
<i>Ties, khaki</i>	1
<i>Trousers, blue serge</i>	1 Pr.
<i>Tunics, blue serge</i>	1
<i>Berets, blue</i>	1
<i>Blouses, battledress, khaki</i>	1
† <i>Boots, ankle, Army pattern</i>	1 Pr.
† <i>Boots, ankle, composition soled</i>	1 Pr.
<i>Caps, forage, complete with badge</i>	1
<i>Collars, semi-stiff, khaki</i>	4
<i>Collars, white stiff</i>	4
<i>Gloves, brown cape</i>	1 Pr.
<i>Lanyards, blue</i>	1
<i>Mackintosh, Army Pattern</i>	1
<i>Sam Browne belt, right brace and frog</i>	1 Set
§ <i>Shirts, khaki flannel, collar attached</i>	1
<i>Shirts, khaki poplin, R.M. Officers'</i>	2
<i>Shirts, white, soft double cuffs</i>	2
<i>Shoes, black leather, with toe-caps</i>	1 Pr.
<i>Socks, black, Officers'</i>	2 Prs.
<i>Socks, khaki</i>	2 Prs.
<i>Ties, black</i>	1
* <i>Towels, terry cotton, hand</i>	3
<i>Trousers, battledress, khaki</i>	1 Pr.
<i>Whistles, infantry</i>	1
* <i>Pillow slips, cotton</i> } <i>issued on</i>	4
* <i>Sheets, cotton, single</i> } <i>personal loan</i>	4

TROPICAL OUTFIT (National Service Officers R.M.)

Article	No.
<i>Badges, collar, Globe and Laurel (for tunic)</i>	1 Pr.
<i>Buttons, large (for tunic)</i>	4
<i>Buttons, small (for tunic)</i>	6
<i>Letters "R.M." (for tunic)</i>	1 Pr.
<i>Stars, gilt (for tunic)</i>	1 Set
<i>Hosetops, khaki</i>	2 Prs.
<i>Shirts, khaki, cellular</i>	3
<i>Shorts, drill, khaki</i>	3 Prs.
<i>Stockings, khaki</i>	3 Prs.
<i>Trousers, drill, khaki</i>	3 Prs.
<i>Tunics, drill, khaki</i>	2

Notes

* For issue only to National Service Officers R.M. during full time National Service.

† Not for issue to R.M.F.V.R. Officers appointed to Small Boat Sections or Commando Wing on entry.

‡ For issue only to National Service Officers (except those promoted within 12 months of entry as other ranks) and to R.M.F.V.R. Officers appointed to Small Boat Sections and Commando Wing on entry.

§ 2 for National Service Officers, R.M.

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE ROYAL MARINES

SECTION I. ORDERS OF DRESS

1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses and occasions on which to be worn. 2. Amplifying Orders.

SECTION II. OCCASIONS AND METHODS OF WEARING CERTAIN ARTICLES OF DRESS

1. Green Berets. 2. Coloured Lanyards and Garter Tabs. 3. Swords and Sam Browne Belts. 4. Brown Leather Sword Belts. 5. Swords. 6. Berets. 7. Khaki Battledress. 8. Blue Battledress. 9. Sashes. 10. Mourning. 11. Small Pack. 12. Special Clothing for Despatch Riders and Grooms. 13. Police Armlets. 14. Knife Lanyards. 15. Distinguishing marks for Upper Yardmen. 16. Evening Rig for Senior N.C.O.s.

SECTION III. BADGES.

SECTION IV. MEDALS AND MEDAL RIBBONS.

SECTION V. DRESS FOR ROYAL MARINES BAND SERVICE.

SECTION VI. SCALES OF KIT.

1. Compulsory kit. 2. Tropical clothing. 3. Optional kit. 4. Special issues. 5. Initial gratuitous issues on promotion, etc. 6. Arms and Equipment.

SECTION I ORDERS OF DRESS

1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses, and occasions on which to be worn

(Numbers of Dresses correspond to Dresses for Seamen as far as practicable)

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn	Description of Dress	Articles to be worn optionally or when ordered
1 Ceremonial Blue	Ceremonial duties. On Sundays in harbour. On shore leave on Sundays when caps, and, in the case of the Band Service, serge tunics are to be worn.	White Cap, serge tunic, tweed trousers, white web belt, white gloves, medals, gold chevrons and badges. Senior N.C.O.s—Sashes. Band Service and Buglers—Blue cloth tunic, buff belt and band equipment. Buglers—Dress cord, royal.	Helmet when ordered. Black shoes and blue socks—optional for walking out. Brown leather gloves—optional for Senior N.C.O.s for walking out.
1A Ceremonial Battledress	Ashore when ordered for Ceremonial and walking out when blue uniform is not available. <i>Commando Units only.</i>	Green beret, khaki battledress, white web belt and anklets, medals. N.C.O.s—Khaki badges and chevrons. Senior N.C.O.s—Sashes. Buglers—Dress cord, royal.	Black shoes, without anklet—optional for walking out.
2 Undress	Minor ceremonial. On Sundays when at sea and by dutymen in harbour on weekdays. Walking out and shore leave on weekdays. On draft between ships and units in U.K. (See also No. 3 Dress.)	As for No. 1 except:— Band Service to wear serge tunic. No medals or white gloves.	Black shoes and blue socks—optional for walking out. Brown leather gloves—optional for all Senior N.C.O.s when walking out and by Senior N.C.O.s of the Band Service when on duty.
3 Drill	Routine duties and training. As alternative to No. 2 Dress for baggage parties and drafts in U.K. at C.O.s discretion.	Cap, serge tunic and tweed or serge trousers, red chevrons and badges. Black web belt.	Blue beret when specially ordered.
3A Battledress	Military training ashore and afloat, and active service ashore.	Beret, khaki battledress. Black web belt. Khaki chevrons and badges.	See Amplifying Orders.
3B Shirt Sleeve Order	Ashore in U.K. only, in hot weather, as ordered.	Beret, khaki flannel shirt, khaki battledress trousers, black web belt, white tape chevrons.	Cap and tweed or serge trousers when ordered.
4 Night clothing	When off duty and after working hours ashore and afloat. Bad weather afloat.	Blue beret, serge tunic, tweed or serge trousers. N.C.O.s—Red chevrons.	
6 Ceremonial Khaki Drill	In place of No. 1 in hot weather.	White cap, khaki drill tunic and trousers, white web belt, khaki on khaki drill chevrons, medals. Senior N.C.O.s—Sashes. Buglers—Dress cords, royal. Band Service—Buff belt and band equipment.	Helmet when ordered. Black shoes—optional for walking out.

SECTION I. ORDERS OF DRESS—*continued*

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn	Description of Dress	Articles to be worn optionally or when ordered
6A Khaki Drill	In hot weather as ordered.	White cap, khaki drill tunic and trousers, white web belt, khaki on khaki drill chevrons, medal ribbons. Senior N.C.O.s—Sashes Buglers—Dress cords, royal. Band Service—Buff belt and band equipment.	Black shoes optional for walking out.
7 Tropical Undress	In place of No. 2 in hot weather.	White cap, khaki cellular shirt, letters R.M., khaki drill trousers, white web belt. N.C.O.s—White tape chevrons. Senior N.C.O.s—Sashes. Buglers—Dress cords, royal.	Black shoes with trousers or black shoes with khaki stockings and shorts—optional for walking out. Medals to be worn when ordered. <i>Commando Units only</i> —green beret to be worn when ordered.
8 Working Dress	Working parties and action stations afloat.	Beret, khaki flannel shirt, khaki drill trousers. N.C.O.s—White tape chevrons.	Blue or denim trousers to be worn when ordered.
8A Working Dress	In place of No. 8 for Landing Craft Crews only.	Beret, action/working dress shirt, blue trousers, black web belt, gym shoes. N.C.O.s—Red on blue chevrons.	Seamen's blue jersey to be worn when ordered.
9 Overall Dress	Refitting and other dirty work afloat. Fatigues and training ashore.	Beret, denim suit. N.C.O.s—Khaki chevrons.	Black web belt, black anklets, shoes } If ordered.
10 Tropical Drill	Routine duties ashore and afloat in hot weather.	White cap, khaki cellular shirt, letters R.M., khaki drill shorts, hosetops, black web belt, black anklets. N.C.O.s—White tape chevrons.	Blue or green beret to be worn when ordered.
10A Tropical Working Dress	In place of No. 8 in hot weather. This Dress may also be worn as a Working Dress when serving in Shore Establishments in hot climates at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Beret, khaki cellular shirt, khaki drill or blue trousers or khaki drill shorts. N.C.O.s—White tape chevrons.	Either (a) khaki stockings and black shoes or (b) sandals are to be worn with shorts.
11 Tropical Battledress	In place of No. 3A in hot weather.	Beret, khaki cellular shirt, letters R.M., khaki drill trousers, black web belt, black anklets. N.C.O.s—White tape chevrons.	See Amplifying Orders.

2. Amplifying Orders

When necessary the following orders may be added after the number or name of a dress with the meaning shown:—

Order	To be worn or carried
"Fighting Order"	Denison smock, steel helmet, respirator A/G, troop or platoon weapon, remaining black web equipment, etc. The exact composition will be laid down in the Standing Orders of the Fleet, Ship or Unit concerned. Details to be taught to recruits are in Note 12 of Section II.
"Arms"	Rifle, bayonet and frog.
"Sidearms"	Bayonet and frog.
"No Arms"	Rifle, bayonet and frog are not to be carried.
"Greatcoats"	Greatcoats. For duty web belts are to be worn over the coat. For leave—belts are to be worn below.

"Gloves"
"Pullovers"

"Loose Order"

"Capes"

"Shorts"

"Shoes"

R.M. Band Service—belts to be worn below the coat on all occasions. The cross belt and music pouch will be worn over the coat.

Khaki woollen gloves.
Khaki pullovers without blouse or over khaki drill dress; web belts outside pullovers.

Web belts and anklets are not to be worn.

Ground Sheets. Band ranks are to wear capes W.P. Officers and Regimental Sergeants-Major are to wear waterproof coats.

Shorts khaki drill and hosetops in place of trousers khaki drill.

Khaki stockings and black shoes in place of boots (and hosetops).

3. Boots are always to be worn unless otherwise indicated. Special orders will be issued when required on whether sea service, shore service or composition soled boots are to be worn.

SECTION II

Occasions and Methods of Wearing Certain Articles of Dress

1. *Green Berets* are to be worn by ranks serving in Commando Units when authorised.

2. *Coloured Lanyards and Garter Tabs* are to be worn by the following:—

HQ, 3 Cdo. Bde.	..	Green.
40 Commando	..	Light Blue.
42 Commando	..	White.
45 Commando	..	Red.

The coloured lanyards are to be worn on the right shoulder with khaki uniforms only. They are not to be worn in Nos. 6 or 7 Dresses.

3. *Swords and Sam Browne Belt* are to be worn by R.S.M.s when Officers wear swords and Sam Browne belts, etc., in their corresponding dress.

4. *Brown leather sword belt* is to be worn in Nos. 1, 1A, 2, 3, 3B, 6, 6A and 7 Dresses by Q.M.S.s, Staff Bandmasters, Bandmasters, Drum Majors and Bugle Majors.

5. *Swords* are to be worn in Nos. 1 and 6 Dresses by Q.M.S.s, Staff Bandmasters, Bandmasters, Drum Majors, Bugle Majors and Provost Sergeants if ordered.

6. *Beret*. The blue or green beret is to be worn so that the leather binding is level round the head and 1 inch above the eyebrows, the crown of the beret being pulled to the right.

7. *Khaki Battledress*. Khaki battledress blouses are to be worn open at the neck with shirt and tie of regulation pattern on all occasions when the wearing of khaki battledress is authorised. No tie pins or collar pins are to be worn.

8. *Blue Battledress*. Men in possession of blue battledress may wear it in lieu of blue serge tunics in No. 4 Dress when ordered by Commanding Officers.

9. *Sashes* when worn are to be fitted over the serge tunic passing under the right shoulder strap so that they lie naturally and closely across the chest. The ends of the tassels are to be in line with the bottom of the tunic. When not wearing a tunic the sash will be worn in the same relative position.

10. *Mourning*. If men, for private reasons, wish to wear mourning they may cover the second button of the tunic with crepe.

11. *Small Pack*—consists of the following: mess tin, holdall complete, towel, ground sheet, brush and tin of dubbin, 1 pair socks, string, laces, matches, toilet paper.

12. *Despatch Riders and Grooms* are to wear the special clothing issued on all occasions of duty.

13. *Police*. Ranks on Unit Police duties are to wear the authorised armband on the left sleeve immediately above the cuff of tunic, blouse or greatcoat.

14. *Knife Lanyards* are to be worn with Nos. 3A and 11 Dresses on the right shoulder in an ordinary loop with the running end passed directly into the left side of the pocket without forming a bight.

15. R.M. Cadets (Upper Yardmen) are to wear the uniform of their rank with the addition of a curved white flash 1 inch x 4 inches on both sleeves of blue uniform suits in a position immediately below the seam of the sleeve and the shoulder.

16. *Evening Dress for Senior N.C.O.s*

The following dress may be worn on certain formal evening occasions on an optional basis by:—

(a) all S.N.C.O.s serving in R.M. Establishments and Units, and

(b) Colour Sergeants and above serving in H.M. Ships and R.N. Establishments in tropical climates:—

White mess jacket of Officers' pattern.

Evening tie.

Shirts, either soft white or soft with marcella front and cuffs or soft with ribbed front and cuffs.

Collar, soft, turned down (to match shirt front).

Trousers, blue uniform.

Shoes, black leather, uniform pattern.

Socks, black.

Scarlet silk kamarband (R.M. Officers' pattern).

Globe and laurel badge, Officers' pattern (on lapel of mess jacket).

Buttons, gilt R.M., small 4 No. (on front edge of mess jacket).

Miniature medals.

Badges of rank on right sleeve as follows:—

R.S.M.s, Q.M.S.s, Staff Bandmasters, Bandmasters

Metal badge as worn on No. 6 and 7 Dresses.

Colour Sergeants

Miniature gold chevrons 2 inches wide on red background with Officers' small metal crown above.

Sergeants

Miniature gold chevrons 2 inches wide on red background.

Approval for the wearing of the rig will in every instance be at the discretion of the Commanding Officer or the Senior Officer where more than one ship or establishment is concerned and will normally be given only in respect of organised evening social functions taking place in, or sponsored by, H.M. Ships or Establishments or in other Services, Messes and at functions organised by Civic authorities for the Services as appropriate.

SECTION III

Badges

1. *Cap Badges* consisting of globe and laurel with lion and crown above are to be worn centrally in front of the cap, with the top of the red welt running through the crown and level with the 2 holes in the crown. A composite gilding metal badge is worn by Corporals and below, a composite gilt badge by Bandmasters, Colour Sergeants and Sergeants, and a separate gilt lion and crown badge is worn above a gilt globe and laurel badge by Regimental Sergeants-Major, Quartermaster Sergeants and Staff Bandmasters. Cap Badges as described above are also worn on berets by all ranks positioned immediately over the left eye as follows:—

(a) R.S.M.s, Q.M.S.s and Staff Bandmasters—see paragraph 7 of the regulations for Officers.

(b) ranks other than those at (a) above:—

(i) *Blue Berets*—centrally within and $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the bottom of the red patch.

(ii) *Green Berets*— $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the leather band.

(See Section V for special cap badges worn by R.M. Band Service ranks.)

2. *Collar Badge* consisting of globe and laurel, in gilt for Senior N.C.O.s and gilding metal for Corporals and below, is to be worn on each collar of the blue tunic. The badge is to be set $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the collar seam with the centre of badge 2 inches from the edge of the collar.

(See Section V for special collar badges worn by Junior Musicians.)

3. *Letters R.M.* in gilt for Senior N.C.O.s and gilding metal for Corporals and below are to be worn on blue tunics, greatcoats, tunics khaki drill. The letters are to be set in the centre of the shoulder strap, $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above shoulder seam.

4. *Badges, arm, lettered ROYAL MARINES* embroidered in red on a blue background are to be worn on khaki battledress, except by Commando ranks (see paragraph 5 below). The badges are to be worn on both arms centrally below the shoulder strap, with the upper edge of the badge 1 inch below the shoulder seam.

5. *Badges, arm, lettered, "Royal Marines Commando"* and the *Commando Formation Sign ("Dagger")* embroidered in red on a blue background are to be worn on khaki battledress by all ranks serving on the posted strength of a Commando Formation, Unit or Sub-Unit.

The Arm badge is to be worn centrally on the upper arm with the top 1 inch below the shoulder seam; the "Dagger" vertically below, the top of the device being 1 inch below the bottom of the Arm badge.

6. *Flashes, Amphibious Warfare* embroidered in red on a blue background are to be worn on khaki

battledress by all ranks serving on the complement of Amphibious Warfare Units.

The Flash is to be worn centrally on each arm with the top of the device 1 inch below the bottom of the "Royal Marines" arm badge.

7. Rank Badges

The badges indicating rank are as follows:—

Lance Corporal	Chevron 1 bar
Corporal	Chevrons 2 bar
Sergeant	Chevrons 3 bar
Colour Sergeant	Chevrons 3 bar with crown above

Quartermaster Sergeant ..	Crown and Wreath
Regimental Sergeant-Major ..	Royal Arms
Bandmaster	Lyre, Wreath and Crown

Bandmasters of Portsmouth, Plymouth and R.M. School of Music Staff Bands	3 inverted chevrons with lyre above
--	-------------------------------------

Staff Bandmaster	Crown and Wreath
Bugle Major	4 inverted chevrons with bugle above

Drum Major	4 inverted chevrons with drum above
------------------	-------------------------------------

Provost Sergeants	3 inverted chevrons
-------------------------	---------------------

These badges are worn on all dresses, with the exception of greatcoat, above the elbow by Colour Sergeant and below, and below the elbow by Bandmasters, Staff Bandmasters, Bandmasters of Staff Bands, Provost Sergeants, Drum Majors, Bugle Majors, Quartermaster Sergeants and Regimental Sergeants-Major as follows:—

Colour Sergeants and below centrally between the sleeve seams, the bottom point of the lower chevron being 10½ inches from the shoulder seam.

Bandmasters, Staff Bandmasters, Quartermaster Sergeants and Regimental Sergeants-Major centrally between the sleeve seams, the bottom point of the badge to be approximately ½ inch from point of slash, except on khaki battledress when the distance is to be 2 inches above top of cuff seam.

Drum Majors, Bugle Majors, Bandmasters of Staff Bands and Provost Sergeants centrally between the sleeve seams, the inner angle of the lower chevron to be approximately ½ inch from the point of slash, except on khaki battledress when the distance of bottom point of the lower chevron is to be 2 inches above top of cuff.

When the above badges are worn on the greatcoat they are to be worn below the elbow by all ranks, the bottom point of the lower chevron or badge to be approximately ½ inch from top of cuff.

8. Chevrons and badges of rank are to be worn on the right arm with all orders of dress except as follows:—

(a) on khaki battledress and greatcoats these badges are worn on both arms.

(b) Regimental Sergeants-Major, Quartermaster Sergeants and Staff Bandmasters are to wear metal badges of rank on a leather strap with all orders of tropical dress and in shirt sleeve order. The same arrangement is applicable to Bandmasters, except when wearing khaki drill tunics (See paragraph 9 below).

9. *Colour Sergeants and below*: chevrons of rank are to be gold on scarlet for wear on Nos. 1 and 2 Dresses, red on blue for wear on other serge tunics, khaki on khaki for wear on greatcoats, khaki battledress and denim suits, khaki on khaki drill for wear on khaki drill tunics and white tape on khaki drill for wear on khaki cellular and khaki flannel shirts.

Bandmasters, Staff Bandmasters, Quartermaster Sergeants and Regimental Sergeants-Major: badges of rank are to be gold on blue for wear on all blue tunics; khaki on khaki for wear on greatcoats, khaki battledress and denim suits; and gilding metal badges for wear with all other dresses, except that Bandmasters are to wear khaki on khaki drill on tunics khaki drill.

Drum Majors, Bugle Majors and Bandmasters of Staff Bands: chevrons and insignia of rank are to be gold on blue for wear on all blue tunics and khaki

on khaki for wear on greatcoats and denim suits. *Provost Sergeants*: chevrons are to be gold on scarlet for wear on all blue tunics. On other dresses, chevrons are to be as for Bandmasters, etc., above.

10. *Good Conduct Badges* are not worn by non-commissioned officers but are worn by all other ranks entitled to them. The possession of one or more good conduct badges by these ranks is indicated by corresponding number of chevrons worn point up on the left arm, with the inner angle of the lower chevron ½ inch from point of slash, except on khaki battledress when the bottom point of the lower chevron is to be 2 inches above top of cuff.

Good conduct badges are to be worn on serge tunics, khaki battledress and khaki drill tunics only.

Good conduct badges are to be gold on scarlet for wear on best blue uniform suits, red on blue for wear on other blue uniform suits, khaki on khaki for wear on khaki battledress and khaki on khaki drill for wear on khaki drill tunics.

11. A descriptive list of specialist badges is given in paragraph 12 below. Stars and crown are to be added to specialist badges to denote the following standards of qualification:—

One star (above the basic device)	3rd Class specialist qualification.
Two stars (1 above and 1 below the basic device)	2nd Class specialist qualification.
Crown (above the basic device)	1st Class specialist qualification.
Crown above and 2 stars below the basic device	Men qualified as Gunnery, Physical Training or Signal Instructors.

12. The following is a descriptive list of specialist badges to be worn by Colour Sergeants and below:—

Branch	Device	Remarks
Assault	Letters AE in wreath	
Clerk	Letter C in wreath	
Cliff Leader	Letters CL in wreath	
Cook	Letter K in wreath	
Drill & Platoon weapons	Crossed Rifles	
Driver	Steering wheel	
Gunnery	Crossed guns	Badges of design worn by Naval rates (P.O. and below) holding corresponding qualifications.
Heavy Weapons	Letters HW in wreath	
Landing Craft	Letters LC in wreath	
Physical Training	Crossed Clubs	P.T.Is and P.Ts wear red on white badges on the centre of the chest on P.T. vests and sweaters.
Signaller	Crossed Flags	
Swimmer	Letters SC in wreath	
Canoeist	wreath	

13. The following is a descriptive list of skill or other special badges to be worn by Colour Sergeants and below:—

Badge	Device
Drummer	Drum.
Marksman	Crossed Rifles.
Musician	Lyre, wreath and crown.
Parachutist	Parachute and wings.
Sniper	Crossed Rifles, letter S above.
Tradesmen (Group "A" and "B")	Crossed Hammer and Pincers.
Tradesmen (Radio or Telegraphic Mechanic)	Circle with 3 lightning flashes on either side.

14. N.C.O.s wearing chevrons qualified as Instructors or 1st Class in any category of Specialist Qualification are to wear their badges as follows:—

Colour Sergeants: on the right arm $\frac{1}{4}$ inch above the point of the cuff.

Sergeants and below: above the chevrons, the bottom of the badge to be inserted into the "V" of the top chevron or to be fitted as close to it as possible depending on the amount of back-cloth upon which the badge is embroidered. The position of badges comprising a basic device of crossed guns, clubs, rifles and flags is to be such that the lower ends of these basic devices are $\frac{1}{4}$ inch distant from the top edge of the back-cloth of the chevrons.

15. Tradesmen are to wear the Tradesman badge (crossed Hammer and Pincers or Circle with 3 lightning flashes on either side) on their right upper arm. N.C.O. Tradesmen as for Instructors and 1st Class S.Q. badges. Musicians/Buglers are to wear their badges in the same relative position as for Tradesmen. Parachutist badges are to be worn below the point of the right shoulder by N.C.O.s and men who are qualified parachutists and who are serving or have served in Airborne, Commando or Small Raid Units and formations.

16. Except as provided above all other skill and specialist badges are to be worn on the left arm $\frac{1}{4}$ inch above the point of cuff or good conduct badge respectively (2 inches from the cuff seam on blouses, battledress, khaki and 7 inches from the bottom of the sleeve on jackets, service dress, O.R.s R.M. Grooms only). Where skill and specialist badges are worn together a $\frac{1}{4}$ inch is to be left clear between each badge, and badges are to be in the following order commencing at the bottom:—

Current specialist badge
Skill (Marksman or Sniper)

Not more than 1 specialist badge is to be worn by any rank. Badges awarded during former service in the Army or Royal Air Force are not to be worn unless such badges are authorised for wear by other ranks R.M. (e.g., parachute badge).

17. Specialist, skill or other special badges are to be embroidered in gold on blue for wear with best blue uniform suits, in red (blue or yellow) on blue for wear with other blue uniform suits, in khaki (or blue) on khaki serge for wear with khaki battledress and in khaki (or blue) on khaki drill for wear with khaki drill tunics. The musicians badge will be provided in gilding metal only and will not be worn on full dress tunic.

18. *The King's Badge* consisting of the Royal Cypher, "G.R. V." surrounded by a laurel wreath, is to be worn below the point of the left shoulder, in gold on Nos. 1 and 2 Dresses, red on blue on other serge tunics, in khaki on khaki on khaki battledress, and in khaki on khaki drill on khaki drill tunics.

19. *The Duke of Edinburgh's Medallion* is designed as a brooch and depicts crossed rifles and sub-machine gun in a circular centre piece surrounded by a laurel wreath surmounted by a Coronet, the whole 1.4 inches in diameter. It is to be worn centrally on the pleat of the right breast pocket in all orders of blue, khaki and khaki drill dress, with the top of the Coronet $\frac{1}{4}$ inch below the bottom of the pocket flap *only on occasions when the Duke of Edinburgh visits R.M. Units in his capacity as Captain General.*

SECTION IV

Medals and Medal Ribbons

1. *Medals.*—Medals are to be worn in the manner laid down for Naval Ratings except that:—

(a) the length of the ribbons of medals is normally to be 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches, irrespective of the number of rows of medal ribbons worn;

(b) where 3 or more medals are worn the length of the medal bar is normally to be as shown below:—

3 medals	3 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches
4 " " " " " "	5 "
5 or more medals	6 $\frac{1}{2}$ "

Men of small build having 5 or more medals may wear a 5-inch bar.

(c) with No. 1 Dress, the medal bar is to be attached to the tunic immediately above the medal ribbons by beackets sewn on the garment.

(d) with Nos. 5 and 6 Dresses, the medal bar is to be attached to the khaki drill tunic or bush jacket by the eyelet holes used for the medal ribbon bar.

2. *Medal Ribbons.*—Are to be sewn on blue tunic, and on blue and khaki battledress blouses. On the drill tunic and bush jacket ribbons are to be worn on a bar or bars. The ribbons are to be $\frac{3}{8}$ inch in length, sewn in the proper sequence, the senior Decoration or Medal commencing from the inner edge of the top row; they are not to overlap and when there is not sufficient room to wear them in 1 row they are to be worn in 2 or more rows. Normally 5 or less medal ribbons are to be worn in 1 row, but this is dependent upon the physique of the individual and type of garment (i.e., with closed or open neck). The bottom edge of the lowest row is to be $\frac{1}{4}$ inch above the upper edge of the pocket with $\frac{1}{4}$ inch interval between rows. This distance may be reduced if rendered necessary by the number of rows and space available. The ribbons are to be sewn centrally above the button of the pocket flap but there is to be a space of not less than $\frac{1}{4}$ inch between outer ribbon and the sleeve seam. When 2 or more rows are worn, the upper rows are to be completed last. When there is a smaller number of ribbons in the second or subsequent rows the shorter rows are to be arranged centrally above the button of the pocket flap.

SECTION V

Dress for R.M. Band Service

1. *Badges.*—The same as in Section III except as follows:—

(a) *Junior Musicians* until completion of training at R.M. School of Music are to wear the "Lyre" collar badge set with the centre pin $\frac{1}{4}$ inches from the front edge of the tunic collar.

(b) *Bandmasters of the Portsmouth, Plymouth and R.M. School of Music Staff Bands* are to wear inverted chevrons and lyre on the bottom of the sleeve of the right arm in lieu of the badge of rank of Bandmaster.

(c) *Portsmouth Staff Band.* The helmet plate has two Royal Cyphers in silver attached to it; the cypher G.R. V over the anchor and below the globe on the helmet plate, and the cypher E. II R/P.P. below the crown. The cap badge consists of a gilt grenade on which is mounted the cypher G.R. V and crown in silver, surrounded by a laurel wreath. The cypher E. II R/P.P. with crown in silver is to be worn on the cap immediately above the cap badge.

(d) *H.M. Yacht Band* wear the woven arm badge "Royal Yacht" which is sewn 1 inch below the seam of the right shoulder.

(e) *Plymouth Staff Band.* The Prince of Wales's plume is worn upon the regimental badge of helmet plate and cap.

2. *Medals* are to be worn as in Section IV except that Drum Majors are to wear miniature medals on the drum sash on ceremonial occasions.

3. *Trousers* are to have a broad red stripe except that Junior Musicians are to wear trousers with a narrow red stripe until completion of training at R.M. School of Music.

SECTION VI

Scales of Kit

1. Compulsory Kit

Initial free issues on entry

Badges:—

	Globe and Laurel, Lion and	
	Crown, G.M.	2 No.
(a)	Globe and Laurel GM	4 No.
	Letters "R.M." GM	6 No.
(b)	Drums Yellow on Blue	2 No.
(c)	Lyre, Wreath and Crown GM ..	2 No.

	Bag, Linen, brown	1 No.
	Belt, waist, blue RM	1 No.
	Beret, blue	1 No.
(b)	Blouse, battledress, khaki	1 No.
	Blouse, overall, denim	1 No.
(c)	Boots, ankle, Army pattern	1 Pr.
	Boots, ankle, Navy pattern	1 Pr.
(m)	Boots, ankle, composition soled	1 Pr.
	Braces, trouser	1 Pr.
	Brush, button	1 No.
	Brush, hair	1 No.
	Brush, hard	1 No.
	Brush, polishing	1 No.
	Brush, tooth	1 No.
	Brass, cleaning	1 No.
	Cap, plastic, R.M.	1 No.
	Cap, white, R.M.	1 No.
	Comb, hair	1 No.
	Disc, identity, red	1 No.
	Disc, identity, green	1 No.
	Cord for disc	1 No.
(r)	Drawers	3 Prs.
	Fork	1 No.
	Gloves, knitted, drab	1 Pr.
	Gloves, cotton, white	1 Pr.
	Greatcoat	1 No.
	Holdall	1 No.
	Housewife, filled	1 No.
	Jersey, pullover	1 No.
(d)	Jersey, sports	2 No.
	Knife	1 No.
(m)	Knife, clasp	1 No.
(m)	Lanyard, Army pattern	1 No.
	Mug, enamel	1 No.
	Polish, liquid, metal	1 Tin
(e)	Pyjamas, seamen's	2 Suits
(p)	Pillow slips	2 No.
	Sheets, ratings	3 No.
	Shirts, flannel, khaki	3 No.
(f)	Shirts, knitted, cooks	4 No.
	Shoes, brown canvas, leather soled	1 Pr.
(d)	Shoes, gymnasium	1 Pr.
(d)	Shorts, recreational	2 Prs.
	Socks, worsted	4 Prs.
	Spoon	1 No.
(g)	Stockings, blue, thick	2 Prs.
(o)	Thread, worsted, military grey	2 balls
(b)	Tie, khaki	1 No.
	Towels, hand	2 No.
(b)	Trousers, battledress, khaki	1 Pr.
	Trousers, overall, denim	1 Pr.
(g)	Trousers, serge	1 Pr.
	Trousers, tweed:—	
(j)	Royal Marines	1 Pr.
(g), (h)	RM Band Service	2 Prs.
(f)	Trousers, white drill	4 Prs.
(g)	Tunics, serge	2 No.
	Type	1 No.
(r)	Vests	3 No.
	Wallet for paybook	1 No.
<i>Items issued on personal loan</i>		
(f)	Aprons, cooks	4 No.
	Bag, kit, seamen's	1 No.
	Bag, kit, universal	1 No.
(j)	Ball, ornament, GM	1 No.
(h)	Cape, WP, band	1 No.
(f)	Caps, cooks	4 No.
(j)	Chain, chin, GM	1 No.
(h)	Device for pouch	1 No.
(k)	Dress, cords, "Royal," worsted	1 No.
(j)	Front plate, GM	1 No.
(j)	Helmet, WP	1 No.
	Net camouflage, helmet	1 No.
(n)	Sheet, ground	1 No.
(m)	Tunic, cloth, yellow braided	1 No.

Notes.—

- (a) Junior Musicians are to be given 4 No. Lyres GM in lieu of Badges Globe and Laurel.
 (b) Not to be issued to Band Ranks or Buglers.
 (c) (i) Except as provided at (ii) National Service Ranks are to be given 1 pr. Army pattern boots only.
 (ii) Musicians are to be given 1 pr. Army

pattern and 2 prs. Navy pattern (1 pr. Army pattern and 1 pr. Navy pattern for National Service Musicians).

(iii) Junior Musicians are to be given 2 prs. Army pattern and 1 pr. Navy pattern.

(iv) Navy pattern boots may be leather-heeled or rubber-heeled according to individual preference.

(d) PT kit is not compulsory after initial training.

(e) Issued to men and to juniors entered for the first time on or after 1st July, 1961.

(f) To be issued immediately prior to commencing Cooks qualifying course only.

(g) Issue to be restricted to juniors.

(h) Band Ranks only.

(k) Buglers only.

(j) Buglers and Musicians only.

(l) Buglers are to be provided with 2 prs.

(m) To be issued to:—

(i) All Musicians and Junior Musicians on being rated Musician;

(ii) Junior Buglers who are sufficiently well trained to play in bands;

(iii) Ex-Buglers in H.M. Ships who play in bands on ceremonial occasions.

(n) Not to be issued to Band Ranks.

(o) After issue this item will form part of the housewife.

(p) Issued on personal loan to National Service ranks.

(q) Junior Musicians to be issued with trousers and tunics as follows:—

(i) On Entry

Trousers serge 2 Prs.

Trousers tweed 1 Pr.

Tunics serge 2 No.

(ii) On completion of 2 years' service

Trousers tweed 1 Pr.

Tunics serge 1 No.

(r) Underwear to be of optional pattern at the ranks choice.

2. Tropical Clothing

Free issues of tropical clothing to men on drafting to a ship or station where tropical clothing is required.

Scale (a)—Men drafted for the first time.

	Tunics, drill, khaki	2 No.
(ii)	Trousers, drill, khaki	3 Prs.
(ii)	Shirts, khaki, cellular	3 No.
(ii)	Shorts, drill, khaki	3 Prs.
(iii)	Shorts, white, drill	2 Prs.
	Hosetops, khaki	2 Prs.
	Stockings, khaki	2 Prs.
	Shoes, black leather	1 Pr.
	Sandals	1 Pr.

Scale (b)—Men drafted for a second (or subsequent) time—Previous issues, Scale (a) above or Scale (c) below.

	Tunic, drill, khaki	1 No.
	Trousers, drill, khaki	1 Pr.
	Shirts, khaki, cellular	1 No.
(iv)	Shorts, drill, khaki	2 Prs.
	Hosetops, khaki	2 Prs.
	Stockings, khaki	2 Prs.

Scale (c)—Men drafted for a second (or subsequent) time who have not previously received issues under Scale (a) above.

	Tunics, drill, khaki	2 No.
	Trousers, drill, khaki	2 Prs.
(v)	Shirts, khaki, cellular	2 No.
(ii)	Shorts, drill, khaki	3 Prs.
(iii)	Shorts, white drill	2 Prs.
	Hosetops, khaki	2 Prs.
	Stockings, khaki	2 Prs.
	Shoes, black, leather	1 Pr.
(vi)	Sandals	1 Pr.

Notes

(i) The following items are to be regarded as compulsory kit:—

	Tunics, drill, khaki	1 No.
	Trousers, drill, khaki	2 Prs.
	Shirts, khaki, cellular	2 No.
	Shoes, black, leather	1 Pr.
	Sandals	1 Pr.

- (ii) Two for Cooks.
 (iii) For Cooks only.
 (iv) One for Cooks.
 (v) Three if previous draft to Commandos.
 (vi) Issued only to men previously drafted to Commandos.

3. Optional Kit

- Belts, waist, blue 1 No.
 Berets, blue or green as appropriate .. 1 No.
 Blouses, B.D., khaki 1 No.
 Blouses, overall, denim 1 No.
 Boots, ankle or shoes, black, leather .. 1 Pr.
 Brushes, boot 1 No.
 Brushes, clothes 1 No.
 Brushes, shaving 1 No.
 (i) Canes, walking out 1 No.
 Caps, white 2 No.
 Cases, attaché 1 No.
 Cases, suit or bags, travelling .. 1 No.
 Drawers 4 Prs.
 (ii) Gloves, brown, leather 1 Pr.
 Gloves, knitted, khaki 1 Pr.
 Handkerchiefs, white, cotton .. 8 No.
 Jersey or pullover, sleeveless .. 1 No.
 Pillows 1 No.
 Pillow slips 2 No.
 Pyjama suits 1 Suit
 Raincoats, double-breasted, R.M. .. 1 No.
 Razors 1 No.
 Sandals, leather 1 Pr.
 Scissors 1 Pr.

- Sheets 1 No.
 Shirts, khaki, flannel 3 No.
 Shirts, tropical, cellular, N.P. .. 2 No.
 Shoes, brown canvas, leather soled .. 1 Pr.
 Shoes, gymnasium 1 Pr.
 Shorts, khaki drill 2 Prs.
 Socks, wool, thick, grey or blue .. 4 Prs.
 (ii) Sticks, walking, black ebony .. 1 No.
 Stockings, wool, thin, khaki .. 2 Prs.
 Ties, worsted, braid, drab .. 1 No.
 (iii) Toilet bag 1 No.
 Towels, terry cotton, hand .. 2 No.
 or
 Towels, bath 1 No.
 (iv) Trousers, action/working dress .. 2 Prs.
 Trousers, B.D., khaki 1 Pr.
 Trousers, khaki, drill, R.M. .. 3 Prs.
 Trousers, overall, denim .. 1 Pr.
 Trousers, tweed or serge .. 2 Prs.
 Tunics, khaki, drill 2 No.
 Tunics, serge 2 No.
 Vests or singlets, knitted cotton .. 2 No.

Notes

- (i) Corporals only.
 (ii) Sergeants and above only. Sticks, walking, black ebony are not supplied from Service sources and their value for compensation purposes is to be taken as £1 10s.
 (iii) Not supplied from Service sources. Value for compensation purposes to be taken as 1s. 6d.
 (iv) May be purchased only by ranks serving afloat.

4. Special Issues

Scale	To whom issued	When issued	Items
A	Physical Training Instructors	In accordance with Victualing Manual (B.R.93) Appendix 62 (v).	
B	Wardroom Attendants (or Officers' Attendants in 3 Commando Brigade).	On first appointment.	1 Pr. trousers, blue serge 3 No. tunics, stewards 3 Prs. gloves, white, cotton, marked
C	Other Ranks drafted to H.M. Ships	On drafting	†1 set hammock bedding
D	All Ranks (except Musicians and Buglers) drafted to H.M. Ships.	On drafting	†1 helmet WP †1 ball ornament GM †1 front plate GM †1 chain, chin, GM
E	Other Ranks drafted for service in 3 Commando Brigade.	On first drafting to 3 Commando Brigade (tabs, garter and lanyards are to be issued in 3 Commando Brigade on arrival and subsequently on transfer between units).	1 beret, green 1 Pr. tabs, garter 1 lanyard, coloured 2 badges shoulder, "Royal Marines Commando" and Formation Signs
F	Musicians and Buglers drafted to 3 Commando Brigade.	On first drafting to 3 Commando Brigade.	1 blouse, battledress khaki 1 Pr. trousers, battledress khaki 1 tie, khaki
G	Butchers.	On selection to qualify.	3 shirts, action/working dress 3 Prs. trousers, action/working dress
H	Grooms	On first appointment.	1 cap, service dress A.P. complete 1 jacket, service dress, A.P. 1 Pr. puttees, ordinary 1 Pr. pantaloons, bedford cord †1 Pr. spurs, jack, ordinary, complete
I	Other Ranks drafted to Landing Craft.	On first drafting to serve as Landing Craft Crew.	1 jersey, seamen's 2 shirts, action/working dress 1 Pr. shoes gymnasium 3 sets of red rank badges (N.C.O.s only)
J	Drivers Class I. Armament Artificers. Vehicle Mechanics. Electricians, Vehicle and Plant. Sheet Metal Workers.	On qualification.	Overalls, combination drill, brown, 2 Prs. (See Note (d)).
K	R.M. Officers' Attendants employed as Officers' Mess Staffs at R.M. Establishments.	On first appointment.	1 Pr. trousers, blue serge (see Note (e)) 3 Prs. gloves, white cotton, marked
L	Other ranks drafted to Amphibious Warfare Units.	On joining the complement.	2 Flashes Amphibious Warfare

Notes

(a) Except as provided for in notes (b), (c) and (d) below the articles are issued gratuitously on first appointment or drafting only and are to be maintained by the men concerned, replacements being taken up on repayment.

(b) Articles in Scales A, B and K are issued gratuitously on first appointment and, except for trousers, blue serge for W.R.A.s and R.M.O.A.s which are issued under the conditions in Note (a), free replacement may be allowed as follows:—

(i) Physical Training Instructors—see B.R.93 (51), Appendix 62(iv).

(ii) W.R.A.s & R.M.O.A.s } 1 tunic, stewards { In any period of 18 months
3 prs. gloves, white marked

(c) Articles marked † are issued on personal loan under the general arrangements set out in B.R. 93 (51) Art. 235.

(d) One denim overall suit to be withdrawn on issue of brown overalls.

(e) R.M.O.A.s appointed for the first time to Officers' mess staffs are not to be issued with trousers, blue serge, if they have previously received an issue of mess clothing as a W.R.A.

On promotion to		Articles to be issued	On appointment to		Articles to be issued
Corporal	..	1 whistle, infantry* 1 thong*	Drum-Major	..	2 tunics, tartan† 1 tunic, cloth, gold braided, Drum-Major's pattern*§ 2 prs. trousers, tweed†† (R.M. Band Service).
Sergeant	..	1 sash, worsted	(Bands of H.M. Royal Marines, Portsmouth and Plymouth Groups, and the Band of the Royal Marines School of Music, Deal)	..	2 tunics, tartan† 1 Dress Cord, Royal, Silk*
Sergeant Cook	..	4 shirts, white, tropical	Bugle-Major	..	2 tunics, tartan† 1 Dress Cord, Royal, Silk*
Band Sergeant	..	1 sash, worsted 1 tunic, cloth, gold braided*§			
Bandmaster	..	2 tunics, tartan††			
Staff Bandmaster	..				
Quartermaster Sergeant	..	1 pr. gloves, brown cape 3 shirts, taffeta, lightweight, or Officers', poplin 6 collars, taffeta, lightweight, or Officers', semi-stiff 1 mackintosh			
Regimental Sergeant-Major					

Notes
* To be issued on personal loan and withdrawn on discharge.
† To be issued on substantive promotion only.
‡ 2 tunics, serge, to be withdrawn on issue of tunics, tartan.
§ 1 pr. trousers, tweed, and 1 pr. trousers, serge, to be withdrawn on issue of trousers, tweed, R.M. Band Service.
§ 1 tunic, cloth, yellow braided to be withdrawn on issue of tunic, cloth, gold braided.

6. Arms and Equipment

(1)	(2)	(3)	(4)	(5)	(6)	(7)
Item	Denomination	R.S.M.s and Q.M.S.s	Other Ranks R.M.	Buglers	Musicians	Officers
Anklelets, web	Prs.	2	2	2	1	1
Anti-Gas Equipment						
Respirator, A/G, complete	No.	1	1	1	1	1
Ointment, A/G	Tin	1	1	1	1	1
Eyeshields, A/G	No.	6	6	6	6	6
Cotton waste	Ozs.	1	1	1	1	1
Bottle, water	No.	1	1	1	1 (i)	1
Bugle	No.	—	—	1	—	—
Drum, side, complete	No.	—	—	1	—	—
Drum, case for	No.	—	—	1	—	—
Sticks, drum	Prs.	—	—	1	—	—
Helmet, steel	No.	1	1	1	1	1
Head, entrenching implement	No.	—	1	1	—	—
Helve, entrenching implement	No.	—	1	1	—	—
Stand of Arms, complete	No.	—	(g)	—	—	—
String, bugle, royal and tassels	Set	—	—	1	—	—
Tin, mess	No.	1	1	1	1 (i)	1
Web Equipment, Pattern 1937						
Belts, waist	No.	2	2	2 (b)	2 (b)	1
Braces, web	No.	2	2	2	2 (i)	2
Carrier, waterbottle	No.	1	1	1	1 (i)	1
Carrier, entrenching tool	No.	—	1	1	—	—
Frogs, bayonet	No.	—	2	—	—	—
Haversack	No.	1	1	1	1 (i)	1
Locketts, union	No.	—	1	1	1	—
Pouches, basic	No.	—	2	2	—	—
Straps, shoulder, right and left	No.	2	2	2	—	2
Pack, web	No.	1	1	1	—	1
Straps, supporting	No.	2	2	2	—	2
Slings, rifle	No.	—	2	—	—	—
White Buff Equipment						
Apron, leg, buff	No.	—	—	1	1 (a)	—
Belt, cross band	No.	—	—	—	1 (c)	—
Pouch, music, band	No.	—	—	—	1 (c)	—
Carriage, drum, buff	No.	—	—	1	1 (a)	—

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR WOMEN MEDICAL AND DENTAL OFFICERS

123

6. Arms and Equipment—continued

(1)	(2) Denomination	(3) R.S.M.'s and Q.M.S.'s	(4) Other Ranks R.M.	(5) Buglers	(6) Musicians	(7) Officers
Pistol Equipment						
Attachments, brace	No.	2	—	—	—	2
Case, binoculars	No.	1 (h)	—	—	—	1 (h)
Case, pistol	No.	1 (h)	—	—	—	1 (h)
Haversack, Officers'	No.	1 (h)	—	—	—	1 (h)
Pocket compass	No.	1 (h)	—	—	—	1 (h)
Pouch, ammunition, pistol	No.	1 (h)	—	—	—	1 (h)
Pistol, revolver	No.	(d)	—	—	—	(d)
Belt, sword, brown, leather	No.	1 (e)	—	1	1	—
Sam Browne equipment (belt, right brace and frog)	Set	1 (f)	—	—	—	—

- (a) R.M. School of Music Drummers only.
- (b) Belts, buff may be issued in lieu of second Web Belt while stocks last.
- (c) Band Sergeants and below.
- (d) Officers, R.S.M.s and Q.M.S.s may be issued with pistols, revolver, on temporary loan as necessary (see Note (ii)).
- (e) Q.M.S.s, Bandmasters, Staff Bandmasters, Drum Majors, Bugle Majors and Provost Sergeants only.
- (f) R.S.M.s only.
- (g) Other ranks will be issued with stand of arms, complete on temporary loan as necessary (see Note (ii)).

(h) To be withdrawn on draft to 3 Commando Brigade.

(i) To be issued on temporary loan to Band ranks when required to act as stretcher bearers.

Notes

- (i) All items shown in this Scale are to be returned on discharge.
- (ii) R.M. Field Units (e.g., Commando Brigade) are to conform to AFG 1098 Scales.
- (iii) Ranks drafted to R.M. Office are to return to store all equipment except black and white web belts, black anklets and respirator A/G. Q.M.S.s are to retain belts, sword, brown leather.

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR WOMEN MEDICAL AND DENTAL OFFICERS

The uniform of Women Medical and Dental Officers of the Royal Navy is the same as that of Officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service with the following exceptions:—

- The Naval Officers' cap badge is worn.
- Distinction marks of rank and Branch, as worn by Naval Officers of the Medical and Dental Branches, are worn on day uniform and the mess dress bolero. Miniature shoulder straps worn on tropical mess dress have distinction marks of gold lace instead of blue braid.

Scales of Initial Outfits for Women Medical and Dental Officers.

The scales of initial uniform outfit appropriate to newly commissioned Women Medical and Dental Officers are given below. Articles other than those in italics are obtained from Service sources.

Article	
<i>Undress Jackets with gold lace and distinction cloth</i>	2 No.
<i>Skirts</i>	2 No.
<i>Greatcoat with shoulder straps</i>	1 No.
<i>Trunk</i>	1 No.
Bag, shoulder	1 No.
Collars, white, W.R.N.S.	12 No.
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.
Hats, tricorné with white plastic cover	2 No.
Raincoat, W.R.N.S.	1 No.

Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.	6 No.
Shoes, black leather, W.R.N.S.	2 Prs.
Stockings, black	3 Prs.
Ties, black	2 No.
Cap badges, R.N. Officers	2 No.
Pullovers, sleeveless, blue	1 No.
Blouses, marcella, white	2 No.
Rayon, black ottoman (for Mess Dress bolero)	2 Yds.
Women Doctors' white coats (for Medical Officers only)	4 No.
Overalls (for Dental Officers only)	6 No.

Tropical Outfit (not to be provided until appointed to a station where tropical clothing is worn).

*Cap badges, R.N. Officers	2 No.
Covers, white for shoulder bag	2 No.
Dresses, white tropical, W.R.N.S.	4 No.
Buttons, gilt, Size 1 (for tropical dress)	2 Sets
4 No. in set	
Footlets, white wool	6 Prs.
*Hats, fur felt, white	2 No.
Shirts, white, tropical	6 No.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled, W.R.N.S.	2 Prs.
Skirts, white	6 No.
Straps, shoulder, gold lace	2 Prs.
Straps, shoulder, for Mess Dress	1 Pr.

Note

* Not issued to Officers appointed to the Mediterranean Station.

SECTION I. TABLE OF DRESSES

Note.—Numbers are assigned to the dresses for convenience when referring to them. The number of each dress is that of the corresponding dress for Naval Officers and the various dresses are worn on the same occasions as those specified for Naval Officers. Where a group of dresses is combined in the table, the numbers signify differences in the method of wearing orders, decorations and medals (see Table II).

No. 3	Blue day	Jacket	No. 8	White dresses	White tropical dress
No. 4	dresses	Blue skirt	No. 9A		Shoulder straps
No. 4A		Tricorne hat	No. 9B		Tricorne hat
		Black stockings	No. 10		White shoes
		Black shoes			White footlets
No. 5	Undress	Jacket	No. 11A	White mess	White marcella blouse
		Blue skirt	No. 11B	dresses	White shoulder straps
		Tricorne hat	No. 12		Blue skirt or a long
		Black stockings			black skirt
		Black shoes			Black stockings
No. 5A	Working dress	Navy serge blouse	No. 13	Tropical dress	Black shoes
		Shoulder straps			White tropical shirt
		Navy serge skirt			Shoulder straps
		Beret			White skirt
		Black stockings			Tricorne hat
		Black shoes			White shoes
					White footlets
					Light blue shirt
					Shoulder straps
					Blue working dress
					slacks
					White shoes } or
					footlets } sandals
No. 2B	Mess dresses	Black bolero	No. 13A	Tropical	
No. 6A		White Marcella blouse		working dress	
No. 7		Blue skirt		(Air Radio	
		(A long skirt of the		Officers only)	
		same material as the			
		bolero may be worn as			
		an optional alternative			
		to the blue skirt).			
		Black stockings			
		Black shoes			

Note.—This is an optional dress for working in other than hot climates. Detailed orders for the occasions on which working dress may be worn are issued by Commanders-in-Chief and Flag Officers Commanding. This dress is not to be worn outside Naval Establishments by Officers who are required to be in possession of Undress, nor is it to be worn on long or short leave. Officers not required to provide Undress are to be permitted to wear Working Dress on all occasions when Blue Uniform is ordered.

Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table

The dresses to be worn by W.R.N.S. Officers at Court functions or joint service functions at which Her Majesty or a member of the Royal Family is present are shown in the Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table in the Uniform Regulations for Naval Officers.

SECTION II

WEARING OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS

Orders, Decorations and Medals are to be worn by W.R.N.S. Officers in the same manner as by Naval Officers, except as mentioned below:—

When in uniform. Badges of Orders of the 2nd and 3rd Class.

No. 2B Dress. The bow with the badge attached is to be worn immediately and centrally above the miniatures. In the case of Orders of the 2nd Class the star is to be worn immediately below the miniatures.

No. 8, No. 9A and No. 10 Dress. The badge is to be suspended from a full sized riband which is to be worn under the fold of the collar of the dress.

When in civilian dress. Badges of Orders of the 2nd and 3rd Class.

The bow with badge attached is worn on the left side immediately above the miniatures. When two badges are worn the senior is to be placed above and overlapping the badge of the junior Order. The Star is to be worn immediately below the miniatures.

TABLE OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS WORN BY W.R.N.S. OFFICERS WITH UNIFORM

Dress	Dames Grand Cross*	Dames Commander	Commanders	Officers and Members	Other Officers
No. 2B†	Broad Riband,† Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges Decorations and Medals on left side	Senior Badge on bow on left side. Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side	Senior Badge on bow on left side. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side	Miniature Decora- tions and. Medals on left side.
No. 3	Broad Riband, Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior and second Senior Riband and Badges round neck (2). Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior and second Senior Riband and Badges round neck (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decora- tions and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 4	Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 4A	Star or Stars (2) optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Star or Stars (2) optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 5	Star (1) op- tional.** Ribbons on breast.††	Star (1) op- tional.** Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††
No. 6A†	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Decora- tions and Medals on left side.
No. 7†	Ribbons of Mini- ature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side	Ribbons of Mini- ature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Ribbons of Mini- ature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Ribbons of Mini- ature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Ribbons of Mini- ature Decorations and Medals on left side.
No. 8	Broad Riband Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges round the neck (3). Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges round the neck (3). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decora- tions and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 9A	Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Stars or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 9B	Star or Stars (2) optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Star or Stars (2) optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.

Table of Orders, Decorations and Medals worn by W.R.N.S. Officers with Uniform—continued

Dress	Dames Grand Cross*	Dames Commander	Commanders	Officers and Members	Other Officers
No. 10	Star (1) optional.** Ribbons on breast.††	Star (1) optional.** Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††
No. 11A	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Miniature Decorations and Medals.
No. 11B	Broad Riband† Star or Stars (4) Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Senior Badge on bow on left side. Star or Stars (4) Miniature Badges Decorations and Medals on left side.	Senior Badge on bow on left side. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Decorations and Medals on left side.
No. 12	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Ribbons of Miniature Decorations and Medals.

Notes

* Dames Grand Cross who are also Dames Commander, Commanders, or Officers of other Orders should wear the additional insignia in accordance with the instructions for those grades.

† Badges of Dames Grand Cross are never worn round the neck.

† Denotes the Order Decorations and Medals to be worn on the Mess Dress. Ribbons only are worn on day uniform when worn on these occasions.

Orders, Decorations and Medals, or Ribbons are not worn on Nos. 5A and 13 Dresses. (1), (2), (3) and (4) denote the maximum number that may be worn.

** Not to be worn at Court or Joint Service functions.

†† See notes (i) and (ii) to Joint Service Ceremonial Dress Table.

SECTION III. DISTINCTION MARKS OF RANK

Rank is indicated by rows of light blue distinctive braid on the sleeve with a square in the uppermost row of braid, or by corresponding rows on shoulder straps. The width of braid used is as follows:—

Rank	Number of Rows of Braid	Width in inches of rows of Braid		
		Sleeves	Shoulder Straps	
			Greatcoats, White Uniform and Working Dress	White Mess Dress
Commandant	1	1½	1½	1½
Superintendent	4	1½	1½	1½
Chief Officer	3	1½	1½	1½
First Officer	2½	1½ & ½	1½ & ½	1½ & ½
Second Officer	2	1½	1½	1½
Third Officer	1	1½	1½	1½

Notes

(i) A square is formed on and by the uppermost row of braid, the outer sides of the square being 1½ inches on sleeves and on shoulder straps except that on the shoulder strap for White Mess dress, the square has ¾ inch sides.

(ii) The space between the rows of braid is ½ inch on White Mess Dress and ¼ inch on other Dresses.

**SECTION IV
DESCRIPTION OF PATTERNS OF W.R.N.S. OFFICERS' UNIFORM*****1.—JACKET**

Material: Blue cloth. Double breasted, panelled front, turned down padded collar and lapels, fronts made with 4 buttons to button 3. The buttons are plugged on the right side and sewn on the left.

Pockets: 1 out breast with welt of ¾ inch depth, 1 in breast on left side, 2 lower pockets jetted without flaps.

Sleeves: Plain and braided according to rank. Slits or vents at bottom of each side seam 5 inches in depth.

2.—SKIRT

Material as Jacket. Two pieced with zip fastener or buttons, 2 inverted pleats in front stitched down to within 12 inches from bottom. Back: Plain with 3 panels.

* Specimen garments may be seen at the Admiralty Pattern Rooms, 111 Penfold Street, London, N.W.8.

3.—GREATCOAT

Material: Blue cloth. Double breasted with 6 buttons down the front equally spaced, lower button to terminate at the waist. Coat made to button 4, lower button back 5 inches from the edge and fourth button 7 inches.

Collar and fronts made to button up to the neck if required. The usual cuts are taken out from shoulder seam to bust, also a cut at waist from lower button-hole, to the button, extending up to third button. There is a row of stitching each side of the buttons and carried across the cuts at waist, half an inch in width.

Buttons are plugged on the right side of fronts and sewn on the left.

Sleeves: Plain.

Pockets: Two at the waist with flaps in line with the lower button, 1 inside breast on right side.

Edges: Single stitched $\frac{1}{2}$ inch off the edge. Back of coat made with a pleat right through, finished off with a 16 inches slit and fastened with one button and buttonhole. At the top of back and 5 inches below collar the pleat is fastened with a $\frac{1}{2}$ inch diamond tack.

Belt: Shaped belt at back waist with button and buttonhole at each end.

Side slashes at side seam commencing 1 inch above belt, 10 inches long.

Shoulder Straps: Worn with rank distinction.

4.—WORKING DRESS (OPTIONAL)

Blouse.

Material: Navy serge. Single breasted with 3 uniform gilt buttons (Size 1) down the front and 1 plain button under the right lapel; step collar. Two outside breast pockets with flaps, the flaps being $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the second buttonhole from the top, each breast pocket measures $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches in depth and 6 inches in width and fastens with a uniform gilt button (Size 3). Body pleated with 12 pleats into a belt fitted with a button hole to fasten to one of the 3 plain buttons. Sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with a plain button, fly type. The shoulder fitted with shoulder straps.

Skirt (W.R.N.S. Ratings' pattern).

Material: Navy serge. The skirt to be 6 gore fastening at the left side with slide fastener.

5.—RAINCOAT

Blue gaberdine showerproof, single breasted with belt, fly fronts, double breasted collar, vertical side pockets welted, raglan sleeves.

6.—MESS DRESS

Bolero.

Material: Black ottoman rayon.

The bolero to be waist length with sleeves.

Back: Four piece with 2 wide centre panels and 2 narrow panels at side.

Front: Plain cut with shoulder dart.

Sleeves: Plain cut in 2 pieces. Distinctive marks of rank in blue braid to be worn on sleeve as on the undress jacket.

Lining: Black crepe de chine or similar material.

Blouse.

Material: White marcella.

The blouse to have short sleeves with turn back cuffs and V shaped front opening with petal shaped revers and turned down collar. The blouse to be shaped to the waist and fastened with 4 uniform gilt buttons (No. 3).

The collar and revers are to be bluff edged. The right forepart to be finished with 4-1 inch horizontal buttonholes set $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in from edge and left forepart to have 4- $\frac{1}{2}$ inch diameter eyelet holes set $1\frac{1}{2}$ inch in from edge and in correct register with the buttonholes. The one piece sleeve to have a turned back cuff 2 inches deep. The blouse to be fitted with triangular shaped shoulder pads 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches $\times$ 7 inches of self material interlined with 3 thicknesses of drill, the raw edges being overlocked. Two beackets of double thickness

material are to be fitted across each shoulder seam, the centre of the beackets to be $\frac{1}{2}$ inch and 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches respectively from the shoulder point. The beackets shall be $\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide and their effective lengths shall be (a) lower beacket $\frac{1}{2}$ inch, (b) upper beacket $\frac{1}{2}$ inch.

Optional Long Skirt.

Material: Black ottoman rayon.

Eight gore, long skirt.

Shoes.

Court type shoes of black glaze leather may optionally be worn as an alternative to black leather day shoes.

7.—BOAT CLOAK (OPTIONAL)

Of the same material and design as for the boat cloak for Naval Officers—see Details of Uniform for Officers of the Royal Navy, Section 26.

TROPICAL UNIFORM

8.—DRESS, WHITE, TROPICAL

Material: Drill satin, Officers'. (See note).

The bodice to have short sleeves, with mitre cuffs, and to have a collar and revers. The bodice to be open down the front and fastened with 4 Uniform gilt buttons* (Size 1). The skirt to have 4 gores, and a horizontal jetted pocket to be fitted on the right front panel at a distance of 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches below the waist seam. The dress to have a side and waist placket at the left side and to be provided with a belt of self material.

Note.—Officers may wear tropical dresses of materials other than Service drill on semi-official occasions or in the evening provided the dresses conform in design to the sealed pattern and are made up from plain white material as approved by the local Senior W.R.N.S. Officer.

9.—SHIRT, WHITE, TROPICAL
(RATINGS PATTERN)

Material: Bleached mercerised cotton poplin.

Shirt has collar and revers with yoke at back and front. Shirt to be fastened with 4 pearl buttons, down centre front opening. Sleeves to be 6 to 7 inches overall width, measured flat, and finished with 1 inch hem.

10.—SKIRT, WHITE
(W.R.N.S. RATINGS' PATTERN)

Material: Drill white satin.

Six gores, fastening at the left side. The placket to be 7 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, fastening with 4 buttons. The skirt to be fitted with an outside patch pocket below the waist, on the right front panel. The pocket to have the mouth cut on the slant.

11.—MOURNING

W.R.N.S. officers are to conform to the instructions for Naval Officers as regards the wearing of mourning.

SECTION V.—Scale of Initial
Outfits for Officers of the W.R.N.S.

The scales of initial uniform outfit appropriate to newly commissioned W.R.N.S. Officers are given below. Articles other than those in *italics* are obtained from Service sources.

Article

<i>Jackets with distinction braid</i>	2 No.
<i>Skirts</i>	2 No.
<i>Greatcoat with shoulder straps</i>	1 No.
<i>Trunk</i>	1 No.
Bag, shoulder	1 No.
Collars, white, W.R.N.S.	12 No.
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.
Hats, Tricorne with white plastic covers	2 No.

Raincoat, W.R.N.S.*	1 No.
Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.	6 No.
Shoes, black leather, W.R.N.S.*	2 Prs.
Stockings, black	3 Prs.
Ties, black	2 No.
Hat Badges, W.R.N.S. officer	2 No.
Pullover, sleeveless, blue	1 No.
Blouses, Marcella, white	2 No.
Rayon black ottoman (for Mess Dress bolero)	2 yd.

Tropical Outfit

Covers, white for bag shoulder	2 No.
Dresses, white tropical, W.R.N.S.	4 No.
Buttons, gilt, size 1 (for tropical dress)	4 No. in set
Footlets, white, wool	6 Prs.
†Shirts, white tropical	6 No.
†Shirts, light blue	2 No.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled, W.R.N.S.	2 Prs.
†Skirts, white	6 No.
†Slacks, blue working dress	2 Prs.
Straps, shoulder	2 Prs.
Straps, shoulder, for Mess Dress	1 Pr.

† 4 only for Air Radio Officers.

† For Air Radio Officers only.

* *Note.*—An Officer who is promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating should not be provided with another free issue of the raincoat and should be issued with only one pair of shoes.

SECTION VI.**W.R.N.R. UNIFORMS**

Officers of the Women's Royal Naval Reserve wear the same uniform as their corresponding rank in the Women's Royal Naval Service but with the letter "R" in blue in the diamond of rank marking. During mobilised service qualified Officers omit the letter "R" from the diamond.

Officers in possession of uniform with the "R.N.V.R." buttons previously worn may, if they wish, continue to wear them until the next occasion of renewing the garments concerned.

SCALES OF INITIAL OUTFIT FOR OFFICERS OF THE W.R.N.R.

The scales of initial uniform outfit appropriate to newly commissioned W.R.N.R. Officers are given below. Articles other than those in *italics* are obtained free from Service sources:—

1. W.R.N.R. OFFICERS OTHER THAN HEADQUARTERS RESERVE:—*Article*

<i>Jacket with distinction braid</i>	1 No.
<i>Skirt</i>	1 No.
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.

*Collars, white, W.R.N.S.	6 No.
Hat, Tricorne with white plastic cover	1 No.
*Raincoat, W.R.N.S.	1 No.
*Lining, detachable, for raincoat	1 No.
*Buttons, black ivory, 4 hole, $\frac{1}{2}$ inch	9 No.
*Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.	3 No.
Shoes, black leather, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.
Stockings, black	2 Prs.
*Ties, black	2 No.
Hat badge, W.R.N.S. officer, embroidered	1 No.
Hat badge, W.R.N.S. officer, metal	1 No.
Blouse blue serge, working dress, women's (Gilt Buttons)	1 No.
Skirt, blue serge	1 No.
Beret, W.R.N.S.	1 No.
Shoulder straps	1 Pr.
†Trousers, blue serge, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.

* *Note.*—An Officer who is promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating should have the quantities of these items, which have already been supplied to her as a rating, completed to the required number and should not be provided with another free issue of a raincoat, detachable lining and buttons.

† For Degaussing Officers only. Issued on personal loan.

Tropical Outfit for W.R.N.R. Officers proceeding abroad on exercises for the first time.

(*Note:* to be issued only when white clothing is worn on the station during the period of the exercise.)

Covers, white, for bag shoulder	1 No.
Dresses, white tropical, W.R.N.S.	2 No.
Buttons, Gilt, Size 1 (for tropical dress)	4 No. in set
Footlets, white, wool	3 Prs.
Shirts, white, tropical	3 No.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.
Skirts, white	3 No.
Straps, shoulder	1 Pr.
Spare letter "R"	2 No.

2. HEADQUARTERS RESERVE:—

Blouse, blue serge, working dress, women's (Gilt Buttons)	1 No.
Skirt, blue serge	1 No.
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.
Collars, white, W.R.N.S.	4 No.
Beret, W.R.N.S.	1 No.
Hat badge, W.R.N.S. officer, metal	1 No.
Raincoat, W.R.N.S.	1 No.
Lining, detachable, for raincoat	1 No.
Buttons, black ivory, 4 hole, $\frac{1}{2}$ inch	9 No.
Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.	2 No.
Shoes, black leather, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.
Stockings, black	2 Prs.
Shoulder straps	1 Pr.

SECTION I

NUMBERS AND DESCRIPTIONS OF DRESSES AND OCCASIONS ON WHICH TO BE WORN

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn	Description of Dress
1	Inspections; musters; ceremonial occasions; on Sundays, on leave and when proceeding on leave.	Diagonal serge suit, § white shirt and collar, black tie, black stockings, black shoes, medal ribbons. Medals are to be worn as ordered for Naval ratings.
3	On working days, for all ordinary duties.	Any worn, but respectable, cloth (Chief Wrens and Petty Officer Wrens only), diagonal serge or rough serge suit. White shirt and collar, black tie, black stockings, black shoes, medal ribbons optional.
6	In place of No. 1 in Tropical climates.	White drill dress, white footlets (optional), white shoes, medal ribbons. Medals are to be worn as ordered for Naval ratings.
10	In place of No. 3 in tropical climates.	White shirt and skirt, white footlets (optional), white shoes.
10A	Tropical working dress for certain categories, viz. Stores (S) ratings, Cinema Operators, Aircraft Mechanics, Radio (Air) ratings, Range Assessors, Radar Plot and Stores (V) ratings.	Blue drill slacks and light blue shirt, sandals, or white footlets (optional) and white shoes.

Note

§ Chief Wrens and Petty Officer Wrens in possession of blue cloth suits and junior ratings in possession of rough serge suits may continue to wear them until the next occasion of renewing the garment concerned.

Working Dresses

(a) Stewards (G)	Blue striped overall, serge skirt, vest cotton uniform. Galley shoes as necessary for ratings below Petty Officer. Blue kerchief as necessary.
(b) Cooks (O) and (S).	<i>Chief Wren and Petty Officer Wren cooks:</i> White tropical shirt, white drill skirt, chef's cap, white apron. <i>Leading Wren cooks and below:</i> Vest cotton uniform, white drill skirt, white kerchief, white apron. Galley shoes, blue striped overall as necessary.
(c) Stores (V) ratings.	Blue shirt, serge skirt, black tie, black stockings, black shoes. Serge jacket or blue overall as necessary.
(d) Air Mechanics and Radio (Air) ratings.	Blue shirt, serge trousers, black stockings or black or navy socks, black shoes or gym shoes or rope soled shoes. Serge jacket, blue jersey, overall combination suit as necessary.
(e) Stores (S) and Radar Plot ratings, Range Assessors, M/T Drivers.	Blue shirt, serge skirt, black tie, black stockings, black shoes. Serge jacket as necessary. or Blue shirt, serge trousers, black tie, black stockings or black or navy socks, black shoes. Serge jacket, blue jersey as necessary. Overalls as necessary for Stores (S) ratings and M/T drivers only. <i>Note.</i> —Trousers are not to be worn by M/T drivers except when driving trucks or lorries or when night driving.
(f) Cinema Operators.	Blue shirt, black tie, black shoes. Serge skirt and black stockings or serge trousers and black stockings or black or navy socks. Serge jacket, overalls as necessary.
(g) Telegraphists, Switchboard Operators, Signal ratings and Meteorologists.	<i>For night duty only as an alternative to No. 3 Dress:</i> Serge jacket and skirt, blue shirt, black tie, black stockings, black shoes.

Note

Chief Wrens and Petty Officer Wrens, when wearing jacket and trousers may wear navy blue berets of the same pattern as authorised for wear by W.R.N.S. Officers. The appropriate metal badge is to be worn on the left side of the beret.

SECTION II

OCCASIONS ON WHICH CERTAIN ARTICLES ARE TO BE WORN,
OR MAY BE WORN, AND METHOD OF WEARING.

1. *Caps*.—For all ratings of Leading rate and below, to be worn fairly well forward and not to be tilted at an angle of more than 15 degrees either to the right or left. On occasions of ceremony (and on other occasions as ordered) the cap is to be fitted with a cane grommet and the tilt of the cap is to be to the right.

2. *Cap Ribbons*.—To be worn by all ratings of Leading rate and below, in the same manner as by Naval ratings dressed as seamen.

3. *Cap Badge, Royal Marines*.—Ratings serving in Royal Marine Establishments are to wear the R.M. cap badge with red flash underneath, instead of the cap badge for Chief and Petty Officer Wrens and cap ribbons for Leading rate and below.

4. *Gloves*.—Chief Wrens and Petty Officer Wrens may wear brown leather gloves as an alternative to the regulation pattern blue woollen gloves.

5. *Hats, Tricorne*.—To be worn by Chief and Petty Officer Wrens on all occasions except that Chief and Petty Officers with Class "C" Kit, when wearing working dress consisting of jacket and trousers, may wear blue berets.

6. *Hat covers for Tricorne hats*.—Ratings who possess black tricorne hats may continue to wear these with white covers all the year round (as an alternative to tricorne hats with white plastic covers).

7. *Hat Badges for Tricorne hats*.—Hat badges are to be worn by Chief and Petty Officer Wrens with tricorne hats, except when serving in Royal Marine Establishments (see 3 above). The badges are to be attached to mohair braid $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in width.

8. *Overcoats*.—No additional buttons are to be added to the belt.

9. *Raincoats*.—Raincoats are to be worn with belts at all times. Detachable warm linings of blue serge material and of the same pattern as for Naval ratings may be worn with raincoats.

10. *Shirts*.—When worn without jackets, sleeves are to be neatly rolled up just above the elbow.

11. *Shoes*.—To conform at all times to the uniform pattern. Black leather shoes with medium heels may be worn on all but ceremonial occasions as an optional alternative to low heeled black shoes.

12. *Ties*.—Ties made from braid or other unorthodox materials are not to be worn.

13. *Boots, ankle, black leather*.—May be worn with uniform during cold weather, but must be as plain as possible, with no fur or wool showing.

14. *Bags, Shoulder*.—Are to be navy blue and are to conform to uniform pattern.

15. *Bags, Shoulder, Covers for*.—When Tropical Dress is worn white covers are to be used on shoulder bags. The strap of the blue bag should be tucked into the white cover and the white strap only worn over the shoulder.

16. *Cardigans, Pullovers and Jerseys* are at no time to be worn in lieu of a jacket. Navy blue V-necked cardigans or pullovers may be worn with No. 1, 3 and working dress provided they do not show under the jacket. W.R.N.S. pattern blue jerseys may only be worn with working dress.

17. *Hoods* may be worn in wet weather over uniform caps by W.R.N.S. ratings of Leading rate and below. They are to be of blue plastic, uniform pattern.

18. *Scarves* may be in navy blue or white, pattern optional, but are to be worn at all times tied in a half hitch. Scarves may only be worn with a greatcoat or raincoat.

19. *Stockings*.—Black, silk, rayon or lisle, or nylon of uniform pattern, may be worn on all occasions. 15 denier black nylon stockings may be worn only with medium heeled shoes. (See 11).

20. *Trousers, blue serge (W.R.N.S. pattern)* are worn in working dress, in place of the blue serge skirt as indicated in Section I. They are also worn by Communications ratings when carrying out flying training during W.R.N.S. Telegraphist and Signals Short Air Courses.

21. *Emblems, etc.*—No unauthorised flags or emblems are to be worn with the Naval uniform. W.R.N.S. personnel, according to nationality may wear the national flower or emblem on St. George's Day, St. Andrew's Day, St. Patrick's Day and St. David's Day and a poppy on Remembrance Day. Officers, Chief Petty Officers and Petty Officers may wear the emblem in the buttonhole of their jackets. Leading Wrens and Wrens in their caps.

22. *Mourning*.—W.R.N.S. ratings are to conform to the instructions for naval ratings as regards the wearing of mourning.

SECTION III
BADGES

1. The badges and distinguishing marks of W.R.N.S. ratings are generally similar to those worn by naval ratings, but the design is worked in light blue for wear on blue uniform.

2. *Rating badges*.—Rating badges are not worn by Chief Wrens, whose rating is denoted by their distinctive hat badge and by 3 large gilt buttons on their cuffs. In No. 10 dress Chief Wrens wear 4 small gilt buttons on the front of the white shirt.

Rating badges are worn by Petty Officers and Leading rates on the left arm of overcoats, serge jackets, tropical dresses, tropical shirts and overalls; the centre of the badge should be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow (see paragraph 3a below).

3. *Good Conduct Badges*.—Good conduct badges are not worn by Chief Wrens, but are worn by all other ratings entitled to them. They are to be worn on the left arm of serge jackets and tropical dresses as follows:—

(a) *Rating and Good Conduct Badge(s)*.—The base of the rating badge to be in line with the upper points of the first Good Conduct Badge and the centre of the total device to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

(b) *Good Conduct Badge without Rating Badge*.—The centre of the device to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

4. *Branch Badges*.—A descriptive list of branch badges is given in paragraph 5. Stars and crown will be added to the branch badge to denote standard of qualifications as follows:—

One star above the basic design. Technical qualification for Able rate.

Two Stars, one above and one below basic design. Technical qualification for Leading rate (Not applicable to ratings advanced after provisional test to Acting Leading rate before passing qualifying course for Leading Rate).

Applicable only to Signal, Telegraphist, Radar Plot, Meteorologist, Air Mechanic (AE) categories.

Crown above basic design. Petty Officer Wrens on higher rate of pay.

Chief Wrens on lower rate of pay

Crown above Star below basic design. Chief Wrens on higher rate of pay.

Branch badges are worn by Chief Wrens, Petty Officer Wrens, Leading Wrens and Wrens as follows:—

- (a) By Chief Wrens on each side of the collar of serge jacket and tropical dresses and on the right cuff of overalls. They are not worn on short sleeved overalls. Branch badges are not worn on overcoats and tropical shirts.
- (b) By Petty Officer Wrens and below on the right arm of serge jackets, tropical dresses and overalls. The badges are worn with the centre of the device midway between the shoulder and elbow. Branch badges are not worn on overcoats and tropical shirts.

5. The following is a descriptive list of branch badges:—

Category	Device	Distinguishing Letters	Remarks
Stores (S)	Star	S	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Stores (V)		V	
Steward (O)		OS	
Cook (O)		OC	
Cook (S)		C	
Writer General	Red Cross	W	
Writer (Pay)		W	
Writer (Shorthand)		ST	
Sick Berth Attendant			
Dental Surgery Assist.	Circle	D.S.A.	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Cinema Operator		Cine.	
Education		E.	
Hairdresser		H	
M/T Driver		M.T.	
Quarters Assistant	Crossed Flags.	Q.A.	
Steward (G)		G.	
Tailoress		G.	
Welfare Worker		W.W.	
Range Assessor	Wings crossed by lightning flash.	R.A.	
Signal Rating			
Switchboard Operator			
Telegraphist			
Radio Air Degaussing	Diagonal Lightning Flashes	AR	Letters worn in centre of badge.
		DG	
Radar Plot	Spider's web crossed by lightning flashes.		
Meteorologist	Aeroplane	Met.	Letters worn below category device.
Air Mechanic (AE)		AE	
			Pilot's mates wear a badge on their right cuff — two-bladed propeller—in addition to the branch badge.

Regulating

Crown

Chief Wrens Regulating wear the branch badge encircled by a laurel wreath.

6. *Good Shooting Badge*.—The Good Shooting Badge (crossed rifles) is worn by entitled W.R.N.S. ratings on the right cuff of the blue uniform jacket in a position $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches from the end of the sleeve. The badge is not worn by W.R.N.S. ratings when in white uniform.

SECTION IV

MEDALS AND MEDAL RIBBONS

1. *Medals*.—W.R.N.S. ratings are to wear medals on similar occasions to Naval ratings on No. 1 and No. 6 dresses. On No. 1 dress the medals are to be worn in accordance with the instructions for Naval ratings in Class I and III uniform. On No. 6 dress, medals are to be worn in a line 2 inches below the point of the shoulder, following the instructions for Naval ratings in white uniform.

2. *Medal Ribbons*.—Medal ribbons are to be worn on No. 1 and No. 6 dress except when wearing of medals is ordered. The wearing of medal ribbons on No. 3 dress is optional. The ribbons are worn in the manner laid down for Naval ratings in Class I and III uniform. When medals are ordered to be worn on No. 1 dress the medal ribbons stitched to blue uniforms are not to be visible. Where necessary to ensure that medal ribbons are not visible, they are to be covered by a small piece of serge attached to the medal bar.

SECTION V

SCALES OF KIT ISSUED TO W.R.N.S. RATINGS

CLASS A (GENERAL SCALE). (For all ratings other than those specified under Class B and Class C)

Item	No.
Bag, shoulder	1
\$Caps, white (ratings below P.O. only)	2
Cane grommet for cap	1
Caps, S.B.A. (D.S.A.'s and S.B.A.'s only on completion of Part II training)	6
Collars, white Stores (V), Cooks and Stewards (G)	5
Collars, white (other ratings)	9
Dresses, light blue, S.B.A. (S.B.A.'s only on completion of Pt. II training)	3
Gloves, blue	1 Pr.
Hat, tricornie with white plastic cover (Chief and P.O. Wrens only)	1
Jackets, blue serge	1
Overalls, navy working (Stores (V) ratings only)	2
Overcoats	1
Raincoats	1
††Shirts, light blue (Stores (V) ratings only)	2
Shirts, P.T., blue	1
Shirts, P.T., white	1
Shirts, white (Stores (V), Cooks and Stewards (G) ratings only)	2
Shirts, white (other ratings)	4
Shirts, white, tropical (Chief and P.O. Wren Cooks only)	4
Shoes, black leather	2 Prs.
Skirts, blue serge	1
Skirt, P.T., blue	1
Skirts, white (Cooks only)	4
Stockings, black	3 Prs.
*Ties, black	2
Suit, diagonal serge	1 No.
Vests, cotton, uniform (Stewards (G) only)	2
Vests, cotton uniform (Leading Cooks and below only)	4

Wallet for Pay Book	1
Badges as appropriate.	
*Brush, tooth	1
*Mug, enamelled, 1 pint	1
*Ribbons, cap	1
*Socks, thin blue (Cooks and Stewards (G) only)	2 Prs.
*Towels	2
*Pillowslips	3
†Aprons, white (Cooks (O) and (S), Stewards (O) and (G) only)	3
†Aprons, S.B.A. (S.B.A.'s only, on completion of Pt. II training)	12
†Bag, kit	1
†Caps, chef (Chief and P.O. Wren Cooks (O) and (S) only)	3
†Dresses, white S.B.A. (S.B.A.'s during Pt. II training only)	8
†Headress S.B.A. (D.S.A.'s and S.B.A.'s during Part II training only)	6
†Kerchiefs, Blue (Stewards (O) and (G) only)	2
†Kerchiefs, white (Cooks (O) and (S) below P.O. only)	3
†Overalls, blue and white striped Stewards (G) only)	4
†Overalls, blue and white striped (Stewards (O), Cooks, D.S.A.'s and S.B.A.'s only)	2
†Overalls, D.S.A. (Dental Surgery Assistants only)	8
†Overalls, white (Stewards (O) only)	3
†Overalls, D.S.A. (Education ratings)	2
†Overalls, D.S.A. (Hairdressers)	3
†Shoes, galley (Cooks (O) and (S) and Stewards (G) below P.O. only)	1 Pr.

Notes

* Items of Seamen's clothing.

† Issued on personal loan under the general instructions in B.R.93 (Virtuallising Manual) Article 235.

†† 1 navy blue shirt and 2 collars will be issued (while stocks remain) in place of 1 light blue shirt.

§ One plastic cap and one white duck cap will be issued, while stocks of the latter remain, otherwise 2 plastic caps.

CLASS B. (M/T Personnel, Range Assessors and Radar Plot Ratings)

Item	No.
Bag, shoulder	1
§Caps, white (ratings below P.O. only)	2
Cane grommet for cap	1
Collars, white	5
Gloves, blue	1 Pr.
Hat, tricornie with white } (Chief and P.O. plastic cover } Wrens only)	1
Jackets, blue serge	1
Jersey, blue	1
Knickers, wool, blue	2 Prs.
Overcoat	1
Raincoat	1
*Shirts, light blue	2
Shirts, P.T., blue	1
Shirts, P.T., white	1
Shirts, white	2
Shoes, black leather	2 Prs.
Skirts, blue serge	1
Skirts, P.T., blue	1
Stockings, black	2 Prs.
Stockings, black wool or } at ratings' option	2 Prs.
*Socks, thin blue	1 No.
Suit, diagonal serge	2
*Ties, black	2
Wallet for Pay Book	1
Badges as appropriate.	
*Brush, tooth	1
*Mug, enamelled, 1 pint	1
*Ribbon, cap (ratings below P.O. only)	1
*Towels	2
*Pillowslips	3
†Bags, kit	1
†Gloves, leather gauntlets	1 Pr.
†Overall, Jacket, blue	1 Pr.
†Overall, Trousers, blue	1 Pr.
†Spectacles Anti-glare, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.
†Trousers, blue serge, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.

Notes

* Items of seamen's clothing.

† Issued on personal loan under the general instructions in B.R.93 (Virtuallising Manual) Article 235.

†† M/T Drivers will receive 1 navy blue shirt and 2 collars (while stocks remain) in place of 1 light blue shirt.

§ One plastic cap and 1 white duck cap will be issued, while stocks of the latter remain, otherwise 2 plastic caps.

CLASS C. Stores (S) Ratings, Cinema Operators,

Item	No.
Bag, shoulder	1
§Caps, white (rating below P.O. only)	2
Cane grommet for cap	1
Collars, white	5
Gloves, blue	1 Pr.
Hat, tricornie, with } (Chief and P.O. white plastic cover } Wrens only)	1
Jackets, blue serge, W.R.N.S.	1
Jersey, blue (all categories except Cinema Operators)	1
Kerchief, blue	2
Knickers, wool, blue (all categories except Cinema Operators)	2 Prs.
Overcoat	1
Raincoat	1
††Shirts, light blue	2
Shirts, P.T., blue	1
Shirts, P.T., white	1
Shirts, white	2
Shoes, black leather	2 Prs.
Skirts, blue serge	1
Skirts, P.T., blue	1
Stockings, black	2 Prs.
Stockings, black wool or } at ratings' option	2
*Socks, thin blue	1 No.
Suit, diagonal serge	2
*Ties, black	2
Trousers, blue serge	1 Pr.
Wallet for Pay Book	1
Badges as appropriate	
*Brush, tooth	1
*Mug, enamelled, 1 pint	1
*Ribbon, cap (ratings below P.O. only)	1
*Towels	2
*Pillowslips	3
†Shoes, gymnasium or *Shoes, rope soled, Aircraft type (Aircraft Mechanics and Radio (Air) ratings only)	1 Pr.
†Bag, kit	1
*†Leggings, web	1 Pr.
*†Overall combination Suits	2
*†Overall Jackets	Stores (S) Ratings
blue	and Cinema Operators .. 1
*†Overall Trousers	only 1

Notes

* Items of Seamen's Clothing.

† Issued on personal loan under the instructions in B.R.93 (Virtuallising Manual) Article 235.

†† Stores (S) ratings and Cinema Operators will receive 1 navy blue shirt and 2 collars (while stocks remain) in place of 1 light blue shirt.

§ 1 plastic cap and 1 white duck cap will be issued, while stocks of the latter remain, otherwise 2 plastic caps.

SECTION VI

NOTES ON ARRANGEMENTS AFFECTING KIT

1. Shoes, Gymnasium.

(a) One pair of shoes gymnasium is to be issued gratuitously to new entries and retained as an optional item of kit by all ratings except Aircraft Mechanics and Radio (Air) ratings who will retain the shoes on personal loan as part of Class C kit.

(b) on personal loan to instructors at the W.R.N.S. Central Training Depot.

2. *Underclothing and Personal items.* All W.R.N.S. ratings are to be in possession of the following articles of underclothing and personal items:—

- 2 Nightdresses or pairs of pyjamas.
- 3 Vests
- 3 Brassieres } or 2 pairs
- 2 pairs corsets or belts, roll-on } corselettes
- 3 pairs navy or black knickers
- 1 Brush, boot, hard
- 1 Brush, boot, polishing
- 1 dozen handkerchiefs
- 1 pair laces, black shoe (spare pair)
- 1 Housewife
- 1 Hair brush
- 1 Comb
- 1 Belt, sanitary.

A cash grant is paid on entry in respect of these articles, *vide* Naval Pay Regulations, Article 339.

3. *Issue of Tropical Clothing to W.R.N.S. Ratings.* W.R.N.S. ratings drafted for service overseas to Stations where tropical clothing is worn are to be supplied with the following additional items of kit:—

	Ratings with Class A and B Kits (except Range Assessors Radar Plot and Stores (V) ratings)	Ratings with Class C Kits plus Range Assessors and Stores (V) ratings	Radar Plot ratings
Bags, shoulder, covers white for	2 No.	2 No.	2 No.
Dresses, white, tropical	3 No.	3 No.	3 No.
Footlets, white wool . .	4 Prs.	4 Prs.	4 Prs.
Shirts, white tropical	6 No.	2 No.	3 No.
Shirts, blue tropical . .	—	1 No. §	1 No. §
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	2 Prs.	2 Prs.	2 Prs.
Skirts, white	6 No.	2 No.	3 No.
Slacks, blue, working dress	—	3 Prs.	3 Prs.
Buttons, white horn, with split rings (Ratings below P.O. Wren only)	8 No.	8 No.	8 No.
Buttons, gilt $\frac{1}{4}$ inch (Chief and P.O. Wrens only)	8 No.	8 No.	8 No.
Buttons, gilt $\frac{1}{8}$ inch (Chief Wrens only) . .	4 No.	4 No.	4 No.

Badges as appropriate.

* Bag, Kit, Transport (to be withdrawn on return to the U.K.).

Notes

* Issued on personal loan on the general provisions set out in B.R.93 (Victualling Manual) Article 235.

§ 2 No. to be issued to ratings who received 1 light blue shirt and 1 navy blue shirt as part of their new entry kit. Light blue shirts are to be issued when blue tropical shirts are not available in the appropriate size.

The articles listed above are supplied at H.M.S. DAUNTLESS.

Tropical Underclothing Grant.

W.R.N.S. ratings drafted overseas are to provide themselves with:—

- 1 Brassiere
- 4 Prs. pantees, tropical
- 4 Vests, tropical.

A cash grant is payable to enable ratings to provide themselves with these items (Naval Pay Regulations 339 (5)).

4. *Marking of W.R.N.S. Ratings Kit.* The clothes including underwear, of all W.R.N.S. ratings are to be clearly marked with the owner's name.

5. Cadets under training for Officer Rank.

(a) While undergoing training at the Officers' Training Course, W.R.N.S. ratings are to wear:—

- (i) Flashes of white drill $\frac{3}{8}$ inch by $1\frac{1}{4}$ inch sewn on the shoulder seams of their uniform jackets.
- (ii) Cap ribbon, gold wire lettered H.M.S. PRESIDENT.

(b) During any pre-course training they are to wear the shoulder flashes referred to at (a), but special cap ribbons are not to be worn. Shoulder flashes are to be provided by Establishments concerned, cap ribbons are issued on loan at the R.N. College, Greenwich, for the duration of the course.

6. *Description of Patterns of Uniform.* All articles of uniform worn by W.R.N.S. ratings are to be of strictly uniform pattern.

134 UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE OFFICERS

SECTION I TABLE OF DRESSES

NOTE.—Numbers are assigned to the dresses for convenience when referring to them. The number of each dress is that of the corresponding dress for Naval Officers and W.R.N.S. Officers and the various dresses are worn on the same occasions as specified for those Officers. Where a group of dresses is combined in the table, the numbers signify differences in the method of wearing Orders, Decorations and Medals (see Table in Section II of the Uniform Regulations for W.R.N.S. Officers).

No. 3	Blue day	Jacket
No. 4	dresses	Skirt
No. 4A		Tricorne hat
No. 5	Undress	Black stockings
		Black shoes

NOTE.—Within establishments only, items as shown below under No. 5A may be worn with appropriate orders, decorations and medals, in lieu of Dresses Nos. 4, 4A and 5 respectively.

No. 5A	Working dress	Blue dress with cape Scarlet cuffs White undercuffs Muslin cap White collar * White apron Black stockings Black shoes † Cloak when necessary
No. 2B	Mess dresses	Blue mess dress with cape
No. 6A		Black stockings
No. 7		Black shoes † Cloak when necessary

No. 8	White	White repcot dress
No. 9A	dresses	White repcot cape
No. 9B		§ White felt hat or tricorne hat
No. 10		White shoes White footlets
No. 11A	White Mess	White repcot dress
No. 11B	dresses	White repcot cape
No. 12		White shoes White footlets
No. 13	Tropical dress	White drill dress § White felt hat or tricorne hat White shoes White footlets
No. 13A	Tropical working dress	White drill dress Muslin cap White shoes White footlets.

Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table

The dresses to be worn by Q.A.R.N.N.S. Officers at Court Functions or Joint Service functions at which Her Majesty or a member of the Royal Family is present are shown in the Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table in the Uniform Regulations for Naval Officers.

* Not worn by Matrons, Principal Matrons and Matron-in-Chief.

† The cloak is worn when necessary, with Working Dress in Hospitals and Establishments or their precincts, or with Mess Dress.

§ The tricorne hat is worn with white dresses on the Mediterranean Station: elsewhere the white felt hat is worn with these dresses.

SECTION II · WEARING OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS

Orders, Decorations and Medals are to be worn by Q.A.R.N.N.S. Officers in the same manner as by W.R.N.S. Officers, as shown in the Uniform Regulations for W.R.N.S. Officers, Section II.

SECTION III DISTINCTION MARKS OF RANK

Rank is indicated by:—

(i) piping (tracing) or facing on the cape, as follows:

Matron-in-Chief	2½ inch scarlet facing and 2 rows of gold tracing.
Principal Matron and Matron	2½ inch scarlet facing.
Superintending Sister	2 inch scarlet facing.
Senior Nursing Sister and Nursing Sister	Facing of self material, inner edge of facing piped in scarlet.

(ii) distinctive badges worn on the shoulders of uniform jackets, overcoats and white drill dresses, and on the right hand side of the cape in the angle formed by the scarlet facing or piping. The basic device for this badge, as worn by Nursing Sisters, consists of Queen Alexandra's monogram (crossed A's) in red, superimposed on a foul anchor in gold, with crown above and Geneva Cross below. Additions to the basic device indicate other ranks as follows:—

Matron-in-Chief	Double gold border.
-----------------	---------------------

Matron-in-Chief (as Honorary Nursing Sister to H.M. The Queen)	Double gold border: Royal Cypher below Geneva Cross
Principal Matron	Single gold border, and gold bar below Geneva Cross.
Matron	Single gold border.
Superintending Sister	Single red border.
Senior Nursing Sister	Red bar below Geneva Cross.

(iii) distinctive hat bands, as follows:—

Matron-in-Chief	Black corded silk with double gold border at top.
Principal Matron and Matron	Black or white corded silk with single gold border at top.
Superintending Sister	Black or white corded silk with single red border at top.
Senior Nursing Sister and Nursing Sister	Plain black mohair or white petersham.

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S 135 ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE OFFICERS

SECTION IV DESCRIPTION OF PATTERNS OF Q.A.R.N.N.S. OFFICERS' UNIFORM†

1. JACKET

Blue serge. Double breasted, panelled front, turned down padded collar and lapels, fronts made with 4 buttons to button 3. Shoulder flaps of self material. Two fitted pockets, without flaps, in line with the lowest buttons. Plain cuff.

2. SKIRT

Blue serge as Jacket. Two pieced, 2 inverted pleats in front, stitched down to within 12 inches from bottom. Back: plain.

3. OVERCOAT

Blue cloth. Double breasted with 6 buttons down the front equally spaced, lower button to terminate at waist. Coat made to button 4, lowest button back 5 inches from edge and fourth button 7 inches.

Collar and fronts made to button up to the neck if required. The usual cuts are taken from shoulder seam to bust, also a cut at waist from lowest button-hole, to the button, extending up to third button.

Buttons are plugged on the right side of fronts and sewn on the left.

Sleeves: Plain.

Pockets: Two at the waist with flaps in line with the lowest button.

Edges: Single stitched $\frac{3}{4}$ inch off the edge.

Back of coat made with a pleat right through. Pleat is machined across, under belt, between back waist darts, and fastened with a half inch diamond tack at top, 3 inches below collar.

Belt: Shaped belt at back waist with button and buttonhole at each end.

Side slashes at side seam commencing 1 inch above belt, 10 inches long.

Shoulder badges according to rank.

4. RAINCOAT

Blue gabardine, showerproof. Design as for W.R.N.S. raincoat.

5. TRICORNE HAT

W.R.N.S. pattern, worn with Q.A.R.N.N.S. Officers' hat badge (see 6 below) and appropriate black hat band (see Section III).

6. HAT BADGE

A wreath of red laurel leaves surrounding a device consisting of Queen Alexandra's monogram in red superimposed on a fowl anchor in gold, a crown above in gold and silver; the whole embroidered on a blue cloth ground.

7. RANK BADGE

Described under Section III (ii)

8. BLUE WORKING DRESS

(a) *Dress for Matron-in-Chief, Principal Matrons and Matrons*

Material: Navy blue Serge or Sicilian. Long sleeves, cuffs to have 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ inch vent, fastening with press studs. Bodice: opening down front fastened with press studs, 3- $\frac{1}{2}$ inch tucks each side; back plain with waist darts. Bodice to be fitted into yoke. Jetted pocket inserted into waistband at right front. Placket at front waist left side. Skirt to have 4 panels at front, back and sides; front to be straight with laid on seams in line with centre tucks of bodice; back to have box pleat stitched from waist to hip level. Bodice to be fitted with $\frac{1}{4}$ inch stand collar. Bodice, sleeves and front panel of skirt to be lined. Bodice lining to fasten with hooks and eyes.

(b) *Dress for other Nursing Sisters*

Material: Blue cotton. Long sleeves, slit to elbow, vent buttoning 4 between elbow and top of cuff, press fastener at wrist. Bodice: plain, opening down front to button 4 or 5 according to size. Small breast pocket at left side. Placket at front waist left side. Skirt to have 4 panels at front, back and sides; front to be straight and back gathered at waist; 3 horizontal tucks around lower skirt above hem; patch pocket at right side.

(c) *Cape for all Officers*

Shoulder length cape fastening at neck. Material: as blue working dress. Facing or piping according to rank (see Section III).

(d) The undermentioned items are worn with the blue working dress:—

Blue petersham belt with beltplate.

White stiff linen pointed Peter Pan collar.

Scarlet cuffs.

White undercuffs (not Matron-in-Chief, Principal Matrons and Matrons).

9. BELTPLATE

2 inch circular locket in white metal, bearing design of a fowl anchor, crown above, surrounded by a laurel wreath, all in relief. Rectangular belt loop right side, detachable loop to fasten left.

10. CUFFS, SCARLET

(a) *For Matron-in-Chief, Principal Matrons and Matrons*

Material: superfine. Fastened with press studs. Depth 5 inches. The cuffs of Matron-in-Chief have 2 rows of gold tracing.

(b) *For other Nursing Sisters*

Material: cotton. Fastened with 3 mother-of-pearl buttons. Depth 4 $\frac{1}{4}$ inches.

11. CUFFS, WHITE

Stiff linen 3 $\frac{1}{4}$ inches deep.

12. CAP, MUSLIN

36 inches square, hemstitched all round, 2 inches from edge. Naval crown embroidered in blue in one corner.

13. APRON

Material: white cotton. Skirt to have 3 panels fitted to waist band, with 5 darts in each side panel. Back edges of skirt to hang vertically 3 inches apart when worn. Round bib, cross over straps.

14. CLOAK

Full length blue gabardine cloak, scarlet lined throughout, to button 8, with stand and fall collar and detachable scarlet lined hood. Pocket in lining left side.

15. BLUE MESS DRESS

Material: Navy blue wool crepe. Long sleeves with cuffs of scarlet rayon satin attached. Detachable collar and outer cuffs of white organdie. Bodice: opening down front, fastened with 9 buttons covered with self material. The skirt to have 6 panels, with pleats at each side of centre panel at front and back, and pocket in left side seam. Placket at front waist left side. Belt of self material, with belt plate. Shoulder length cape fastening at neck, lined with scarlet rayon satin. Facing or piping according to rank. (See Section III).

† Specimen garments may be seen at the Admiralty Pattern Rooms, 111, Penfold Street, London, N.W.8.

136 UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE OFFICERS

TROPICAL UNIFORM

16. DRESSES, WHITE, DRILL

The dress to have 3 piece back and 2 piece front, short sleeves, collar and revers. Front opening to below waist fastened with 6 uniform gilt buttons (size 1). Front stitched from below opening, to hem. Shaped patch pockets on each side of skirt. The dress to be shaped with darts at shoulders and waist. Belt: self material, fastened with 2 uniform gilt buttons (size 1).

17. DRESSES, WHITE, REPCOT

(a) Dress

Short sleeves, turned down collar. Bodice: opening down front fastened with 5 mother-of-pearl buttons. The skirt to have 6 gores, with centre panels back and front. Placket in left side, fastened with press studs.

Inset pocket at waist seam on right side. The dress to be shaped with darts at waist and shoulders. Belt: White petersham, with belt plate.

(b) Cape

Shoulder length cape fastening at neck, facing or piping according to rank. (See Section III.)

18. HAT WHITE FELT

White fur felt hat with white hat band according to rank. (See Section III.)

19. MOURNING

Q.A.R.N.N.S. Officers are to conform to the instructions for Naval Officers as regards the wearing of mourning.

SECTION V SCALES OF INITIAL OUTFITS FOR Q.A.R.N.N.S. OFFICERS

The scales of initial uniform outfit appropriate to newly entered Q.A.R.N.N.S. Officers are given below.

Article		
Jacket	.. ..	1 No.
Skirt	.. ..	1 No.
Overcoat	.. ..	1 No.
Cloak	.. ..	1 No.
Dresses, blue cotton	.. ..	4 No.
Capes, blue cotton	.. ..	4 No.
Cuffs, scarlet cotton	.. ..	3 Prs.
Cuffs, white linen	.. ..	3 Prs.
Collars, linen	.. ..	6 No.
Caps, muslin	.. ..	6 No.
Aprons, cotton white	.. ..	12 No.
Raincoat, W.R.N.S.	.. ..	1 No.
Hat, tricorn, W.R.N.S.	.. ..	1 No.
§ Belt plate for Nursing Sisters	.. ..	1 No.
Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.	.. ..	2 No.
Collars, white, W.R.N.S.	.. ..	4 No.
Tie, black	.. ..	1 No.
Stockings, black	.. ..	3 Prs.
Shoes, black, leather, W.R.N.S.	.. ..	2 Prs.
* Crepe, wool, navy blue	.. ..	4 yds.
Satin, rayon, scarlet	for mess dress	1½ yds.
Badges, hat, Q.A.R.N.N.S.	.. ..	1 No.
Badges of rank, Q.A.R.N.N.S.	.. ..	6 No.
† Trunk	.. ..	1 No.

Tropical Outfit

Dresses, white drill	.. ..	12 No.
Dresses, white repcot	.. ..	2 No.
Capes, white repcot	.. ..	2 No.
Buttons, mother-of-pearl	.. ..	10 No.
Buttons, gilt, size 1	.. ..	16 No.
† Hat, fur felt, white	.. ..	1 No.
Footlets, white	.. ..	6 Prs.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	.. ..	2 Prs.

Notes

* Additional material is supplied, where necessary, according to the measurements of the Officer:—

Height	Bust	Measurements
Over 5 ft. 5 in.	Up to 36 in.	4½ yds.
Up to 5 ft. 5 in.	38 in.-44 in.	4½ yds.
Over 5 ft. 5 in.	38 in.-44 in.	4½ yds.

† Instead of a free issue, newly-entered Officers may be paid the current Service Issuing Price (free of purchase tax) of a trunk, and purchase this item privately.

‡ Not supplied to Officers appointed to the Mediterranean Station.

§ Withdrawn from officers who leave the Service on completion of Short Service Engagement.

PRIZES, TESTIMONIALS, &c.

(Until further notice silver-gilt medals will be substituted for gold medals)

THE CHARLES DARGAVILLE BALLARD PRIZE

This prize was founded in 1954 under the will of the late Captain G. N. Ballard, C.B.E., R.N., in memory of his son, Acting Paymaster Sub-Lieutenant Charles Dargaville Ballard, R.N., who was killed in action when H.M.S. "Manchester" was torpedoed by an aircraft on 23rd July, 1941, while escorting a Malta convoy south of Sardinia.

The interest on a sum of £1,000 invested in Government Stock will be used in accordance with the expressed wish of the testator, to provide a prize which will be awarded annually at the discretion of the Admiralty to the best all-round Acting Sub-Lieutenant, R.N. of the Supply Branch promoted from the Lower Deck on qualifying for confirmation in rank at the conclusion of training courses. In the event of there being 2 or more Officers of equal merit, the prize may be shared among them.

The prize consists of an article or articles (excluding clothing) selected by the successful Officer(s) with the approval of the Director-General, Supply and Secretariat Branch: e.g., sword, binoculars, instruments or other appropriate equipment, or books designed to improve general knowledge or professional efficiency.

THE BEAUFORT TESTIMONIAL

The Beaufort Testimonial, which was founded in 1860 to commemorate the service of Rear-Admiral Sir Francis Beaufort, K.C.B., who filled the post of Hydrographer of the Navy from 1829 to 1855, consists of a prize of instruments or books of a professional character and of practical use to a Naval Officer.

It is bestowed annually on the Midshipman who passes the best examination in Navigation and Pilotage for the rank of Lieutenant in the Royal Navy. (See also under the Wharton Testimonial).

THE GILBERT BLANE MEDAL

In 1830 Sir Gilbert Blane, Baronet, formerly a member of the Board for sick and wounded seamen, established, with the sanction of the Board of Admiralty, a fund for the encouragement of Naval Medical Science, which is vested in the Corporation of the Royal College of Surgeons of London, in trust.

This Fund is employed for the purpose of conferring a Gold Medal annually on the Medical Officer of the Royal Navy who, to a degree which is considered worthy of recognition, has brought about an advance in any branch of Medical Science in its application to Naval Service, or has contributed to an improvement in any matter affecting the health or living conditions of Naval personnel.

Consideration is given to achievement in research, in original articles and reports, criticisms and information which is brought to notice of meritorious work performed, or suggestions made, by Medical Officers within the scope of the Regulations governing the award of the Medal as stated above.

The Medal is awarded annually unless no Officer is considered to have qualified, in which event the Medal is held over until the following year or any subsequent year, when, if considered justifiable to do so, it is given as an additional award.

Medical Officers of all ranks are eligible for the award, and an Officer is not restricted to receiving the Medal on one occasion only during his career.

If the unawarded Medals exceed 4, their value is given to the Supplemental Fund for the children of Medical Officers.

CHADWICK NAVAL PRIZE

A Trust, called the Chadwick Trust, has been created by the will and codicil of Sir Edwin Chadwick, K.C.B., that once in every 5 years the Trustees may present the sum of £100 and a Gold Medal to be called the "Chadwick Naval or Military Prize," to such Officer of the Naval or Military Medical Services as

shall, during the preceding 5 years, have specially assisted in promoting the health of the men in the Navy or the Army, and shall be nominated for such presentation, in the case of a Naval Officer, by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

THE HUGH CHEETHAM-HILL MEMORIAL TRUST FUND

This fund was established in 1958 by Dr. and Mrs. H. C. Hill, in memory of their son Lieutenant-Commander Hugh Cheetham-Hill, R.N., an officer of the Navigation and Direction Branch of the Royal Navy, who died on the 5th October, 1957.

A capital sum of £300 has been invested in Government Stock and the interest will be used to provide a prize to be known as the "Hugh Cheetham-Hill Prize" to be awarded annually on the recommendation of the Captain, H.M.S. "Dryad" to the officer of the Royal Navy who gains the highest marks in the examination on the Course for officers qualifying in Navigation.

The prize will consist of books or instruments relating to the science of navigation to be selected by the successful officer, subject to the discretion of the Captain, H.M.S. "Dryad".

THE JULIAN CORBETT PRIZE IN MODERN NAVAL HISTORY

A prize (founded by Mr. H. E. Corbett in memory of his brother, Sir Julian Corbett) at present of the value of £50, and known as the Julian Corbett Prize for research in modern naval history, will be awarded by the Senate of the University of London on the recommendation of the Institute of Historical Research Committee for work based on original (MS. or printed) materials for modern naval history.

The work shall take the form of either (a) a dissertation, (b) an edition of an original document or series of documents, or (c) a report on material at home or abroad, illustrating modern naval history.

The prize will be open for competition to an investigator who has been admitted to the use of the Institute of Historical Research, and has been working either (a) at the Institute, or (b) (in the case of a naval officer) under the advice (by way of correspondence) of the Committee for not less than a year preceding the date at which the candidate's work is submitted.

Intending candidates shall on or before 1st October in the year preceding that in which they intend to enter for the Prize, submit for the approval of the Institute of Historical Research Committee the subject of their proposed work; and no work shall be eligible for the Prize unless the subject has thus been approved by the Committee.

If at any competition no award is made, the Senate may, on the recommendation of the Institute of Historical Research Committee, add the amount of the award to the capital of the fund or apply it to any of the following purposes: increasing the value of the prize, awarding a second prize to a deserving candidate, providing for the expense of publishing works submitted, purchasing for the Institute books or equipment necessary for research in modern naval history, or any other means of encouraging research in that subject at the Institute.

If the successful work is published, it shall bear on the title-page the words "Awarded the Julian Corbett Prize for Research in Modern Naval History, University of London." Whether or not publication *in extenso* is practicable, a précis of the successful thesis shall be published in the *Bulletin* of the Institute. Publication will not, however, be permitted without the prior consent of the Admiralty. Further particulars may be obtained from the Secretary of the Institute of Historical Research, Senate House, London, W.C.1.

Prizes, Testimonials, &c.—continued

THE JOHN CROCKER MEMORIAL PRIZE FUND

The John Crocker Memorial Prize Fund, founded in 1936, was established from subscriptions by certain serving and retired Engineer Officers and Members of the Royal Corps of Naval Constructors, pupils of Mr. John Crocker during their period of training at the Royal Naval Engineering College, Keyham, as a permanent token of their regard for him.

The sum of approximately £287 is invested and held in trust by the United Services Trustee as Custodian Trustee, the Engineer-in-Chief of the Fleet and the Engineer Captain in Command, Royal Naval Engineering College, acting as Joint Managing Trustees. The interest is employed to provide a prize to be awarded annually to the Sub-Lieutenant undergoing training at the Royal Naval Engineering College producing the best Drawing Office work during the instructional hours in the Fifth Term of the Basic Course. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

The Joint Managing Trustees reserve the right to withhold the prize should, in their opinion, no drawing submitted attain a sufficiently high standard of merit.

CLARE D'O'VLY MEMORIAL PRIZE

This prize was instituted in 1942 by Vice-Admiral W. H. D'O'vly and his wife to perpetuate the memory of their son, Lieutenant (E) R. C. H. D'O'vly, R.N., who was killed in action in March, 1941. The prize will consist of a sum of £16 13s. 4d. awarded 3 times a year to the officer who has shown the best all round officerlike qualities during the whole course of his training at the R.N. Engineering College.

Officers of the Commonwealth Navies studying at the College are equally eligible with R.N. officers for this prize.

THE EARDLEY-WILMOT PRIZE ESSAY COMPETITION

The Eardley-Wilmot Prize Essay Competition is organised every 5 years by the Royal United Service Institution and is open to members of the Institution or persons eligible to become members; all serving Officers may therefore compete.

The subject for the essay is a naval one, selected by the Royal Navy members of the Council of the Institution.

The next Competition is due in 1962 and full particulars will be published in the Institution Journal and in Admiralty Fleet Orders.

The Eardley-Wilmot Prize is a Gold Medal, or alternatively, a silver gilt medal and 18 guineas.

THE COMMANDER EGERTON PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1901 in memory of Commander Frederick Greville Egerton, R.N., who was mortally wounded on the 2nd November, 1899, in the defence of Ladysmith, whilst acting in the execution of his duty.

The dividends arising from a sum of £500 given by the relatives and invested in Government securities will be employed in providing the prize, to be called "The Commander Egerton Prize," which will be awarded annually at the discretion of the Admiralty to the Officer who, when qualifying for Gunnery Lieutenant, passes the best examination in practical Gunnery. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

GOLD MEDAL AND TRENCH GASCOIGNE PRIZE ESSAY COMPETITION

The Gold Medal and Trench Gascoigne Prize Essay Competition is organised annually by the Royal United Service Institution and is open to members of the Institution or persons eligible to become members; all serving Officers may therefore compete.

The subject for the essay is selected each year by the Council of the Institution and is one that favours no particular branch of any Service.

Full particulars of the competition are published in the Institutional Journal each February and will be promulgated in Admiralty Fleet Orders. The closing date for each competition is 15th November. Essays are limited to 9,000 words exclusive of tables.

The Trench Gascoigne Prize of 30 guineas may be awarded to the writer of the essay placed first; further prizes may be awarded if the number and standard of the essays submitted justify them, but no award may be made in favour of any essay which does not attain a sufficient standard of excellence.

If the essay awarded the Trench Gascoigne Prize is considered by the Council to be of the requisite high standards, the writer will also be awarded the Gold Medal of the Institution.

GEDGE MEDAL AND PRIZE

The members of the Royal Naval Accountant Officers' Dining Club have subscribed a sum of £260 to institute a prize to be competed for annually by Junior Supply Officers.

The award will take the form of a gold medal and a prize of books, the value of the latter being the sum remaining over from the annual interest after deducting the cost of the medal.

The medal will be known as the "Gedge Medal," in commemoration of Staff-Paymaster Joseph T. Gedge R.N., who was killed on 6th August, 1914, when H.M.S. "Amphion" was sunk by a mine, and who was the first British Officer of all the fighting services to be killed during the 1914-18 war. The family of this Officer have consented to the use of the name.

The medal and prize will be awarded annually to the Officer who has passed the examination for the rank of Lieutenant (S) at the first attempt and has obtained the highest aggregate of the total maximum marks in these examinations during the current calendar year. Officers granted permanent commissions from the Lower Deck are also eligible for the award. In the event of 2 or more Officers obtaining the same number of marks, the award will be made to the Officer who obtains the higher total of marks in the papers "Secretarial and General Work" and "Pay and Cash" combined.

Officers of the Commonwealth Navies who compete at the same examinations as Officers of the Royal Navy, will be eligible for the award.

THE GOODENOUGH MEDAL AND FUND

The Goodenough Fund—founded in memory of Captain James G. Goodenough, C.B., C.M.G., who died on 20th August, 1875, whilst serving as Commodore on the Australian Station, from wounds inflicted with poisoned arrows in an unprovoked attack by natives of Santa Cruz—consists of a sum of about £800. The interest of this sum is employed annually in providing a Gold Medal, called the Goodenough Medal, which is conferred on the Sub-Lieutenant who, when qualifying for the rank of Lieutenant, passes the best examination of his year in Gunnery, provided he has also taken a first-class certificate in Seamanship. Any balance that remains after payment of expenses is also handed over to him. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this prize.

THE GEOFFREY GORE-BROWNE MIDSHIPMAN R.N. MEMORIAL SCHOLARSHIP

This scholarship founded under the terms of the will of the late Mrs. D. A. Gore-Browne in memory of her son Geoffrey Gore-Browne, Midshipman R.N. consists of a sum of £1,000 invested in Government securities to provide a scholarship each year from the dividends arising from this sum to the son of an officer of the Royal Navy who has taken a foreign language in the Dartmouth Passing Out Examination.

The scholarship will be awarded annually at the end of each Easter term to the Midshipman, thus qualified, who obtains at the first attempt the highest marks each year in the Passing Out Examinations as a whole at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, and who has shown interest, application

Prizes, Testimonials, &c.—continued

and ability in the study of the foreign language of his choice.

The award consists of money to be spent on foreign travel and residence with the primary object of increasing the proficiency of the recipient in foreign languages. Recipients will need to satisfy the Admiralty that the money will be so spent. The scope of study abroad may be extended to cover the literature, history and customs of the foreign country concerned. Each recipient will be required to forward to the Admiralty at the end of his tenure of the scholarship, an account, written in the foreign language he has studied, of the work he has done and the time has spent abroad.

The scholarship will not be awarded in any year in which it is considered that the Midshipman so qualified does not attain a high enough standard.

THE GRAHAM NAVAL HISTORY PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1909 by Lady Graham in memory of her husband, Admiral Sir William Graham, G.C.B., formerly Captain of H.M.S. "Britannia," Training Ship.

The interest on a sum of £252 Government Stock, held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a Prize to be awarded annually, at the end of each Autumn term, to the Midshipman at the Britannia Royal Naval College who has written the best thesis during the year on some subject of Naval History. The subject is to be announced at the beginning of the fourth term and the thesis to be handed in before the end of the fifth term.

The Prize consists of books, instruments, accoutrements or other articles selected by the successful competitor, subject to the discretion of the Captain of the College. Midshipmen of Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

THE ADMIRAL SIR MAX HORTON PRIZE

The late Admiral Sir Max Horton, G.C.B., D.S.O., who served with great distinction in command of submarines in World War I, and as Flag Officer Submarines from January, 1940 to November, 1942, left to the Admiralty in his will the sum of £500, to be applied for the benefit of Officers of the submarine service of the Royal Navy.

This sum has been invested, and the interest will be used, in accordance with the Admiral's wishes, to provide a prize for the Officer who gains the highest marks in the examination held at the end of each Submarine Training Course for R.N. Officers in H.M.S. "Dolphin". Three prizes will be awarded by the Admiralty each year, on the recommendation of the Flag Officer Submarines.

The prize will consist of a tankard bearing the ship's badge of H.M.S. "Dolphin", and inscribed with the name of the recipient and the date and nature of the award.

JACKSON-EVERETT PRIZE

In 1927, Signal Officers, past and present, on the Active List, subscribed a sum of approximately £280 to institute a prize for officers qualifying as Signal Specialists, to be known as the "Jackson-Everett Prize."

The Prize is awarded annually to the Officer of the Royal Navy, or of a Commonwealth Navy, who passes the best final examinations (V/S and W/T) in the qualifying course for Signal Officers. The Prize may not be awarded in any year in which the standard of results obtained by the Officer passing the best examinations is not considered to be of sufficient merit to warrant the award.

The Prize consists of a sum of money (the income available for the purchase of books and/or instruments).

THE QUEEN'S GOLD MEDAL

A gold medal is awarded by Her Majesty the Queen each term to the Midshipman who passes out of the Britannia Royal Naval College with the highest

aggregate of marks in both professional and academic subjects.

THE QUEEN'S SWORD

A sword is awarded by Her Majesty the Queen each term to the Midshipman who, on passing out of the Britannia Royal Naval College, has achieved the best results both in leadership and work.

THE QUEEN'S TELESCOPE

A telescope is awarded by Her Majesty the Queen each term to the Midshipman selected as the Chief Captain of the Britannia Royal Naval College and to the Midshipman selected as the best Divisional Captain.

KING GEORGE V PRIZE SCHOLARSHIPS

In accordance with the wishes of His Majesty King George V that the greater part of the Fund subscribed for the purpose of commemorating His Majesty's Coronation by subjects of His Majesty bearing the Christian name "George" in all parts of the Empire should be utilised for the benefit of junior Officers of the Royal Marines who may find difficulty in meeting the cost of the final stage of their military training, the sum available was invested and the income arising therefrom was devoted to the institution of Scholarships termed the "King George V Prize Scholarships." One Scholarship is awarded each year to the Officer in the Royal Marines who, as a result of the annual competitive examination, is selected by the Admiralty for admission to the Military Staff College at Camberley. If in any year there is no Officer selected for admission to the Military Staff College, Camberley, the Prize for that year may be awarded to an Officer selected to undergo the Staff Course at the Royal Naval Staff College, Greenwich. The scholarship awarded to Officers at Greenwich will be tenable for 1 year only unless renewed, such renewal being dependent upon the number of Officers studying at Camberley.

Each Scholarship is tenable for 2 years and ordinarily consists of half the net income for the year derived from the Fund, estimated approximately at £120.

The first Scholarship was awarded in 1914.

THE HENRY LEIGH CARSLAKE PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1927 in memory of Lieutenant Henry Leigh Carslake, R.N., one of the pioneer Naval Observers of the Fleet Air Arm, who was killed in an aeroplane crash at sea off Malta, on the 21st October, 1926, whilst serving in H.M.S. "Eagle."

The capital value of the Fund is approximately 590 guineas invested in Government securities.

The Prize is awarded annually to the General List Officer, Supplementary List Officer, or Special Duties Officer serving as Observer who, in the opinion of the Admiralty, submits the best essay on some subject specially set by the Admiralty each year dealing with the work and development of the Fleet Air Arm. It will not be awarded more than once to the same Officer, and may be withheld if no essay of sufficient merit is submitted. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

The Prize consists of a silver medal, together with a sum of money (the balance of income available) for the purchase of books and instruments.

The authorship of the essays must be strictly anonymous. Each competitor must adopt a motto and enclose with his essay a sealed envelope with his motto typewritten on the outside and his name and address inside. Essays are to be treated as confidential.

PRIZE ESSAY ON IMPERIAL DEFENCE

Prizes are offered by an anonymous donor for an essay relating to Imperial Defence.

The essay is open to:—

- (a) ex-students of the Imperial Defence College—Prize £100.

Prizes, Testimonials, &c.—*continued*

- (b) ex-students of the Staff Colleges who completed a course at the under-mentioned Staff Colleges.

R.N. Staff College, Greenwich.

Staff College, Camberley.

Staff College, Quetta.

R.A.F. Staff College, Andover—Prize £100.

Candidates are not eligible whilst attending a course at the Imperial Defence College.

Conditions:—

- (a) Object of competition is to obtain original ideas of value and the opinions of the author will be strictly privileged and may be expressed frankly. Names of winners only will be published.

- (b) Essays must be anonymous with a motto accompanied by a sealed envelope containing name of competitor with motto written outside.

- (c) Essays will become the property of the Committee of Imperial Defence.

- (d) Competitors may compete only once.

Full particulars can be obtained from the Secretary, Committee of Imperial Defence, 2, Whitehall Gardens, London, S.W.1.

THE COMMANDER LLEWELYN PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1917 in memory of Commander Robert Harman Llewelyn, R.N., who was killed in action on board H.M.S. "Queen Mary," at the battle of Jutland, on the 31st May, 1916.

The dividends on a sum of £400 Government Stock, presented by his father, mother and sisters, and held upon trust by the Admiralty, are employed in providing a prize called the "Commander Llewelyn Prize," which is awarded on completion of each qualifying course at the discretion of the Captain of H.M.S. "Excellent" to the Seaman who, when qualifying for Gunner Instructor in H.M.S. "Excellent," passes the best examination in Gunner subjects (excluding the School Course).

RONALD MEGAW MEMORIAL PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1906 in memory of Midshipman Ronald Megaw, who was killed accidentally on the 11th November, 1904, while at General Quarters on board H.M.S. "Montagu."

The interest on a sum of £1,000 and held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a Prize, consisting of a Presentation Sword and its accoutrements, and selected books, or instruments, to be awarded annually to the Sub-Lieutenant who obtains the highest place during the preceding year in the various examinations prescribed for Officers qualifying for the rank of Lieutenant. Officers of the Commonwealth are eligible to receive this Prize.

HARWOOD PRIZE FOR SPANISH

This Prize was founded in 1946 by Sir Eugen Millington-Drake for the purpose of promoting knowledge of things Hispanic. The interest on a sum of £100 will be used in providing a Prize to be awarded annually at the end of each Summer term to the 3 Midshipmen who obtain the highest marks during the year in the examination taken in the fifth term at the Britannia Royal Naval College for exemption from the Preliminary Interpretship Examination in Spanish. The Prize will consist of the accounts of the Battle of the River Plate by Dudley Pope and Michael Powell. The winner of the Prize should receive both books, the second the account by Pope and the third the account by Powell.

THE NEWMAN MEMORIAL FUND AND PRIZE

The Newman Memorial Fund—founded in 1886 in memory of Mr. Edward Newman, R.N., who died whilst serving as Chief Engineer of H.M. Dockyard at Portsmouth—consists of a sum of about £400. The interest on this sum is employed annually in providing a prize consisting of books, scientific instruments,

&c., which is conferred on the R.N. Officer who obtains the highest aggregate marks in the qualifying examination for the rank of Lieutenant (E) held at the Royal Naval Engineering College.

NORTH PERSIAN FORCES MEMORIAL MEDAL

The Medal will be awarded annually for the best paper, published in any journal, on Tropical Medicine and Tropical Hygiene.

Medical Officers of under 12 years' service of the Royal Navy, Royal Army Medical Corps, Royal Air Force, and Colonial Services are eligible to compete.

THE OGILVY MEDAL

This Medal was instituted in 1912 in memory of Captain Frederick Charles Ashley Ogilvy, R.N., who died on the 18th December, 1909, from typhoid fever, while in command of H.M.S. "Natal."

The dividends arising from a sum of about £240 given by Officers of the Royal Navy and by certain friends and relatives are employed in providing a medal, to be called "The Ogilvy Medal," which is awarded annually, at the discretion of the Admiralty, to the Officer who takes the first place in the examinations to qualify for Lieutenant (T.A.S.). Any balance that remains after payment of expenses may be handed over to the winner of the Medal at the discretion of the Admiralty. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

PARKE'S MEMORIAL PRIZE

The Parke's Memorial Prize, consisting of approximately 30 guineas in money with a gold medal, may be awarded annually to the Officer whose work in promoting Naval or Military Hygiene is adjudged to be of outstanding merit. Any Medical Officer of the Royal Navy or Army on full pay, will be eligible for consideration by the Committee for the award of this Prize (with the exception of the Officers of the staffs of the Royal Naval Medical School, the R.A. College and the Army School of Health) during their term of office.

The Committee reserve the right to withhold the Prize if, in their opinion, the requisite standard of merit is not attained.

THE ADMIRAL SIR DUDLEY POUND PRIZE FUND

This prize fund was established in 1955 out of monies from the Admiral Pound Memorial Fund.

The capital value of the prize fund is approximately £1,680, which has been invested in Government securities; and interest on this sum is used to provide annual prizes for the R.N. Pilot and Observer who, on completion of their operational training during the year, are considered by the Admiralty to have achieved the greatest success in ground and flying subjects. The selection of Officers is made at the end of each calendar year.

The prize money is made available for the purchase of books or instruments, the choice being subject to Admiralty approval.

The prize (or prizes) may be withheld if, in any year, the Admiralty consider that insufficient merit has been shown to justify an award. In such circumstances the income (or part of income) of the Fund in respect of that year shall be added to the capital and shall thereafter form part of the corpus of that Fund.

THE PRENDERGAST PRIZE

It was the wish of Admiral Sir Robert Prendergast, K.C.B., Commander of H.M.S. "Excellent" from December, 1901, to December, 1903, to arrange something to further the interest of H.M.S. "Excellent" but due to ill-health and war conditions he was unable to do so during his lifetime.

Two annual prizes of £15 each have therefore been instituted as a permanent memorial to him.

A prize of £15 is awarded annually to the Officer of the Royal Navy who attains the highest marks of the year in gunnery subjects in the examinations for

Prizes, Testimonials, &c.—continued

Ordnance Engineer Officers, including the examinations held at the Preliminary Gunnery Course.

A prize of £15 is also awarded annually to the rating of the Royal Navy who obtains the highest marks of the year in the examination in H.M.S. "Excellent" for Chief Ordnance Artificer.

THE PAYMASTER-IN-CHIEF

EDWARD ROBINSON MEMORIAL PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1954 under the terms of the will of the late Commander A. A. E. Robinson, O.B.E., R.N., in memory of his father, Paymaster-in-Chief Edward Robinson, R.N.

The interest on a sum of £200 is used to provide a prize each term to the Midshipman of the Supply and Secretariat specialisation who obtains the highest aggregate in all subjects in the passing out examination at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth.

The Prize will consist of books selected by the recipient, subject to the discretion of the Commanding Officer of the College, with the object of increasing the general knowledge and experience of the Officer concerned.

THE ROBERT ROXBURGH MEMORIAL PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1917, by Mrs. J. B. Roxburgh in memory of her son, Midshipman Robert Roxburgh, R.N., of H.M.S. "Indefatigable," who was killed in action in the Battle of Jutland on the 31st May, 1916.

The interest on a sum of £1,200 Government Stock, held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a prize each term to the Midshipman who on passing out of the Britannia Royal Naval College obtains the highest aggregate of marks in academic subjects. Midshipmen of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

The Prize consists of books, accoutrements, or other articles selected by the successful Midshipman subject to the discretion of the Captain of the College.

THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF ST. GEORGE'S PRIZES

These Prizes were founded in 1924 by the Royal Society of St. George. The interest on sums collected by the Society by the sale of emblems on St. George's Day and otherwise is employed in the provision of a Prize consisting of a book, or books, on naval history, to be awarded to the boys in each training establishment for the Seaman Class of the Royal Navy who are considered by their Commanding Officer to be best at work. The number of prizes is laid down by the Admiralty from time to time.

Prizes are also awarded under similar conditions to Artificer Apprentices.

THE RYDER MEMORIAL FUND AND PRIZE

The Ryder Memorial Fund—founded in memory of Admiral of the Fleet, Sir Alfred Philipps Ryder, K.C.B., who died on the 30th April, 1888—consists of a sum of about £160 invested in Government securities.

The dividend arising from this sum is employed annually in the provision of a prize to be awarded to the Sub-Lieutenant who takes the first place at the examination in French at the Royal Naval College, Greenwich.

A colloquial knowledge of French is necessary to render a candidate eligible for the award of a prize.

The Ryder Prize may be withheld in any year if considered advisable.

In no case will the award be made more than once to the same Officer.

The Prize consists of a book or books selected by the recipient with the approval of the President, Royal Naval College, Greenwich.

SHADWELL TESTIMONIAL PRIZE

The Shadwell Testimonial Prize, founded in 1888 in memory of Admiral Sir Charles F. A. Shadwell, K.C.B., who died 1st March, 1886 will be known as

the "Shadwell Testimonial," and will consist of a Pocket Sextant, or other instrument (as funds will admit) of use in Navigation or Marine Surveying.

It will be bestowed annually on the Officer of a rank not higher than Lieutenant-Commander, and who has never been classed as an Assistant Surveyor who has sent in through his Captain the most creditable plan of an anchorage or other marine survey, accompanied with sailing directions recently executed by himself. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

The award will be made on the plans received at the Admiralty during each calendar year, by a Committee consisting of the Hydrographer, the Assistant Hydrographer, and Surveying Officer in charge of the Chart Branch at the Admiralty; and they will be empowered to make no award should they judge the plans received during the year not to be sufficiently meritorious.

In case of co-operation in the production of a plan, a junior Officer, who has assisted materially in its construction, may participate in the reward, should the funds be sufficient.

The first award was made on the plans received during 1899.

SICK BERTH PETTY OFFICERS' EFFICIENCY MEDAL

A medal called the Sick Berth Petty Officers' Efficiency Medal is awarded annually to a Sick Berth Petty Officer for zeal and efficiency shown in the discharge of his duties during the preceding year.

Senior Medical Officers of H.M. Ships, Hospitals and Establishments generally, will be entitled to forward (through the Captain) direct to the Medical Director-General of the Navy, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, the names of Sick Berth Petty Officers whom they recommend for the medal. Each recommendation is to be accompanied by a copy of service certificate and S.1246 L, together with a statement of any special services rendered during the year. Recommendations must reach the Medical Director-General of the Navy not later than the 15th March.

The name of the selected candidate will be published in Admiralty Fleet Orders annually.

The medal is not to be worn.

THE REAR-ADMIRAL SIMPSON MEMORIAL PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1954 to commemorate the interest in Naval Engineering of Rear-Admiral (E) T. H. Simpson, M.V.O., who was killed in a motoring accident.

The donors have provided an initial sum of £30 which, with interest, is employed in providing an annual prize of books and/or instruments to the value of £3. This Prize is awarded to the Officer obtaining the best results of the 3 terms of the Marine Engineering Specialist Course passing out each year from the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon.

THE BOYLE SOMERVILLE MEMORIAL PRIZE

A fund has been established in memory of Rear-Admiral Boyle Somerville, for the purpose of awarding a prize which will be known as the Boyle Somerville Memorial Prize, and will have as its object the encouragement of research work in connection with the science of meteorology.

The prize may be awarded annually to an Officer in the Royal Navy, or one of the Commonwealth Navies, whose work during the period under review is adjudged to be of particular merit in connection with the development of meteorology and its application to naval operations. Special consideration will be given to any original papers indicating a voluntary effort additional to the author's normal duties.

No prize will be awarded in any year in which no work of sufficient merit is brought to the notice of the Admiralty.

The amount of the prize will not exceed £10 in

Prizes, Testimonials, &c.—*continued*

any one year and shall be expended in the purchase of books and/or instruments and/or other articles as approved by the Admiralty.

The prize shall not be awarded more than once to the same Officer.

The award will be made on the material received at the Admiralty in each calendar year, by a committee consisting of the Hydrographer, the Director of Naval Air Warfare and the Director of the Naval Weather Service.

In case of co-operation, an Officer who has assisted in the production of material may participate in the award, should the funds be sufficient.

THE BERTRAND STEWART PRIZE ESSAY

The Bertrand Stewart Prize consists of a sum of £70 devoted annually as a prize for the best paper on some military subject, the study or discussion of which would tend to increase the efficiency of Her Majesty's Services.

The subject of the essay for each year is published in the Army Quarterly and Defence Journal and in Admiralty Fleet Orders.

The right to compete is limited to British subjects who have served, or who are actually serving, as Officers or in other ranks or ratings of Her Majesty's Forces.

The term "Her Majesty's Forces" includes the Navy and the Royal Marines, the Regular Army, The Special Reserve, The Territorial Army, The Militia and the Royal Air Force, and also the Naval, Military and Air Forces of India, the Dominions and Crown Colonies.

The essays submitted for the prize must not exceed 10,000 words in length; they must be typewritten and submitted in quadruplicate.

The authorship of the essays must be strictly anonymous. Each competitor must adopt a motto and enclose with his essay a sealed envelope with his motto typewritten on the outside and his name and address inside.

The title and page of any published or unpublished work, to which reference is made in any essay or from which extracts are taken must be quoted.

The essays, which are to be addressed to the Editors of the Army Quarterly and Defence Journal, must reach the office of the Army Quarterly and Defence Journal, Little New Street, London, E.C.4, not later than (date to be published).

The essays will be judged by 3 referees—2 to be appointed by the Army Council, the 3rd to be one of the Editors of the Army Quarterly and Defence Journal. The decision of the referees, or of the majority of them, will be final.

The referees are fully empowered if, in their opinion, or in the opinion of the majority of them, no essay submitted to them comes up to a sufficiently high standard of excellence, not to award the prize; or they may, if they consider such a course desirable, divide the prize among 2 or more competitors.

The result of the competition will be made known in the Army Quarterly and Defence Journal, and the prize essay will be published in the Review. In the event, however, of there being 2 or more prize essays, the Editors of the Army Quarterly and Defence Journal reserve to themselves the right of deciding which of these essays they will publish.

The copyright of any essay which appears in the Army Quarterly and Defence Journal belongs to the Proprietors of the Review.

Neither the Proprietors nor the Editors of the

Army Quarterly and Defence Journal are to be held responsible for the loss of, or failure to return any essay submitted for the competition, nor do they incur any liability whatsoever in connection with the receipt of the essays, any dealings therewith, the judging thereof, or the reports thereon.

THE HAROLD TENNYSON MEMORIAL PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1917 by Lord Tennyson, in memory of his son, Acting Sub-Lieutenant The Hon. Harold Courtenay Tennyson, R.N., of H.M.S. "Viking," who was killed in action on the 29th January, 1916.

The interest on a sum of £230, Government Stock, held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a Prize to be awarded annually at the end of each Summer term to the Midshipman at the Britannia Royal Naval College who has written the best essay during the year on some subject of English Literature.

The prize consists of books, including the single volume edition of the late Lord Tennyson's complete works. Cadets of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible for this Prize.

THE WALLROCK TROPHY

This Trophy was presented in 1949 on the institution of the Short Service Commission (Aircrew) entry, by Samuel Wallrock, Esq.

The trophy consists of a bronze plaque 12½ inches × 8½ inches on an oak background 21 inches × 14 inches engraved at the top "Best All-Round Aviation Cadet."

To have inscribed on it the name of the best all-round Naval Cadet (Aircrew) of each term on passing out of the Training Ship. To be retained in the ship in which the Naval Cadets (Aircrew) receive training.

THE WEMYSS PRIZE

This prize was founded in 1946 by the Hon. Alice Wemyss in memory of her father, Admiral of the Fleet Lord Wester Wemyss, who had been the first Captain of the Royal Naval College at Osborne.

The interest on a sum of £100 will be employed in providing a prize of books, annually for the Midshipman of the senior year at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, who writes the best thesis on a subject generally drawn from social, economic or political history which will be announced.

The prize will be awarded at the end of each summer term.

THE WHARTON TESTIMONIAL

The Wharton Testimonial was founded in 1907 to commemorate the service of Rear-Admiral Sir William J. L. Wharton, K.C.B., F.R.S., who filled the post of Hydrographer of the Navy from 1884 to 1904.

It exists for the same purpose as the Beaufort Testimonial. The funds available amount to about £950. The interest on a portion of this sum will be added to the interest on the capital of the Beaufort Testimonial and the total amount will be employed in purchasing some instrument or work of a kind to be practically useful to a Naval Officer. The interest on the remaining sum will be used to purchase for the winner of the joint prizes a gold medal having on the obverse a bust of Sir William Wharton, and on the reverse a suitable inscription.

The two awards for the same object will be given annually under the names of "The Beaufort Testimonial and the Wharton Testimonial," thus associating the names of two Hydrographers of the Navy.

ROYAL NAVAL SCHOLARSHIP SCHEME

This Scheme is at present under review and details of future competitions are not yet available.

Competitions for awards commencing after September, 1959 will be open to boys born on or after 2nd September, 1943, but the exact age limits have not yet been decided. No further applications

are now acceptable from boys born before that date.

Full details and application forms will be supplied when they become available, on application to the Director of Naval Recruiting (Officers), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1.

ENTRY OF NAVAL CADETS FROM THE SOUTH AFRICAN TRAINING SHIP "GENERAL BOTHA"

(The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these arrangements from time to time but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations made.)

The rules in the regulations for the entry of Naval Cadets on the General List (except Electrical Specialists) apply also to entries from the South African Training Ship "General Botha," subject to the following modifications:—

There will be one entry a year.

Candidates cannot be considered for entry as Naval Cadets under these regulations unless they are recommended by the authorities of their Establishment as being, in their opinion, suitable for commissioned rank in the Royal Navy.

Candidates will be restricted to one attempt under these regulations.

Candidates must have spent 4 terms (2 years) in the "General Botha," and must be more than 17 years and 8 months but not more than 18 years and

8 months on the 1st May of the year of entry into the Royal Navy, following their examinations in the "General Botha" in the previous November.

The Commander-in-Chief, South Atlantic, and South America, will be responsible for the interview and medical examination of candidates.

Possession of the "General Botha" Senior Grade Certificate will be accepted as the educational qualification for entry, provided the certificate includes passes in Mathematics and Physics. The entry of the candidate will be subject to a scrutiny at the Admiralty of the marks obtained in the examination.

Parents or guardians of candidates for appointment as Naval Cadets must undertake for them that they are prepared to serve as long as the Admiralty is satisfied with their conduct and progress.

REGULATIONS FOR CADET ENTRY INTO THE GENERAL LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY

(Separate Regulations are issued for the entry of Cadets as Electrical Specialists)

A new scheme of entry will be introduced after September 1960. In place of the Civil Service Commissioners' Navy, Army and Air Force Entrance Examination, passes will be required in the General Certification of Education examination at advanced and ordinary level.

Details of the new scheme should be available from the Officer Entry Section, Admiralty, Room 751, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1 by the end of 1959.

Note.—The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations, but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations.

Award of Cadetships.

1. Competitive examinations for the entry of Naval cadets for service on the General List of the Royal Navy (except Electrical Specialists) are normally held in February, May and October each year. These examinations are the Navy, Army and Air Force examinations, the written part of which is conducted by the Civil Service Commission. (The preliminary educational requirements and the subjects of examination are given in Appendix I).

2. Candidates may compete for Cadetship in more than one service (i.e., Royal Navy, Royal Marines, Army or Royal Air Force). If eligible by age candidates may make 4 attempts at the Civil Service Commission examination, but may not appear before the Interview Board of any one Service on more than 2 occasions.

3. Candidates may be granted exemption from the written examination if they possess certain educational qualifications; these are given in Appendix I.

4. A description of the procedure for second attempts is given in paragraphs 21 and 22.

5. Candidates who have reached the qualifying standard in the written examination, or who possess the requisite exemption qualifications, are called before the Admiralty Interview Board which assesses their suitability for a cadetship. The Board, which has a Flag Officer as President, includes Naval Officers, a personal representative of the First Lord of the Admiralty and a representative of the Admiralty's Senior Psychologist, a Chief Education Officer and a Headmaster. Its assessment takes into account candidates' academic attainments, reports received from headmasters and the tests of intelligence, aptitude and personality which the Board itself conducts. Cadetships will be awarded by the Admiralty, up to the number of vacancies available, in accordance with the order of merit determined by the Interview Board.

6. Successful candidates will enter as follows:—

<i>Date of Examination or Exemption</i>	<i>Date of Entry</i>
February	Following September
May	January
October	May

Age Limits.

7. Candidates must be between 17 years 8 months and 19 years of age on the first day of the month of entry as shown above (i.e., for the February, May and October examinations, they must be aged 17 years 2 months but not 18 years 6 months on the first day of the following March, July and November respectively).

8. Every candidate will be required to send to the Civil Service Commission, when asked to do so, an extract from the Register, recording his birth or, if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence, accompanied by a statutory declaration made by one of his parents or guardians before a magistrate, giving the exact date of his birth. Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth.

Nationality.

9. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of British subjects at the time of entry into the Britannia Royal Naval College. The burden of clear proof of the nationality of the candidates rests upon their parents or guardians who, if they are in any doubt, should, in good time, seek the opinion of the Admiralty. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

10. Candidates possessing a foreign as well as a British nationality may be regarded as ineligible to hold commissioned rank in the Royal Navy. Parents or guardians of candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek, in good time, an Admiralty decision on eligibility.

Physical Standard.

11. Candidates who receive a sufficiently high assessment from the Admiralty Interview Board are

called for a medical examination by a naval medical board as soon as possible afterwards and before the full results of the competition are available. The fact that a candidate has been so called must not, therefore, be taken as implying final success in the competition. *It is important that candidates should have been thoroughly examined by their own doctor, in relation to the standards set down in Appendix I, before they take the written examination; much time is lost and disappointment caused by the discovery of defects which would have been revealed by such an examination and remedied in time. Similarly, candidates claiming exemption from the written examination should be thoroughly examined by their own doctor before they forward their applications. If a candidate decides to undergo, a preliminary examination, the question whether he arranges for it to be carried out privately or under the National Health Scheme is one which rests entirely with the applicant and the medical practitioner concerned.* Candidates will be passed by the medical board only if found to comply with the physical and visual standards of the Royal Navy.

12. Candidates who are successful in the medical examination will not be specially notified of this by the Admiralty, but the parent or guardian of a candidate who is rejected on medical grounds will be informed as soon as possible.

13. A medical board of appeal will be available to consider appeals by parents or guardians of candidates rejected by the naval medical board. This appeal board will consist of the Medical Director-General of the Navy and the Civil Consultant to the Navy according to the nature of the disqualification(s). The date by which appeals must be made by a parent or guardian will be stated in the letter notifying the candidate's rejection. The appeal must be forwarded to the Medical Director-General of the Navy, Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, and be accompanied by a cheque or crossed postal order for one guinea, payable to the Director of Navy Accounts; if the appeal is successful the guinea will be refunded. Travelling expenses cannot be paid for attendance at Appeal Boards.

Applications.

14. The examinations will normally begin on the third Tuesday in February, the last Tuesday in May, and the last Tuesday in October. Every candidate must obtain the necessary printed form of application for admission to the examination. This will be sent on application by letter or postcard addressed to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6, Burlington Gardens, London, W.1. The form must be completed in the candidate's own handwriting and should be returned to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, as early as possible. All candidates will be required to pay a fee of £2.

Note.—The Civil Service Commissioners are prepared to receive requests for application forms 4 months before the date of the written examination.

15. The closing dates for applications are announced by the Civil Service Commissioners. Any candidate who has returned a completed application form, but has not received an acknowledgment of it within 7 complete days, should write at once to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission. Failure to do so may deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

16. A separate form of application must be obtained, completed and returned by a candidate for each examination which he wishes to attend. A candidate is, however, warned not to delay his application for the next examination until the result of the previous examination has been announced, since there may not be enough time for fresh application.

17. The written examinations are held at various centres which are listed on the examination conspectus issued by the Civil Service Commission.

18. The subjects of examination, with the marks for each subject, will be found in Appendix I. Specimen question papers may be obtained on payment from branches of Her Majesty's Stationery Office at York House, Kingsway, London, W.C.2; 13A Castle Street, Edinburgh, 2; 39-41 King Street, Manchester,

2; 2 Edmund Street, Birmingham, 3; Tower Lane, Bristol, 1; 109 St. Mary Street, Cardiff; 80 Chichester Street, Belfast, or through any bookseller. These papers cannot be supplied by the Admiralty or the Civil Service Commissioners. Any further particulars regarding the examination should be obtained by written application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission.

19. Where a candidate's aggregate travelling expenses from his normal place of residence within the United Kingdom (second class railway fares or 'bus fares) incurred in connection with the written examination and tests exceed 7s. 6d., the excess will be refunded. During the school term, the normal place of residence may be taken to mean the school which the candidate attends, if it is a boarding school. The Civil Service Commissioners reserve the right to limit payment to an amount calculated on the basis of travel to the nearest examination centre. Claims for refund should be submitted to the Commissioners on the form which will be supplied to each candidate. Lodging and food will be provided free of charge to candidates while they are at the Testing Establishment. *Note.*—Candidates competing under paragraphs 21 and 22 Second Attempts, should submit their claims for refund to the Secretary of the Admiralty, N.C.W. Branch (Cadets), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1.

Candidature for Royal Marines.

20. A candidate for a cadetship under these regulations may, if he so desires and provided he fulfils all the necessary conditions, present himself, at the same time and without payment of additional fees, for examination for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines. Regulations about First Appointments in the Royal Marines may be obtained on application to the Director of Naval Recruiting (Officers), Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1.

Second Attempts.

21. Subject to the condition in paragraph 2 candidates who qualify at the written examination (or are exempted from the written examination under the conditions laid down in Appendix I) but are declared unsuccessful in the competition, may, if still eligible in respect of age to enter Dartmouth, apply to the Admiralty N.C.W. Branch (Cadets), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, to appear a second time before the Admiralty Interview Board without taking the written examination again. These applications must be received by the Admiralty not later than the first day of the written examination. Arrangements for this second appearance before the Admiralty Interview Board will be made by the Admiralty and it will not be necessary for candidates to make a further application to the Civil Service Commissioners.

22. Candidates wishing to improve on their previous performance may take the written examination again. Alternatively, they may, if by then qualified, apply for exemption under the terms of Appendix I. A candidate who elects to take the written examination again will be required to abide by the result of this attempt (i.e., if he fails he will be declared unsuccessful in the competition). Such candidates must make a further application to the Civil Service Commissioners.

Note 1.—Subject to the condition in paragraph 2, candidates still eligible by age who qualified at a previous written examination for naval cadetships but were unsuccessful in the competition may apply to appear before the Admiralty Interview Board as candidates for First Appointments in the Royal Marines without taking the written examination again, as the Naval standard in the written examination is accepted as covering the Royal Marine standard. Applications should be made in accordance with paragraph 21.

Note 2.—Any candidate who has applied to appear again before the Admiralty Interview Board and has not received an acknowledgment of his application

within 4 complete days should write at once to the address given in paragraph 21. Failure to do so may deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

Note 3.—Candidates who wish to compete for another Service in the event of their being unsuccessful at their second appearance before the Admiralty Interview Board, must submit their application form by the closing date announced in the Prospectus issued by the Civil Service Commission, and must not delay until the results of the interviews held in connection with their candidature are known.

Conditions of Entry and Withdrawal.

23. Owing to the period of waiting which follows the notification of results, parents of successful candidates are urged to allow their sons to remain at school or to continue suitable studies elsewhere until the time of entry as this will materially assist them in their first term at Dartmouth.

24. Successful candidates will enter the Royal Navy for service as Officers on the General List. They will subsequently specialise in one of the following 3 specialisations:—

Seaman
Engineer
Supply and Secretariat

(Separate regulations apply to the entry of cadets for service as Electrical specialists on the General List.)

It will be possible for a candidate for the Royal Marines who is educationally qualified for entry as a naval cadet under the conditions laid down in Appendix I, to ask, at the Admiralty Interview Board, to be considered also for entry as a naval cadet. It will not, however, be possible for a candidate who has originally applied only for entry as a naval cadet to add an application for entry for the Royal Marines at the Admiralty Interview Board.

25. Candidates must be unmarried and are not permitted to marry whilst under training at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth.

26. Swimming Certificate.

Before entry as a cadet, a certificate by the school or other responsible authority must be forwarded to the Secretary of the Admiralty to the effect that the candidate is able to swim 50 yards.

27. Successful candidates will be appointed as naval cadets to the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, for a 7-term course of training in 3 phases, as follows:—

Phase I—consisting of 2 terms on shore, during which all cadets undergo a common training, of a primarily academic nature.

Phase II—consisting of 1 term, during which all cadets receive practical sea training in ships of the Dartmouth Squadron, and experience at a Naval Air Station.

Phase III—consisting of 4 terms, 3 on shore and one mainly at sea in the Dartmouth Training Squadron. During this phase Midshipmen of all specialisations receive a common grounding in basic naval professional subjects, but the instruction given to each group is adapted to include the necessary initial training in their specialised subject (see paragraph 28).

28. At the beginning of the third phase, cadets will be promoted to Midshipmen, and will be allocated, after taking into account their aptitudes, their preferences and the needs of the Service, to the Seaman, the Engineer, or the Supply and Secretariat specialisation.

29. The parent or guardian must undertake on behalf of the candidate that the candidate will be prepared to serve in any capacity in the specialisation to which he is allocated by the Admiralty.

30. It must be clearly understood that the whole period of training up to confirmation in the rank of Sub-Lieutenant is one of probation and the Admiralty reserve the right to require the withdrawal of a

Cadet, Midshipman, or Acting Sub-Lieutenant if, in their opinion:—

- (a) he fails to reach a satisfactory standard in training, or
- (b) his conduct is unsatisfactory, or
- (c) he does not display the qualities required of a Naval Officer.

31. If, for any reason, the parent or guardian wishes to withdraw the candidate during service as Cadet, Midshipman, or Acting Sub-Lieutenant, and if such withdrawal is permitted by the Admiralty, the parent or guardian will be required to make a payment to the Admiralty of £90 for each term spent by the candidate at the Britannia Royal Naval College, as a contribution towards the cost of his training and maintenance; a reduction in the amount of this payment may be considered by the Admiralty in accordance with the financial circumstances of the parent or guardian, but the decision of the Admiralty will be final. The Admiralty will not refuse consent to withdrawal if satisfied that the cadet would have an invincible dislike of the only Specialisation(s) to which the Admiralty would be prepared to allocate him under paragraph 23.

32. On successful completion of the Dartmouth Course, Midshipmen are promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenant, and are appointed to sea for a further period of training, during which all are expected to obtain Certificates of Competence in general duties on board. In addition, Seaman specialists must obtain Bridge Watchkeeping and Ocean Navigation Certificates, and Engineer specialists an Engineer Officer's Watchkeeping Certificate, the necessary proportion of time being devoted to experience in these respective duties. The length of this first sea training period in the Fleet varies for the different specialisations to fit in with subsequent specialist training. Among the Seaman specialists, Observers are withdrawn for their special training after 18 months at sea, while Pilot and Submarine Service specialists have a rather shorter period. All other seaman specialists, after their first 18 months sea service, complete their training with a further 18 months at sea in a complemented appointment.

Engineer specialists, in order to fit in with the annual entry to the Royal Naval Engineering College, spend from 12 to 20 months with the Fleet. Supply and Secretariat specialists complete their training in 18 months at sea, spending the last 6 months in practical Supply and Secretariat training. They are then available for complemented appointments.

33. After the above initial periods of training have been completed, Lieutenants of all specialisations join the Royal Naval College, Greenwich, not necessarily at precisely the same seniority, for a Lieutenants' war course lasting one term.

34. Candidates who enter the Seamen Specialisation are required, after passing for the rank of Lieutenant, or at an earlier stage, to sub-specialise in gunnery, torpedo-anti-submarine, navigation-direction, signal communications, submarines or naval aviation, or to be employed on other special duties. Selection for sub-specialisation as Pilots is during Phase III of the Dartmouth training.

35. Engineer specialists enter the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon, Plymouth, in September each year. All do a common Basic Engineering Course of 2 years, followed by a one-year Sub-Specialist Course in Marine, Air or Ordnance Engineering. Completion of these courses to a standard acceptable to the Institution of Mechanical Engineers will exempt these officers from taking Parts I, II and III of the Examination for entry into that Institution and, after a further period of service, they will be eligible for election as Corporate Members of the appropriate Professional Institutions.

A number of the more successful Engineer specialists will subsequently be selected for Advanced Engineering Courses, which are of a standard approximating to that of an Honours Degree in Engineering.

36. Engineer Specialists are similarly required to sub-specialise in marine, aeronautical or ordnance engineering, and they may be required to serve in

submarines or on other special duties. Aeronautical sub-specialists, who volunteer, may be trained as operational pilots or as maintenance test pilots. Officers who wish to serve on special duties will, as far as possible, be allowed to make their own choice, provided that the requirements of the Service are satisfactorily met.

Uniform etc.

37. The Admiralty will provide the cadet with all the articles of kit required on entry, and in the event of withdrawal may require return of items or repayment of their cost in whole or in part.

38. The cadet will be eligible without charge for medical and dental treatment while under training and, while on leave, to medical treatment from the local Admiralty Surgeon and Agent. The repayment of expenses incurred through consulting a civil medical practitioner will be considered by the Admiralty if an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent is not available, or under other exceptional circumstances.

Application from other Commonwealth Countries.

39. The Governments of other Commonwealth countries are allowed to nominate exceptionally, for appointment to cadetships outside the normal entry arrangements, specially recommended candidates belonging to families resident in those Commonwealth countries. Such candidates must actually reside and receive their education in the Commonwealth country. They will be required to undergo an examination on the lines shown in Appendix I, and to pass a Naval Interview Board.

40. Nominations should normally be forwarded through the Secretary of State for Commonwealth Relations or the Secretary of State for the Colonies as appropriate, and must reach the Admiralty at least 9 months before the particular entry for which the candidate is eligible by age. A nominated candidate must attain a standard not below that of the lowest successful United Kingdom candidate in the competitive examination.

41. Enquiries should be addressed first to the Government of the Commonwealth country concerned, and should be made before the prospective candidate reaches the age of 16 years 10 months.

APPENDIX I

EDUCATIONAL REQUIREMENTS

Preliminary Educational Qualification.

1. Before admission to the written examination (see paragraph 1 of the regulations) candidates must possess one of the following:—

- (a) *A General Certificate of Education* showing passes (not necessarily at the same examination) in (i) English Language, and (ii) any two of the following subjects:—

English Literature	Chemistry
Geography	Physics-and-Chemistry
History (see Note 1)	(see Note 2)
Religious Knowledge	Botany
Latin	Zoology
Greek	Biology (see Note 3)
French	General Science or Additional General
German	Science (see Note 4)
Spanish	Geometrical Drawing or
Italian	Geometrical and Mechanical (or Machine)
Russian	Drawing or Technical Drawing
Mathematics or Pure	
Mathematics	
Applied Mathematics	
Physics	

Note 1.—Any one of the subjects recognised by the examining bodies will be accepted, e.g., History, History of the British Empire, Foreign History, Ancient History, etc.

Note 2.—Physics-and-Chemistry may not be offered with Physics or Chemistry.

Note 3.—Biology may not be offered with Botany or Zoology.

Note 4.—General Science or Additional General Science may not be offered if any other science subject is chosen.

- (b) *A Scottish Leaving Certificate* showing passes on the lower grade in (i) English, and (ii) any two of the following subjects:—

Geography	Latin
History	Greek
Mathematics	French
Science	German
Technical Subjects	Spanish
	Italian
	Russian

Passes in subjects at the Scottish Universities Preliminary Examination will be accepted as equivalent to passes in the Scottish Leaving Certificate Examination. A pass on the higher grade in English or Science, whether gained at the Scottish Leaving Certificate Examination or the Scottish Universities Preliminary Examination will be accepted as the equivalent of a pass in 2 subjects on the lower grade if the Scottish Education Department certifies that the appropriate standard was reached in both papers set in the subjects concerned.

A candidate educated in Scotland who has not for any reason gained the required passes in the Scottish Leaving Certificate or the Scottish Universities Preliminary Examination should consult his headmaster.

- (c) *A Grammar School Senior Certificate issued by the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland* or evidence of having obtained passes in the Northern Ireland Grammar School Senior Certificate Examination in English Language and two other subjects chosen from the list in (a) above.
- (d) *A statement from the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland* showing that a candidate educated in Northern Ireland and not in possession of any of the qualifications given in (a) to (c) above has attained a standard equivalent to that of the General Certificate of Education under (a) above.
- (e) Evidence of having obtained appropriate qualifications in any other examination or combination of examinations which in the opinion of the Civil Service Commissioners are of equal or higher standard.

2. A candidate who is awaiting the result of his General Certificate (or equivalent) examination will be accepted as a provisional candidate, but will not be allowed to compete unless he produces evidence that he has obtained the necessary passes before the beginning of the written examination. If a candidate has not yet received his certificate, a statement from the examining body to the effect that he has passed the examination will be accepted.

3. Exceptionally, a candidate who has been prevented from obtaining one of the qualifications named above by circumstances outside his control may, at the discretion of the Civil Service Commissioners, be admitted to the examination if he can produce a statement from a suitable person (e.g., his Headmaster) that his general education is up to the required standard. He must also produce a statement from a responsible person (not a relative) about the circumstances which prevented him from obtaining the necessary qualifications.

4. A naval rating or naval apprentice who has not taken the General Certificate of Education may be allowed to compete for a naval cadetship or First Appointment in the Royal Marines if he produces, when requested by the Civil Service Commissioners, a statement from the Senior Instructor Officer of the Royal Naval Training Establishment that his general education is up to the standard required to obtain the necessary passes in that examination.

5. A candidate educated in a Commonwealth country or elsewhere abroad must produce evidence satisfactory to the Civil Service Commissioners that he has attained a standard equivalent to that required of candidates educated in this country.

Subjects of Examination.

6. The following subjects will be set:—

Part I—Compulsory Subjects

	<i>Maximum Marks</i>
(1) English	200
(2) General Paper	100
(3) Elementary Mathematics "A" * ..	100
(4) Elementary Physics	100

* *Note.*—Candidates for naval cadships who are also candidates for First Appointments in the Royal Marines or the Royal Military Academy, Sandhurst, must also take Elementary Mathematics "B" and reach the necessary qualifying standards for the Services concerned in each paper.

Part II—Optional Subjects.

	<i>Maximum Marks</i>
(5) Latin	200
(6) Greek	200
(7) French	200
(8) German	200
(9) Spanish	200
(10) History	200
(11) Geography	200
(12) Pure Mathematics	200
(13) Applied Mathematics	200
(14) Physics	200
(15) Chemistry	200
(16) Biology	200
(17) English Literature	200

7. In Part I all candidates must offer English, the General Paper, Elementary Mathematics "A" and Elementary Physics, and must reach a qualifying standard in Elementary Mathematics "A" and Elementary Physics. *Note.*—A candidate who fails by a narrow margin to reach the qualifying standard in Elementary Mathematics "A" and/or Elementary Physics may be regarded as qualified if, in the opinion of the Civil Service Commissioners, he reaches a satisfactory standard in the corresponding Mathematics and/or Physics Papers in Part II.

8. In Part II candidates may offer any two subjects. The standard of Part II subjects will be appropriate to candidates of average ability who have done one year's work in the sixth form.

9. The qualifying standard in Elementary Mathematics "A" and in Elementary Physics will be approximately that required for a pass at Ordinary Level in the General Certificate of Education.

10. A copy of the Syllabus may be obtained on application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6, Burlington Gardens, London, W.1. Copies of papers set in previous examinations may be obtained on payment from H.M. Stationery Office at addresses given in paragraph 18 of the regulations, or through any bookseller.

Exemption from the Written Examination.

11. Candidates for naval cadships who possess the educational qualifications set out below, and are recommended by their headmasters, will not have to qualify at the written examination before taking part in the tests of personal qualities. Candidates wishing to claim exemption from the examination should apply to the Admiralty, N.C.W. Branch (Cadets), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1. Applications can be accepted up to the day before the date announced for the beginning of the written examination, but candidates are urged to send in their applications at the earliest possible moment as those who delay until the last minute may find that the Admiralty are unable to decide on their claims to exemption until after the written examination has begun. (Provisional exemption is explained in paragraph 13 below.)

12. The educational qualifications required of candidates claiming exemption from the written examinations are the possession of:—

- (a) a General Certificate of Education, or a Grammar School Senior Certificate awarded by the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland showing passes

in (i) English Language, (ii) Mathematics, (iii) an approved Science,† or a language other than English, (iv) and (v) two other subjects.*

Passes must be obtained at the Advanced level in at least two of the four subjects other than English Language.‡

The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination.

(The notes 1-4 of paragraph 1(a) apply also to this Section.)

or

- (b) a Scottish Leaving Certificate showing passes in (i) English, (ii) Mathematics, (iii) Science, or a language other than English, (iv) and (v) two other subjects.* Passes must be obtained on the Higher Grade in English and at least two other subjects. The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination. (A candidate educated in Scotland who for any reason does not hold the required passes in the Scottish Leaving Certificate or the Scottish Universities Preliminary Examination should consult his Headmaster.)

A candidate educated in Northern Ireland, if he is not in possession of one of the above qualifications, must produce a statement from the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland showing that he has attained an equivalent standard.

Qualifications at the appropriate level obtained in any examination or combination of examinations which in the opinion of the Admiralty are of equivalent or higher standard will be accepted instead of the General Certificate of Education examination.

13. A candidate who is within the age limits laid down but

- (a) intends to sit for a University Scholarship examination or for the General Certificate of Education at Advanced or Scholarship level, or
- (b) wishes to sit at Ordinary level,

in order to complete the educational qualification required under paragraph 12, may submit an application to the Admiralty as a provisionally exempted candidate (as in paragraph 2) provided that the result of his Scholarship or General Certificate of Education examination will be known before the beginning of the next following Navy, Army and Air Force examination. Such a candidate should inform the Admiralty of the result of his Scholarship or General Certificate of Education examination as soon as possible. Attendance before the Admiralty Interview Board will not necessarily be delayed for these results, but final acceptance for a cadship will remain conditional on the possession of the required educational qualifications.

14. Candidates who wish to take the written examination and at the same time apply for provisional exemption, should send all their documents to the Civil Service Commission. If such a candidate qualifies in the written examination his name will be withdrawn from the list of candidates claiming provisional exemption.

* Practical and Commercial subjects will not normally be accepted. Art and Music cannot be counted towards the number of passes required under this section and Religious Knowledge will only be accepted at Advanced Level, or equivalent.

† For approved Sciences see the science subjects given in the list in paragraph 1 (a). Geography and Geometrical Drawing or Geometrical and Mechanical (or Machine) Drawing or Technical Drawing do not count as approved Science subjects for the purpose of this regulation.

‡ History with Foreign Texts will be accepted as two subjects at Advanced Level but passes at Ordinary or Advanced Level in languages studied as part of History with Foreign Texts cannot at the same time be counted towards the number of passes required under this section.

APPENDIX II

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR CADETSHIPS IN THE ROYAL NAVY

In general, physical defect of body, impediment of speech, defect of sight or hearing, and predisposition to constitutional or hereditary disease or weakness will cause rejection, if these defects are of such a nature as to render the candidate incapable of performing general duties in the Royal Navy ashore and afloat, in any part of the world, throughout his period of service. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated within the past 3 years and is prepared to be re-vaccinated when considered necessary by the Naval authorities.

In order to prevent candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they should undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner. It should be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of the regular official physical examination. Specialists' reports will always be considered by the Medical Board and (if any) should accompany the candidate at the time of the physical examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. Poor physique, imperfect development or skeletal deformity, either hereditary or acquired, obesity. To be judged on their present or future effect on functional ability.
2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial; scars which, by their extent or position, cause, or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement; diseases and deformity of the nails; alopecia areata, if chronic.
3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.
4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.
5. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.
6. Disease of the throat, palate and tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of recurrent attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.
7. Gross congenital defects of the jaws or gross defects due to accident or disease or gross oral sepsis.
8. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the Thyroid gland. Hyperthyroidism. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding 5 years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.
9. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding 5 years. Chronic disease of the chest.
10. Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.
11. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty. Migraine, if severe. If there is any history of asthma clear evidence must be produced that there has been complete freedom from an attack for the preceding 5 years.
12. Undue swelling or distension of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the

liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

13. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac Hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

14. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

15. Hydrocele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis within the past 5 years. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

16. Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

17. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

18. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eye or eyelids.

19. Sea sickness.

*VISUAL STANDARDS

Unaided distant vision 6/6 6/12.

Unaided near vision N5 N6.

Any defect must be solely due to error of refraction.

Refractive error limits (under homotropine):—

(a) Hypermetropia.

In the better eye .. 1.5 dioptries

In the worse eye .. 2.5 dioptries

(b) Astigmatism

In the better eye .. 0.75 dioptries

In the worse eye .. 1.0 dioptries

The maxima in any meridian are 1.5 and 2.5 respectively.

(c) Myopia.

No myopic element in any meridian is permissible. Fields of vision must be normal to confrontation test.

Muscle balance:—

Stereoscopic vision is required and squint will debar from entry.

The limits of heterophoria tested with maddox rod at 6 metres are:—

Eso- or Exo-phoria .. 6 prism dioptries

Hyperphoria .. 1 prism dioptrie

Colour perception, standard ONE. This entails complete success on the Martin Lantern which is the only official test for entry.

A strictly limited number of cadetships for the Engineering, Supply and Secretariat or Electrical Specialisations may be awarded to candidates with the following visual standards:—

†Engineering:—

Unaided distant vision .. 6/12 6/18

correctable to .. 6/6 6/9

Unaided near vision .. N5 N6

Any defect must be solely due to error of refraction.

Refractive error limits (under homotropine):—

(a) Hypermetropia 5.0 dioptries in either eye.

(b) Astigmatism.

No meridian may exceed 5.0 dioptries.

Muscle balance: These are the same as general list standards.

Colour perception: Standard 3 on the Martin Lantern.

†Supply and Secretariat Branch.

Electrical Branch.

Distant vision correctable to .. 6/6 6/24

Near vision with glasses .. N6 N6

Refractive error limits (under Homotropine).

(a) Hypermetropia 5.0 dioptries in either eye.

- (b) Astigmatism. The difference between axes must not exceed 3.0 dioptres. The maximal hypermetropic element is 5.0 dioptres and myopic element is 3.0 dioptres.

- (c) Myopia 3.0 dioptres.

Muscle Balance:

A concomitant squint which is not abnormal cosmetically is permissible.

If stereoscopic vision is present heterophoria must not exceed:

Eso- or Exo-phoria .. 6 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria .. 1 prism dioptre

Fields of vision must be normal to confrontation test.

Colour perception: Standard 3 on the Martin Lantern.

* These eyesight standards are subject to review.

† The lower visual standards for the Engineer and Supply and Secretariat Specialisations will operate only for a strictly limited number of candidates who will be allocated to these Specialisations.

APPENDIX III

NOTES ON PAY

A Dartmouth Cadet receives pay at the rate of 10s. a day. On promotion to Midshipman at the end of his first year he receives 15s. a day. These rates are subject to small deductions for recreational purposes and (in the case of Midshipmen) messing contributions.

2. Officers in the Royal Navy are not encouraged to cultivate expensive tastes; this is borne out by the stringent regulations as to messing charges, the maximum for which is 1s. 3d. a day for Junior Officers and 2s. a day for Ward Room Officers.

3. On promotion to Acting Sub-Lieutenant (pay 24s. a day) an Officer receives a money grant which, with free issues of clothing, covers the cost of the extra uniform then required. The grant for an Officer under 21 years may be paid direct to the parent or guardian, if application is made before he is promoted. Rates of pay and allowances are shown at the beginning of this Appendix to the Navy List.

CADET ENTRY INTO THE GENERAL LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY REGULATIONS FOR THE ELECTRICAL SPECIALISATION

Note.—The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations, but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations. A new scheme will be introduced after the entry in September, 1960—See remarks at beginning of separate regulations for the entry of cadets to become Seamen, Engineer or Supply and Secretariat Specialists on the General List of the Royal Navy.

I.—AWARD OF CADETSHIPS

1. Cadetships in the Electrical Specialisation of the General List of the Royal Navy are awarded annually in September on entry to the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, to candidates declared successful in the competitions held in July.

2. Candidates for entry into the Electrical Specialisation must possess certain educational qualifications: these are described in Section V below.

3. Candidates who satisfy the educational requirements set out in Section V below are called before the Admiralty Interview Board at Gosport, near Portsmouth, for tests of aptitude, character and personality. The Board consists of 4 Naval Officers (one of whom is an Electrical Specialist), together with a civilian educational representative.

4. Cadetships, within the number of vacancies available, are awarded to medically fit candidates at the discretion of the Admiralty; final selection is based both on the candidates' performance in their written examinations (Section V), and on the Interview Board's assessment of their suitability for a Naval Cadetship.

II.—AGE LIMITS

5. Candidates must be aged 17 years but not yet 19 years 6 months on 1st September in the year of entry.

6. Candidates who are unsuccessful at their first attempt may renew their candidature in the following year, if they are still eligible by age.

III.—NATIONALITY

7. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. Proof of the nationality of the candidates must be furnished by their parents or guardians, who, if they are in any doubt, should, in good time, seek the opinion of the Admiralty. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

8. Candidates possessing a foreign as well as a British nationality may be regarded as ineligible to hold commissioned rank in the Royal Navy. Parents or guardians of candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek, in good time, an Admiralty decision on eligibility.

IV.—PHYSICAL STANDARD

9. Candidates who satisfy the educational requirements in Section V below and receive a sufficiently high assessment from the Admiralty Interview Board are called for a medical examination by a naval medical board as soon as possible afterwards and before the full results of the competition are available. The fact that a candidate has been called for medical examination must not, therefore, be taken as implying final success in the competition. *It is important that candidates should have been thoroughly examined by their own doctor, in relation to the standards set out in Appendix 1, before they send their applications to the Admiralty: much time is lost and disappointment caused by the discovery at the naval medical examination, of defects which would have been revealed by such a preliminary examination and remedied in time.* Candidates will only be passed by the medical board if they are found to comply with the physical and visual standards of the Royal Navy.

10. Candidates who are successful in the medical examination will not be specially notified of this by the Admiralty, but the parent or guardian of a candidate who is rejected on medical grounds will be informed as soon as possible.

11. A medical board of appeal will be available to consider appeals by parents or guardians of candidates rejected by the naval medical board. This appeal board will consist of the Medical Director General of the Navy and a Civil Consultant. The date by which an appeal must be made by a parent or guardian will be stated in the letter notifying the candidate's rejection. The appeal must be forwarded to the Medical Director-General of the Navy, Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, with a cheque or crossed postal order for one guinea, payable to the Director of Navy Accounts; if the appeal is successful the money will be refunded. Travelling expenses cannot be paid for attendance at Appeal Boards.

V.—EDUCATIONAL QUALIFICATIONS

12. Candidates are required to have obtained passes in a General Certificate of Education examination at the Advanced Level in at least two subjects taken on the same occasion, together with the necessary Ordinary Level passes or their equivalents as

listed in paragraphs 13 and 14 below. The subject matter at Advanced Level must cover Pure Mathematics, Applied Mathematics and Physics. The grouping of the subjects differs among the various examining bodies and the *minimum* acceptable subjects to be taken are:—

- (a) University of London, Southern Universities' Joint Board for School Examinations, the Oxford Delegacy of Local Examinations, and the Welsh Joint Education Committee:
 - (i) Pure Mathematics
 - (ii) Applied Mathematics
 - (iii) Physics

(it is desirable that the two Mathematics subjects be taken on the same occasion)

- (b) University of Cambridge Local Examinations Syndicate:—
 - (i) Mathematics I, II, III (taken together and certified as Mathematics (Advanced) or as Pure Mathematics (Advanced)) plus Further Mathematics III taken at the same time.
 - (ii) Physics.
- (c) University of Durham Schools Examinations Board:—
 - (i) Pure Mathematics and Applied Mathematics (double subject).
 - (ii) Physics.
- (d) Joint Matriculation Board:
 - (i) Mathematics and Theoretical Mechanics
 - (ii) Physics
- (e) Oxford and Cambridge Schools Examination Board:—
 - (i) Mathematics and Higher Mathematics.
 - (ii) Physics.

13. In addition to the Advanced Level passes, candidates are required to have obtained one of the following standards (but see paragraph 14 below):—
Either,

- (a) passes in a General Certificate of Education examination at least at the Ordinary Level in English Language, Chemistry, and a language other than English.
- Or,
- (b) a Scottish Leaving Certificate showing passes on the higher grade in English, and on at least the lower grade in Science (to include Chemistry) and a language other than English.
- Or,
- (c) a Grammar School Senior Certificate awarded by the Ministry of Education of Northern Ireland showing passes at least with credit at the Ordinary Level in English Language, Chemistry, and a language other than English.
- Or,
- (d) any certificate or combination of certificates which, in the opinion of the Admiralty, indicate(s) a standard equivalent to or higher than those stipulated in (a) to (c) above.

14. A candidate who has passed only five subjects at the General Certificate of Education, or equivalent, examinations is required to have passed in three of the qualifying subjects on the same occasion of which two must be at the Advanced Level.

15. A candidate educated in the Commonwealth, or elsewhere abroad, must produce evidence, satisfactory to the Admiralty, that he has reached a standard equivalent to that given above.

16. (*Restricted to candidates holding Scottish Leaving Certificates who are aged 17 years but not yet 18 years 6 months on 1st September in the year of entry. (See paragraph 26).*)

Candidates must have obtained a Scottish Leaving Certificate with passes on the higher grade in English, Physics, Mathematics, Dynamics and at least one other of the Additional Mathematics subjects, and with passes on at least the lower grade in a language other than English and Chemistry; the passes to be gained at not more than two sittings of the Scottish Leaving Certificate Examination.

17. A candidate who is sitting for any of the examinations listed in paragraphs 12 to 16 above and has not yet acquired the minimum educational qualifications for entrance, may apply provided that he produces a statement from his Headmaster that his general education is up to the standard required. This will enable him to be called before the Interview Board with the other candidates, and make it possible for the Admiralty to reach a decision immediately the results of the examination are known.

18. The Admiralty will pay special attention to the degree of success in Pure Mathematics and Applied Mathematics when making their final selection (paragraph 4). They will not confine their attention to the minimum qualifications laid down in paragraphs 12 to 16 above, but will consider, for example, results in these subjects in additional papers at Advanced Level or in Scholarship papers of the General Certificate of Education examinations or in examinations for entrance to Engineering or Science faculties of Universities, such as the Qualifying Examination for the Mechanical Sciences Tripos of the University of Cambridge.

19. Successful candidates, who have not done so before entry, are subsequently required to take the Qualifying Examination for the Mechanical Sciences Tripos of the University of Cambridge, for which it is necessary that they should have reached an adequate standard of knowledge in Pure Mathematics and Applied Mathematics.

20. If a candidate is in any doubt regarding educational qualifications, he should write to the Director, Naval Education Service, Admiralty, London, S.W.1, giving full details of his qualifications.

VI.—TRAVELLING EXPENSES

21. Second class rail or bus fares in excess of 7s. 6d. incurred in travelling in connection with this competition from the candidate's normal place of residence in the United Kingdom will be refunded. During the school term, the normal place of residence may be taken to mean the school which the candidate attends, if it is a boarding school. Lodging and food will be provided free of charge to candidates while at Gosport.

VII.—APPLICATIONS

22. Forms of application for admission to the competition will be sent on request by letter, addressed to The Director of Naval Recruiting (Officers), Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, London, S.W.1.

The form must be completed in the candidate's own handwriting and returned to

The Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch)
Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1.

by 15th June (applications received after this date cannot be considered). A Registrar's copy of the candidate's birth certificate (or if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence, including a statutory declaration made by one of his parents or guardians before a magistrate, giving the exact date of his birth) must accompany the completed application form. Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of date of birth. Candidates should also forward with the application form their General Certificate of Education or a certificate of equivalent standard. If they are applying under the arrangement set out in paragraph 17, their Headmaster should complete the certificate on page 3 of the application form.

23. A certificate by the school or other appropriate authority to the effect that the candidate is able to swim 50 yards must be sent with the application form.

24. Any candidate who has applied and has not received an acknowledgment of his application within 4 complete days should write at once to the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch), at the above address. Failure to do so will deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

VIII.—CONDITIONS OF ENTRY

25. Successful candidates spend a year at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth; a proportion then enter the University of Cambridge to read for the Mechanical Sciences Tripos. The remainder, other than those entered with the Scottish Leaving Certificate qualifications stated in paragraph 16 above, undergo equivalent three-year courses at either:—

- (a) another university, or
- (b) the Royal Naval College, Greenwich to read for an External Bachelor of Science (Engineering) Degree in the University of London, of which the College is a recognised institution for the purpose.

26. Candidates entered with the Scottish Leaving Certificate qualification, as stated in paragraph 16 above, and who do not enter the University of Cambridge, will undergo a four-year course at a Scottish University to read for a degree in Engineering.

27. Candidates must be unmarried and will not be permitted to marry whilst under training at Dartmouth.

28. A candidate will not be accepted unless he is, in the opinion of the Admiralty, in all respects suitable to hold a commission in the Royal Navy.

29. It is to be clearly understood that the whole period of training up to confirmed Sub-Lieutenant is one of probation, and that the Admiralty reserve the right to require the withdrawal of a Cadet, Midshipman or Acting Sub-Lieutenant if, in their opinion:—

- (a) he fails to reach a satisfactory standard in work, or
- (b) his conduct is unsatisfactory, or
- (c) he does not display the qualities required of a Naval Officer.

30. If, for any reason, the parent or guardian wishes to withdraw the candidate during service as a Cadet, Midshipman or Acting Sub-Lieutenant, and if such withdrawal is permitted by the Admiralty, the parent or guardian will be liable to make a payment to the Admiralty of £90 for each term spent under training as a Cadet and Midshipman as a contribution towards the cost of his training and maintenance; a reduction in the amount of this payment may be considered by the Admiralty in accordance with the financial circumstances of the parent or guardian, but the decision of the Admiralty will be final.

31. Cadets who have not passed the Qualifying Examination for the Mechanical Sciences Tripos will be required to take the examination about a week after entry to the Britannia Royal Naval College.

Note.—The papers of the Qualifying Examination for the Cambridge University Mechanical Sciences Tripos may be found to differ appreciably in form from Mathematics and Mechanics papers in a General Certificate of Education examination. Candidates are therefore strongly advised to prepare for this examination before entry. Copies of previous question papers may be purchased from the Cambridge University Press, 200, Euston Road, London, N.W.1. (Single set 6d., booklet 2s.).

32. Parents or guardians must undertake on behalf of candidates that they will make their career in the Royal Navy and will serve in any capacity within the Electrical Specialisation.

IX.—UNIFORM, ETC.

33. The Admiralty will provide the Cadet with all the articles of kit required on entry, and in the event of withdrawal may require return of items or repayment of their cost in whole or in part.

34. The Cadet will be eligible without charge for medical and dental treatment, while under training and, while on leave, to medical treatment from the local Admiralty Surgeon and Agent. The repayment expenses incurred through consulting a civil medical practitioner will be considered by the Admiralty if an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent is not available, or under other exceptional circumstances.

APPENDIX I

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR CADETSHIPS IN THE ROYAL NAVY

In general, physical defect of body, impediment of speech, defect of sight or hearing, and predisposition to constitutional or hereditary disease or weakness will cause rejection, if these defects are of such a nature as to render the candidate unfit for general duties in the Royal Navy, ashore and afloat, in any part of the world throughout his period of service. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated within the past 3 years and is prepared to be re-vaccinated when considered necessary by the Naval authorities.

In order to prevent candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they undergo examination by the medical adviser to the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner. It should be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of the regular official physical examination. Specialists' reports will always be considered by the Medical Board and (if any) should accompany the candidate at the time of the physical examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.
2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position cause, or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement. Diseases and deformity of the nails. Alopecia areata, if chronic.
3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.
4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.
5. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.
6. Disease of the throat, palate, and tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of recurrent attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.
7. Gross congenital defects of the jaws or gross defects due to accident or disease or gross oral sepsis.
8. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the thyroid gland. Hyperthyroidism. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding 5 years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.
9. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding 5 years. Chronic disease of the chest.
10. Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.
11. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty. Migraine, if severe.
12. Undue swelling or distension of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto.

Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

13. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

14. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

15. Hydrocele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis within the past 5 years. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

16. Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

17. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

18. Sea sickness.

VISUAL STANDARDS

Full normal vision is not required. With glasses vision must be not less than 6/6 in one eye and 6/24 in the other eye. The candidate must be able to read Snellen D=0.6 (Jaeger, 2) with glasses, each eye being tested separately.

Hypermetropia (under homatropine) must not, in either eye, exceed 5.0 dioptres.

Compound hypermetropic astigmatism must not exceed 5.0 dioptres in the meridian of greater error.

Myopia under homatropine must not exceed 3.0 dioptres in either eye.

Compound myopic astigmatism must not exceed 3.0 dioptres in the meridian of greater error.

The fields of vision must be normal (confrontation test).

Glasses are permitted on duty.

An alternating concomitant squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) will not debar from entry, but vision of candidates with such a squint must be capable of correction to 6/6-6/12 at least, and, with glasses, the candidate must read Snellen D=0.6 with each eye. If binocular vision is present, heterophoria must not be excessive and the acceptable limits at 6 metres are:—

Eso- and Exo-phoria	..	6 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria	..	1 prism dioptre

A degree of defect of colour perception is permitted. The standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in a modified Martin Lantern Test, using a single large aperture at a distance of 5 feet. Sufficient colours should be shown to ensure that the candidates recognise the red, signal green and white lights without guessing.

NOTES ON PAY

See Appendix III of Regulations for Cadet Entry into the General List of the Royal Navy. Midshipmen being trained at Universities receive an additional 4s. a day.

REGULATIONS FOR FIRST APPOINTMENTS IN THE ROYAL MARINES

(NOTE.—The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations, but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations.)

I.—AWARD OF FIRST APPOINTMENTS

1. Competitive examinations for appointments as Second Lieutenant in the Royal Marines are normally held in February, May and October each year. These examinations are the Navy, Army and Air Force Examinations, the written part of which is conducted by the Civil Service Commission. (The Preliminary educational requirements and the subjects of examination are given in Appendix I.)

2. Candidates may compete for appointments in more than one Service (i.e., Royal Navy, Royal Marines, Army or Royal Air Force). If eligible by age candidates may make four attempts for the Royal Marines at the Civil Service Commission written examination, but may not appear before the Admiralty Interview Board as Royal Marines candidates on more than two occasions.

3. Candidates may be granted exemption from the written examination if they possess certain educational qualifications; these are given in Appendix I.

4. A description of the procedure for second attempts is given in Section VII.

5. Candidates who have reached the qualifying standard in the written examination, or who possess the requisite exemption qualifications, are called before the Admiralty Interview Board which assesses their suitability for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines. The Board, which has a Flag Officer as President, includes a Royal Marines Officer, Naval Officers, a personal representative of the First Lord of the Admiralty and a representative of the Admiralty's Senior Psychologist, a Chief Education Officer and a Headmaster. Its assessment takes into account candidates' academic attainments, reports received from headmasters and the tests of intelligence, aptitude and personality which the Board itself conducts. Appointments will be made by the Admiralty, up to the number of vacancies available in accordance with the order of merit determined by the Interview Board.

6. Successful candidates will be entered as follows:—

Date of Examination or Exemption	Date of Entry
February	Following November
May	Following November
October	Following May

II.—AGE LIMITS

7. Candidates must have attained the age of 17 years, 2 months, but must not have attained the age of 18 years 6 months on the first day of March, July and November following the February, May and October examinations respectively.*

8. Every candidate will be required to forward an extract from the Register recording his birth, or, if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence, accompanied by a statutory declaration made by one of his parents or guardians before a magistrate, giving the date of his birth. Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth.

III.—NATIONALITY

9. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. Proof of the nationality of the candidates rests upon their parents or guardians, who, if they are in any doubt, should, in good time, seek the opinion of the Admiralty. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

10. Candidates possessing a foreign, as well as British nationality, may be regarded as ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Marines. Parents or guardians of candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek, in good time, an Admiralty decision on eligibility.

IV.—PHYSICAL STANDARD

11. Candidates who receive a sufficiently high assessment from the Admiralty Interview Board are

called for a medical examination by a naval medical board as soon as possible afterwards and before the full results of the competition are available. The fact that a candidate has been so called must not, therefore, be taken as implying final success in the competition. *It is important that candidates should have been thoroughly examined by their own doctor, in relation to the standards set down in Appendix II, before they take the written examination: much time is lost and disappointment caused by the discovery at the naval medical examination of defects which would have been revealed by a preliminary examination and remedied in time. Similarly, candidates claiming exemption from the written examination should be thoroughly examined by their own doctor before they send their applications to the Admiralty. If the candidate decides to undergo a preliminary examination, the question whether he arranges for it to be carried out privately or under the National Health Scheme is one which rests entirely with the applicant and the medical practitioner concerned.* Candidates will be passed by the medical board only if found to comply with the physical and visual standards of the Royal Marines.

12. Candidates who are successful in the medical examination will not be specially notified of this by the Admiralty, but the parent or guardian of a candidate who is rejected on medical grounds will be informed as soon as possible.

13. A medical board of appeal is available to consider appeals by parents or guardians of candidates rejected by the naval medical board. This appeal board will consist of the Medical Director-General of the Navy and the Civil Consultant to the Navy, according to the nature of the disqualification(s). The date by which appeals must be made by a parent or guardian will be stated in the letter notifying the candidate's rejection. The appeal must be forwarded to the Medical Director-General of the Navy, Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, and be accompanied by a cheque or crossed postal order for one guinea, payable to The Director of Navy Accounts; if the appeal is successful the guinea will be refunded.

Travelling expenses will not be paid for attendance at Appeal Boards.

V.—APPLICATIONS

14. The written examinations will normally begin on the third Tuesday in February, the last Tuesday in May and the last Tuesday in October. Every candidate must obtain the necessary printed form of application for admission to the examination. This will be sent on application by letter or postcard addressed to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6, Burlington Gardens, London, W.1.* The form must be completed in the candidate's own handwriting and should be returned to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, as early as possible. All candidates will be required to pay a fee of £2.

15. The closing dates for applications are announced by the Civil Service Commissioners. Any candidate who has returned a completed application form, but has not received an acknowledgment of it within four complete days, should at once write to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission. Failure to do so may deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

16. A separate form of application must be obtained, completed and returned by a candidate for each examination which he wishes to attend. A candidate is, however, warned not to delay his application for the next examination until the result of the previous examination has been announced, since there may not then be enough time for fresh application.

17. The written examinations are held at various centres; these are listed in the examination prospectus issued by the Civil Service Commission.

* The Civil Service Commissioners are prepared to receive requests for application forms four months before the date of the written examination.

18. The subjects of examination, with the marks for each subject, will be found in Appendix I. Specimen question papers may be obtained on payment from branches of Her Majesty's Stationery Office given below*, or through any bookseller. These papers cannot be supplied by the Admiralty or the Civil Service Commissioners. Any further particulars regarding the examination should be obtained by written application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission.

19. Where a candidate's aggregate travelling expenses from his normal place of residence within the United Kingdom (second class railway fares or bus fares) incurred in connection with the written examination and tests exceed 7s. 6d., the excess will be refunded. During the school term, the normal place of residence may be taken to mean the school which the candidate attends, if it is a boarding school. The Civil Service Commissioners reserve the right to limit payment to an amount calculated on the basis of travel to the nearest examination centre. Claims for refund should be submitted to the Commissioners on the form which will be supplied to each candidate.† Lodging and food will be provided free of charge to candidates while they are at the Testing Establishment.

VI.—CONCURRENT CANDIDATURE FOR NAVAL CADETSHIPS

20. A candidate for an appointment under these regulations may, if he so desires, and provided he fulfils all the necessary conditions, present himself at the same time and without payment of additional fees, for examination for a Cadetship on the General List of the Royal Navy, for allocation to the Seaman, Engineer or Supply and Secretariat Specialisations. Regulations relating to Naval Cadetships may be obtained on application to the Director of Naval Recruiting (Officers), Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1.

VII.—SECOND ATTEMPTS

21. Subject to the condition in paragraph 2 above, candidates who qualify at the written examination (or are exempted from the written examination under the conditions laid down in Appendix I) but are declared unsuccessful in the competition, may, if still eligible in respect of age to enter the Royal Marines, apply to the Admiralty, N.C.W. Branch (Cadets), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, to appear a second time before the Admiralty Interview Board without taking the written examination again or payment of a fee. These applications must be received by the Admiralty not later than the first day of the written examination. Arrangements for this second appearance before the Admiralty Interview Board will be made by the Admiralty and it will not be necessary for candidates to make a further application to the Civil Service Commissioners.

22. Candidates wishing to improve on their previous performance may take the written examination again; they will, however, be required to abide by the result of this attempt (i.e. if they fail they will be declared unsuccessful in the competition). Alternatively they may, if by then qualified, apply to the Admiralty for exemption under the terms of Appendix I.

Note 1.—Any candidate who has applied to appear again before the Admiralty Interview Board and has

* York House, Kingsway, London, W.C.2; 18A Castle Street, Edinburgh, 2; 39-41 King Street, Manchester, 2; 2 Edmund Street, Birmingham, 3; Tower Lane, Bristol, 1; 109 St. Mary Street, Cardiff; 80 Chichester Street, Belfast.

† Candidates competing under Section VII, Second Attempts, should submit their claims for refund to the Secretary of the Admiralty, N.C.W. Branch (Cadets), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park London, S.W.1.

not received an acknowledgment of his application within four complete days should write at once to the address given in paragraph 21. Failure to do so may deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

Note 2.—Candidates for First Appointments in the Royal Marines who decide to take the written examination again, or who wish to compete for another Service in the event of their being unsuccessful at their second appearance before the Admiralty Interview Board, must submit their application form by the closing date announced in the *Conspicua* issued by the Civil Service Commission, and must not delay until the results of the interviews held in connection with their earlier candidature are known.

VIII.—SWIMMING CERTIFICATE

23. Before entry, a certificate from the school or other responsible authority must be forwarded to the Commandant General, Royal Marines, that the candidate is able to swim at least 50 yards.

IX.—CONDITIONS OF ENTRY

24. Candidates must be unmarried and are not permitted to marry until they have completed all phases of their training.

25. A candidate will not be accepted if he is not, in the opinion of the Admiralty, in all respects suitable to hold a commission in the Royal Marines.

26. Successful candidates will be appointed as Second Lieutenants, Royal Marines, and receive the pay and allowances of that rank from the date of joining.

27. Officers will be considered as on probation until they have completed all their courses of instruction and training and have been successful in all the examinations mentioned below.

28. The final order of seniority of Officers will be determined by the results of all their professional (naval and military) examinations during the probationary period of their service.

29. At the end of training the Lieutenant who is the most outstanding of any year's entry may be awarded a revolver, or his personal sword may be suitably inscribed at the public expense and a sum equivalent to the difference between the cost of a sword and the cost of the inscription granted to him, the award being based on the aggregate results of the examination held.

30. An Officer may be removed from the Service if in the opinion of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty:—

- (a) he fails to reach a satisfactory standard in his work; or
- (b) his conduct is unsatisfactory; or
- (c) he does not display the qualities required of a Royal Marines Officer.

X.—UNIFORM

31. A list of uniform required on joining is sent to all successful candidates.

32. An outfit allowance is payable on entry and is supplemented by free issues of clothing. This allowance, together with the free issues, is sufficient to provide all the essential uniform required by the Officer while under training. The outfit allowance may, at Admiralty discretion, be paid to the Officer's parent or guardian if a claim is received before payment is made to the Officer.

XI.—COURSES OF INSTRUCTION AND TRAINING

33. The programme of training for Second Lieutenants is carried out in three phases. Phase I consists of 17 months instruction in the United Kingdom, Phase II one of year's service in a Commando, and

Phase III of a further 4 months instruction in the United Kingdom. Details are as follows:—

<i>Instruction</i>	<i>Length in weeks</i>	<i>Location</i>
<i>Phase I</i>		
Initial Training	12	Infantry Training Centre R.M.
Military Training	34	Infantry Training Centre R.M.
Naval Training	12	Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth and Dartmouth Training Squadron
Commando Training	6	Infantry Training Centre R.M.

<i>Phase II</i>		
Regimental Training	52	Operational Commando

<i>Phase III</i>		
Platoon Commanders' Course	8	Army School of Infantry
Amphibious Training	4	Joint Services Amphibious Warfare Centre
Flying Training	2	Fleet Air Arm Station

34. Leave is granted throughout training at the appropriate scales.

35. Physical and Recreational Training, Equestrian and Initiative Training are included in certain courses carried out at Royal Marines units.

36. Marks are allotted at the end of most courses on the results of examination and for general qualities, powers of leadership and work done.

37. Officers are given the acting rank of Lieutenant after 2 years and 4 months from date of entry.

XII.—APPLICATIONS FROM OTHER COMMONWEALTH COUNTRIES

38. The Governments of other Commonwealth countries are allowed to nominate exceptionally for appointment to Second Lieutenant, outside the normal entry arrangements, specially recommended candidates belonging to families resident in those Commonwealth countries. Such candidates must actually reside and receive their education in the Commonwealth country. They will be required to undergo an examination on the lines shown in Appendix I and to pass a Naval Interview Board.

39. Nominations should normally be forwarded through the Secretary of State for Commonwealth Relations or the Secretary of State for the Colonies as appropriate, and must reach the Admiralty at least 9 months before the particular entry for which the candidate is eligible by age (at least 10 months for the February examination). A nominated candidate must attain a standard not below that of the lowest successful United Kingdom candidate in the competitive examination.

40. Enquiries should be addressed first to the Government of the Commonwealth country concerned, and should be made before the prospective candidate reaches the age of 16 years 10 months.

APPENDIX I

EDUCATIONAL REQUIREMENTS

Preliminary Educational Qualification

1. Before admission to the written examination (see paragraph 1 of the regulations) candidates must possess one of the following:—

- (a) *A General Certificate of Education* showing passes (not necessarily at the same examination) in (i) English Language, and (ii) any two of the following subjects:—

English Literature.	Mathematics or Pure Geography.	Mathematics.
History (see Note 1).	Applied Mathematics.	Religious Knowledge.
Physics.	Latin.	Chemistry.
Greek.	Greek.	Physics-and-Chemistry
French.	French.	(see Note 2).

German.
Spanish.
Italian.
Russian.

Botany.
Zoology.
Biology (see Note 3).
General Science or
Additional General
Science (see Note 4).
Geometrical Drawing
or Geometrical and
Mechanical (or Ma-
chine) Drawing or
Technical Drawing.

Note 1.—Any one of the subjects recognised by the examining bodies will be accepted, e.g., History, History of the British Empire, Foreign History, Ancient History, etc.

Note 2.—Physics-and-Chemistry may not be offered with Physics or Chemistry.

Note 3.—Biology may not be offered with Botany or Zoology.

Note 4.—General Science or Additional General Science may not be offered if any other science subject is chosen.

- (b) *A Scottish Leaving Certificate* showing passes on the lower grade in (i) English, and (ii) any two of the following subjects:—

Geography.	Technical	German.
History.	Subjects.	Spanish.
Mathematics.	Latin.	Italian.
Science.	Greek.	Russian.
	French.	

Passes in subjects at the Scottish Universities Preliminary Examination will be accepted as equivalent to passes in the Scottish Leaving Certificate Examination. A pass on the higher grade in English or Science, whether gained at the Scottish Leaving Certificate Examination or the Scottish Universities Preliminary Examination, will be accepted as the equivalent of a pass in two subjects on the lower grade if the Scottish Education Department certifies that the appropriate standard was reached in both papers set in the subjects concerned.

A candidate educated in Scotland who has not for any reason gained the required passes in the Scottish Leaving Certificate or the Scottish Universities Preliminary Examination should consult his headmaster.

- (c) *A Grammar School Senior Certificate issued by the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland* or evidence of having obtained passes in the Northern Ireland Grammar School Senior Certificate Examination in English Language and two other subjects chosen from the list in (a) above.
- (d) A statement from the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland showing that a candidate educated in Northern Ireland and not in possession of any of the qualifications given in (a) to (c) above has attained a standard equivalent to that of the General Certificate of Education under (a) above.
- (e) Evidence of having obtained appropriate qualifications in any other examination or combination of examinations which in the opinion of the Civil Service Commissioners is of equal or higher standard.

2. A candidate who is awaiting the result of his General Certificate (or equivalent) examination will be accepted as a provisional candidate, but will not be allowed to compete unless he produces evidence that he has obtained the necessary passes before the beginning of the written examination. If a candidate has not yet received his Certificate, a statement from the Examining Body to the effect that he has passed the examination will be accepted.

3. Exceptionally, a candidate who has been prevented from obtaining one of the qualifications

named above by circumstances outside his control may, at the discretion of the Commissioners, be admitted to the examination if he can produce a statement from a suitable person (e.g., his Headmaster) that his general education is up to the required standard. He must also produce a statement from a responsible person (not a relative) about the circumstances which prevented him from obtaining the necessary qualifications.

4. A naval rating or naval apprentice who has not taken the General Certificate of Education examination may be allowed to compete for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines if he produces, when requested by the Civil Service Commissioners, a statement from the Senior Instructor Officer of the Royal Naval Training Establishment concerned that his general education is up to the standard required to obtain the necessary passes in that examination.

5. A candidate educated in a Commonwealth country or elsewhere abroad must produce evidence satisfactory to the Civil Service Commissioners that he has attained a standard equivalent to that required of candidates educated in this country.

Subjects of Examination

6. The following subjects will be set:—

Part I.—Compulsory Subjects	Maximum Marks
(1) English	200
(2) General Paper	100
(3) Elementary Mathematics "B"*	100
Part II.—Optional Subjects	
(4) Latin	200
(5) Greek	200
(6) French	200
(7) German	200
(8) Spanish	200
(9) History	200
(10) Geography	200
(11) Pure Mathematics	200
(12) Applied Mathematics	200
(13) Physics	200
(14) Chemistry	200
(15) Biology	200
(16) English Literature	200

7. In Part I all candidates must offer English, the General Paper and Elementary Mathematics "B," and must reach a qualifying standard in Elementary Mathematics "B."

8. In Part II candidates may offer any two subjects. The standard of Part II subjects will be appropriate to candidates of average ability who have done one year's work in the Sixth form.

9. The qualifying standard in Elementary Mathematics "B" will approach that of the pass at Ordinary level in the General Certificate of Education.

10. A copy of the syllabus may be obtained on application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6, Burlington Gardens, London, W.1. Copies of papers set in previous examinations may be obtained on payment from H.M. Stationery Office at addresses given in the footnote to paragraph 18 of the regulations, or through any bookseller.

* Candidates for First Appointments in the Royal Marines or the Royal Military Academy, Sandhurst who are also candidates for Naval Cadetships must also take Elementary Mathematics "A" and Elementary Physics and reach the necessary qualifying standards for the Services concerned in each paper.

A candidate who fails by a narrow margin to reach the qualifying standard in Mathematics "A" or "B" and/or Elementary Physics may be regarded as qualified if, in the opinion of the Civil Service Commissioners, he reaches a satisfactory standard in the corresponding Mathematics and/or Physics Papers, in Part II.

Exemption from the Written Examination

11. Candidates for First Appointments in the Royal Marines who possess the educational qualifications set out below, and are recommended by their Headmasters, will not have to qualify at the written examination before taking part in the tests of personal qualities. Candidates wishing to claim exemption from the examination should apply to the Admiralty, N.C.W. Branch (Cadets), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1. Applications will be accepted up to the day before the date announced for the beginning of the written examination, but candidates are urged to send in their applications at the earliest possible moment.

12. The educational qualifications required of candidates claiming exemption from the written examination are the possession of:—

- (a) *A General Certificate of Education, or a Grammar School Senior Certificate awarded by the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland*, showing passes in (i) English Language, (ii) Mathematics, (iii) an approved Science,* or a language other than English, (iv) and (v) two other subjects.** Passes must be obtained at the Advanced level in at least two of the four subjects other than English Language.† The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination;‡

or

- (b) *A Scottish Leaving Certificate* showing passes in (i) English, (ii) Mathematics, (iii) Science, or a language other than English, (iv) and (v) two other subjects.‡ Passes must be obtained on the Higher Grade in English and at least two other subjects. The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination.§

13. A candidate for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines may also claim exemption from the written examination if he has obtained passes in the *General Certificate of Education or Northern Ireland Grammar School Senior Certificate examination* in English Language and four other subjects** one of which must be either Mathematics, or an approved Science* or a language other than English. Passes must be obtained at Advanced level in three of the four subjects other than English Language, unless the candidate has been awarded a Distinction in two Advanced level subjects, in which case a third Advanced level subject will not be required.† The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination.‡

14. A candidate for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines, educated in Scotland, may also claim exemption from the written examination if he has obtained passes in the *Scottish Leaving Certificate Examination or the Scottish Universities Preliminary Examination* in English and four other subjects,** one of which must be either Mathematics, or an approved Science,* or a language other than English. Passes must be obtained in the Higher Grade in English and at least three other subjects. The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination§.

15. A candidate educated in Northern Ireland, if he is not in possession of one of the qualifications set out in paragraphs 12(a) and 13 must produce a statement from the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland showing that he has attained an equivalent standard.

16. Qualifications at the appropriate level obtained in any examination or combination of examinations which in the opinion of the Admiralty is of equivalent or higher standard will be accepted in place of the General Certificate of Education examination.§

17. As fully qualified exempted candidates will not be required to take the written part of the Entrance Examination, their applications for admission to the competition should be made in writing to the Admiralty, N.C.W. Branch (Cadets), Queen Anne's

Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1. There is no fee for candidates who are granted exemption from the written examination.

18. A candidate who is within the age limits laid down, but:—

- (a) intends to sit for a University Scholarship examination or for the General Certificate of Education at Advanced or Scholarship level, or
- (b) wishes to sit at Ordinary level,

in order to complete the educational qualification required under paragraphs 12 or 13 above, may submit an application to enter as a provisionally exempted candidate, provided that the result of this examination will be known before the beginning of the next following Navy, Army and Air Force examination. Such a candidate should inform the Admiralty of the result of his Scholarship or General Certificate of Education examination as soon as possible. Attendance before the Admiralty Interview Board will not necessarily be delayed for these results, but final acceptance for a cadetship will remain conditional on the possession of the required educational qualifications.

19. Candidates who wish to take the written examination and at the same time apply for provisional exemption should send all their documents to the Civil Service Commission. If such a candidate qualifies in the written examination his name will be withdrawn from the list of candidates claiming provisional exemption.

APPENDIX II

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR FIRST APPOINTMENTS IN THE ROYAL MARINES

In general, physical defects of body, impediment of speech, defect of sight or hearing, and predisposition to constitutional or hereditary disease or weakness will cause rejection, if these defects are of such a nature as to render the candidate incapable of performing general duties in the Royal Marines ashore and afloat, in any part of the world, throughout his period of service. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated within the past three years and is prepared to be re-vaccinated when considered necessary by the Naval authorities.

In order to prevent candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Marines, it is suggested that they undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner. It is to be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it

* For approved Sciences see the science subjects given in the list in paragraph 1(a) above. Geography and Geometrical Drawing (or Geometrical and Mechanical or Machine Drawing or Technical Drawing) do not count as approved Science subjects for the purpose of this regulation.

† History with Foreign Texts will be accepted as two subjects at Advanced level, but passes at Ordinary or Advanced level in the languages studied as part of History with Foreign Texts cannot at the same time be counted towards the number of passes required under this section.

** The subjects may include Art or Music or Religious Knowledge, but not more than one of these. Practical and commercial subjects will not normally be accepted.

‡ The Notes 1-4 of paragraph 1(a) also apply to this Section.

§ A candidate educated in Scotland who for any reason does not hold the required passes in the Scottish Leaving Certificate or Scottish Universities Preliminary Examination should consult his Headmaster.

is by no means intended to take the place of the regular official physical examination. Specialists' reports will always be considered by the Admiralty Medical Board and (if any) should accompany the candidate at the time of his official examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. Poor physique, imperfect development or skeletal deformity, either hereditary or acquired, obesity. These are to be judged on their present or future effect on functional ability.

2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause, or are likely to cause, disability, or marked disfigurement. Diseases and deformity of the nails. Alopecia areata if chronic.

3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

5. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

6. Disease of the throat, palate, and tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of recurrent attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

7. Gross congenital defects of the jaws or gross defects due to accident or disease or gross oral sepsis.

8. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the thyroid gland. Hyperthyroidism. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding 5 years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

9. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding 5 years. Chronic disease of the chest.

10. Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.

11. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a

serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty. Migraine if severe. Any childhood history of asthma must be accompanied by clear evidence of freedom from attack for 5 years.

12. Undue swelling or distension of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

13. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

14. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

15. Hydrocele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis within the past 5 years. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

16. Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

17. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

18. Sea sickness.

19. Squint, deformity or any chronic disease of the eyes or eyelids. The standard of distant vision on entry is not less than Snellen 6/12 in each eye, tested separately without glasses. With glasses, vision must be at least 6/6 in each eye. For near vision, candidates must be able to read N5 with each eye without glasses. Hypermetropia exceeding 5.0 dioptres (under homatropine) or compound hypermetropic astigmatism exceeding 5.0 dioptres in the meridian of greater error will disqualify. Refraction (under homatropine) must show no myopic element. Candidates must possess stereoscopic vision. Heterophoria must not be excessive and the acceptable limits tested with the Maddox Rod at 6 metres are:—

Eso- and Exophoria	6 prism dioptres.
Hyperphoria	1 prism dioptre.

The minimum standard of colour vision is Standard 1. This standard of colour vision entails, in general terms, success in the complete Martin Lantern Test.

20. Candidates must be at least 5 ft. 5 in. in height.

APPENDIX III

NOTES ON PAY, ETC.

1. A Royal Marines Officer is paid 19s. a day on entry. When he reaches the acting rank of Lieutenant (see paragraph 37 of the regulations) he is paid £1 4s. a day.

2. The cost of the essential uniform and clothing required is met by an outfit allowance payable on entry with the addition of free issues of clothing.

3. Officers in the Royal Marines are not encouraged to cultivate expensive tastes and the Junior Officer under training can, with care, live within his pay and meet all normal current expenses. It should not, therefore, be necessary for parents or guardians to make personal allowances.

4. The full rates of pay and marriage allowances of Officers of the Royal Marines (General List) are shown at the beginning of this Appendix to the Navy List.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF OFFICERS FOR DUTIES AS PILOT OR OBSERVER ON THE SUPPLEMENTARY LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY

(The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations from time to time, but as much notice as possible will be given of alterations.)

Under this scheme of entry into the Royal Navy, appointments are, in the first instance, for 12 years on the Active List, followed by four years on the Reserve; but Officers will have the option of leaving on completion of 8 years' service, with a reduced gratuity, followed by 4 years on the Reserve. Whilst on the Reserve, Officers will only be liable for service in war or emergency.

2. Entries under this scheme will normally be made at intervals of 7 weeks throughout the year.

3. Successful candidates will be entered as Naval Air Cadets and, subject to satisfactory completion of

approximately 3 months' general naval training, will be appointed Midshipman or Acting Sub-Lieutenant, according to age and provided they are recommended as suitable. Subsequent training will be as set out in paragraph 23.

4. On completion of 6 years, Officers will be required to state whether they wish to remain for the full period of 12 years or, alternatively, to exercise the option to resign on completion of 8 years. Officers who are serving for 12 years but who are not awarded a permanent commission (see paragraph 5 below) may be offered an extension of service at the dis-

cretion of the Admiralty and according to requirements.

5. Service for 12 years will carry an entitlement to consideration for a permanent commission on the Supplementary List, the number available depending on the requirements of the Service. Although there will be no regular opportunities for transfer from the Supplementary List to the General List, outstanding Officers may, in exceptional circumstances, be transferred to a permanent commission on the General List.

6. On leaving the Active List on completion of 12 years, Officers will be eligible for a tax-free gratuity of £4,000; those who leave on completion of 8 years will be eligible for a tax-free gratuity of £1,500. Officers who are selected for a permanent commission will not be eligible for this gratuity, but will be eligible for retired pay or gratuity under the regulations in force for permanent Officers, and will be allowed to count their actual service on this commission towards such retired pay or gratuity. Extensions of service beyond 12 years will earn further gratuity at the rate of £400 per annum.

7. A Naval Air Cadet receives pay at the rate of 11s. 6d. per day. This is sufficient to enable him to meet current expenses. Mess contributions of junior officers are limited by stringent regulations, and it should therefore not be necessary for parents or guardians to make personal allowances. The scales of pay, flying pay and marriage allowance are shown under the heading "Pay and Allowances of Officers."

Age Limits

8. Applicants must have attained the age of 17 years but must not have attained the age of 23 years on the date of making application.

9. Applicants will be required to forward to the Admiralty with their applications, an extract from the register of birth (or, if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence accompanied by a statutory declaration made by a parent or guardian before a magistrate giving the exact date of his birth). Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth.

Nationality

10. Applicants must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the applicant's entry. The burden of proof of the nationality of the applicants will rest upon the applicants or, in the case of those under 21 years of age, on their parents or guardians who, if they are in doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Applicants not of pure European descent must be domiciled in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

11. Applicants who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy. Such applicants, or their parents or guardians, are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility.

Physical Standard

12. Candidates will be required, irrespective of whether they have been passed fit in connection with a previous examination, to present themselves for medical examination and must be found physically fit for flying duties in the Royal Navy. Physical defect of body, impediment of speech, defect of sight or hearing, and predisposition to constitutional or hereditary disease or weakness will cause rejection, if these defects are of such a nature as to render the candidate unfit for aircrew duties. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated within the past 3 years and is prepared to be re-vaccinated when considered necessary by the Naval Authorities.

13. Details of physical requirements for candidates are contained in Appendix below.

14. The attention of applicants is particularly invited to the advice in paragraph 1 of Appendix I.

Experience at recent examinations has shown that an undue number of candidates have been found to be suffering from defects sufficiently serious to cause their rejection on medical grounds. Had they been examined beforehand, as advised, unnecessary expense and disappointment might have been avoided.

Educational Qualification

15. All candidates MUST forward with their applications evidence that they possess one of the following qualifications:—

- (a) General Certificate(s) of Education showing passes at the Ordinary Level in
 - (i) English Language
 - (ii) Mathematics and
 - (iii) two other subjects from the list given in paragraph 16 below;
- (b) a Scottish Leaving Certificate showing passes in the Lower Grade in English, Mathematics and two other subjects from the list given in paragraph 16.
- (c) A Grammar School Senior Certificate issued by the Ministry of Education of Northern Ireland in 1952 or after, showing a pass at ordinary level in English Language, Mathematics (Traditional or Alternative) and in two other subjects from the list in paragraph 16.
- (d) an Overseas School Certificate issued by the University of Cambridge Local Examinations Syndicate (or the equivalent) showing credit passes in English, Mathematics and two other subjects from the list in paragraph 16.
- (e) a Matriculation Certificate issued by the University of London, or any other certificate which, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is of equivalent or higher standard.

16.—

English Literature	Applied Mathematics or
General Paper	Mechanics
Geography	Physics
History*	Chemistry
Latin	Physics-with-Chemistry
Greek	(not acceptable in addition to either Physics or Chemistry)
German	any one of these subjects
French	languages
Spanish	will be accepted
Italian	accepted
Russian	accepted
	Botany
	Zoology
	Biology
	Geology
	General Science or Additional General Science

* Any one of the subjects recognised by the examining bodies will be accepted, e.g. History, History of the British Empire, Foreign History, Ancient History, etc.

17. If a candidate has passed one of the above examinations but has not yet received the actual certificate, a certified statement from the examining body (not the Headmaster) that he has been successful and has obtained passes in the required subjects will be accepted.

Tests of Personal Qualities and Flying Aptitude

18. Applicants who satisfy the educational requirements and are accepted as candidates will be required to undergo flying aptitude and grading tests at the Royal Air Force Station, Hornchurch. Candidates who pass these tests will proceed to R.N. establishments in the Portsmouth Command for a medical examination and preliminary and final interviews. The full procedure will occupy about 5 days.

19. Second-class rail or bus fares incurred in travelling in connection with these tests, from the candidate's normal place of residence, will be paid by the Admiralty if they exceed the sum of 7s. 6d. Lodging and food will be provided free of charge, to candidates whilst they are undergoing the selection procedure, but no other expenses, such as meals on journey or loss of wages, are allowed.

Applications

20. Application must be made on the appropriate form, which will be supplied on request by letter, addressed to the Director of Naval Recruiting, Officer Entry Section, Queen Anne's Mansions, London, S.W.1. The form must be completed in the applicant's own handwriting and returned to the above address, together with the documentary evidence of birth and educational qualifications.

21. Any applicant who has filled up and returned the application form but has not received an acknowledgement of it within 4 complete days should write at once to the Officer Entry Section, at the above address. Failure to do so will deprive the applicant of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

22. Candidates who have passed the aptitude tests and the medical examination for aircrew duties, but who fail the interview, are allowed three attempts at entry under this scheme, provided they are still within the age limits, but 6 months must elapse before a candidate can attend a further interview.

Conditions of Entry and Service

23. The acceptance of a candidate, and his allocation to Pilot or Observer duties, will be at the sole discretion of the Admiralty and subject to the number of vacancies available at the date of entry.

24. Before a candidate's entry as a Cadet, a certificate by the school or other authority must be forwarded to the Secretary of the Admiralty to the effect that the candidate is able to swim at least 50 yards.

25. The Admiralty reserve the right to terminate an appointment at any time if, in their opinion:

- (a) the standard of work is unsatisfactory or, under certain circumstances, the Officer fails to perform the aviation duties for which he was primarily entered;
- (b) conduct is unsatisfactory; or
- (c) the qualities required of a Naval Officer are not being sufficiently developed.

26. Should an Officer be invalided, he will receive proportionate gratuity (subject to the normal provision that any such gratuity is liable to be reduced or withheld if the disability was due to causes within the Officer's own control). This gratuity will be calculated as follows:—

- (a) *If invalided before completing 8 years' service.* A gratuity at the rate of £140 a year in respect of the first 18 months of service, and at the rate of £200 a year in respect of service beyond the first 18 months.
- (b) *If invalided after completion of 8 years but before completion of 12 years' service.* A gratuity of £1,500 in respect of the first 8 years' service, and at the rate of £825 a year in respect of service beyond 8 years.

An Officer who, for any other reason, does not complete his full period of service on the Active List will not be entitled to any gratuity: but an award, either at the full rate or at a reduced rate to be decided by the Admiralty, may be sanctioned, subject to a minimum period of service of 18 months and possession of the flying badge, in the following circumstances:

- (a) for an Officer compulsorily transferred to the reserve, required to relinquish his commission or to resign;
- (b) for an Officer transferred to the reserve at his own request.

27. The gratuity is intended to assist Officers' resettlement in civil life and is, therefore, not payable to the estate of an Officer who dies or is killed while serving on the Active List. A special gratuity of not less than £200 is, however, normally paid to the widow; or if there are children but no widow, this gratuity may be paid in part or in whole for the benefit of the children.

Gratuities and/or pensions are also payable under

Ministry of Pensions' regulations to the widows, etc., of Officers whose death is due to their service.

(Officers serving on Short Service commissions will be eligible for gratuities in accordance with paragraph 1 of the rules governing payment of Gratuities to Officers on the Supplementary List and Short Service Officers.)

Duration of Course of Training

28. Successful candidates will be entered as Naval Air Cadets and will be given approximately 3 months general naval training. On completion of this training they will be promoted to Midshipman, or, if they have attained the age of 21, to the rank of Acting Sub-Lieutenant, provided they are recommended as suitable to hold these ranks. Pilots will then undergo flying courses lasting about 12 months, and on successful completion will be awarded the flying badge. This will be followed by operational flying training. Observers will undergo basic and specialist courses lasting in all about 9 months, on completion of which the flying badge is awarded.

29. Officers serving as Midshipmen will be promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenants after 1 year 4 months in the rank of Midshipman, or on attainment of the age of 19 years 6 months, whichever is the later, subject to satisfactory completion of basic and applied flying training and to recommendation for promotion. Those Officers who reach the age of 21 before completing 1 year 4 months in the rank of Midshipman may be promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenant at age 21, provided that they are recommended as suitable to hold this rank.

30. Total time to be served as Sub-Lieutenant (acting and confirmed) before promotion to Lieutenant will be from 1 year 8 months to 3 years according to time gained on results obtained during courses.

General

31. The Admiralty will provide the Cadets with all the articles of uniform and clothing required on entry. Apart from incidental expenses, e.g. laundry charges, the cost of maintenance while on leave, and the costs of travel to destinations outside the United Kingdom when proceeding on leave or returning from leave, no form of expense will fall on the parent or guardian or cadet.

On award of the flying badge an officer receives a uniform grant of approximately £88 plus a free issue of certain articles of clothing from service sources. The cash grant in respect of officers under 21 years of age, may be paid direct to the parent or guardian, if application is made before the officer is promoted.

32. In the event of termination of appointment within 12 months of entry, the Admiralty will require return of the principal items of uniform and equipment. A charge will be raised against the Cadet, or his parent or guardian, in respect of any specified item(s) not so returned.

33. The Cadet will be entitled without charge to medical and dental treatment while under training; and, when on leave, may consult the local Admiralty Surgeon and Agent, if necessary. The repayment of expenses incurred through consulting a civil medical practitioner will be considered by the Admiralty should an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent not be available, or for other exceptional reasons.

34. A Cadet entered under this scheme must produce on joining, or on returning from leave, a health certificate to the effect that he has not suffered from, nor been exposed to, infectious disease during the previous 30 days.

35. Letters concerning Cadets should be addressed to the Commanding Officer of the Establishment or Ship in which he is training, and not to the Captain by name.

36. Parents or guardians of Cadets must, in all cases of a permanent change of address, inform the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch), and the Commanding Officer of the Ship.

APPENDIX

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR AIRCREW DUTIES IN THE ROYAL NAVY AS PILOT OR OBSERVER.

With a view to preventing candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner.

It is to be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the regular official physical examination. Specialist's reports will always be considered by the Admiralty Medical Board and (if any) should accompany the candidate at the time of his official examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.

2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause, or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.

3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforation of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

5. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eye or eyelids.

6. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

7. Disease of the throat, palate or tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of recurrent attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

8. Abnormality, disease or injury affecting the normal function of the jaws. Gross oral sepsis.*

9. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the thyroid gland. Hyperthyroidism. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding 5 years and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

10. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding 5 years. Chronic disease of the chest.

11. Functional or organic disease of the heart or blood vessels.

12. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty. Migraine if severe.

13. Undue swelling or distortion of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

14. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

15. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

16. Hydrocoele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis within the past 5 years. Varicocele, if it

clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

17. Fistula or fissure of the anus, haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

18. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion or deformities of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

19. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated during the 3 years preceding the date of his entry.

20. Sea or air sickness.

Height, Weight, and Leg Length Measurements

The requirements are as follows:—

Height: 64 in. minimum; 78 in. maximum.

Leg Length: 39 in. minimum (Pilots only).

Weight: 200 lb. maximum.

Fractional deviations from these limits will entail rejection.

(Note.—Leg length is measured with the candidate sitting, his buttocks firmly against a wall and the measurement is taken from the wall to the ball of the heel.)

Visual Standards

The minimum standard of distant vision on entry is Snellen 6/6 in one eye and not less than Snellen 6/12 in the other eye without glasses. The defect must be due solely to error of refraction. For near vision the candidate must be able to read Snellen, D=0.5 (Jaeger, 1) with each eye separately without the aid of glasses.

Hypermetropia (under homotropine) must not exceed the following limits: In the better eye, Hypermetropia, 1.5 dioptre. Simple hypermetropic astigmatism, 0.75 dioptre. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism 1.5 dioptre (of which not more than 0.75 dioptre may be due to astigmatism) in the meridian of greater error. In the worse eye, hypermetropia, 2.5 dioptres. Simple hypermetropic astigmatism, 0.75 dioptre. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism 2.5 dioptres (of which not more than 0.75 dioptre may be due to astigmatism) in the meridian of greater error.

The fields of vision must be normal (confrontation test).

The candidate is required to pass special tests of the ocular muscle balance and stereoscopic vision. The results of these tests are viewed as a whole by the Central Air Medical Board and mere attainment of the limits laid down does not necessarily ensure acceptance. For guidance, however, a summary of the limits required in these tests is given below:—

Maddox rod test	Exophoria 0.6 Prism D	} For (at 20 ft. distance) } Pilots
	Esophoria 0.6 Prism D	
	Hyperphoria 0.1 Prism D	

Convergence	10 cms. at least	} only
Accommodation	11 cms. at least, with due allowance for hypermetropia	

Bishop Harman diaphragm test	Exophoric response 4
	Esophoric response 5

Cover Test Rapid recovery of fixation is necessary.

Colour perception must be Standard I. This standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in the complete Martin Lantern test.

* i.e., 7 teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however, possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good.

Parents or guardians must arrange for dental defects in accepted candidates to be remedied prior to joining.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF OFFICERS IN THE ELECTRICAL SPECIALISATION ON THE SUPPLEMENTARY LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY

(NOTE.—The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations from time to time, but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations.)

1. Entries from civil life will normally be made once a year in November.

Conditions of Entry

2. The acceptance of a candidate will be at the sole discretion of the Admiralty and subject to the number of vacancies available at the date of entry.

An Officer must be prepared to serve at sea or ashore anywhere in the world.

3. Appointments will be in the first instance for 3, 4 or 5 years on the Active List, followed by 4 years on the Emergency List. Whilst on the Emergency List Officers will be liable for service only in war or emergency.

Officers holding National Service Commissions

4. Service on the Supplementary List of the Royal Navy counts against the liability for National Service. Officers holding National Service Commissions with suitable qualifications may transfer to the Supplementary List at any time during their full time naval service. The date of transfer to the Supplementary List will be at Admiralty discretion and will normally be from the date of the acceptance of the application by the Admiralty.

Officers holding National Service Commissions who are accepted for transfer to the Supplementary List will be allowed to count their full pay mobilised service for the purposes of increments of pay and promotion up to a maximum of 18 months' commissioned Service.

Educational Qualifications

5. Candidates must be Graduate Members of the Institution of Electrical Engineers or of the British Institution of Radio Engineers, or hold qualifications which exempt them from Sections A and B of the old, or Parts I and II of the new, I.E.E. Examination. Application may be made in anticipation of these qualifications being obtained. Arrangements could then be made to enable the Admiralty to reach a decision on the selection of the candidate immediately he qualifies educationally.

Age Limits

6. Applicants must have attained the age of 21 years but not have reached the age of 36 on the first day of the month of entry. The lower age limit may be waived in the case of a candidate liable for National Service, if he is otherwise qualified.

Civilian applicants will be required to forward to the Admiralty, with their applications, an extract from the register of birth, or, if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence accompanied by a statutory declaration made by a parent or guardian before a magistrate giving the exact date of his birth. Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth.

Nationality

7. Applicants must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the applicant's entry. The burden of proof of the nationality of the applicants will rest upon the candidates or, in the case of those under 21 years of age, on their parents or guardians who, if they are in doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Applicants not of pure European descent must be domiciled in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

Applicants who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy. Such candidates, or their parents or guardians, are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility.

6+ (19)

Interview

8. Candidates (excluding serving Officers) will be required to appear before a Selection Board, and a naval medical board. Second class rail or bus fares incurred for this purpose can be claimed from the Admiralty after the interview, if they exceed a total of 7s. 6d. from the candidate's normal place of residence. No other expenses, such as meals on the journey, or loss of wages, are allowed.

Physical Standards

9. It is important that candidates should have been thoroughly examined by their own doctor, in relation to the standards set out in Appendix I of the regulations for the Cadet entry into the General List of the Royal Navy in the Electrical Specialisation before they send their applications to the Admiralty: much time is lost and disappointment caused by the discovery of defects which would have been revealed by such an examination and remedied in time. Candidates will be passed by the medical board only if found physically fit for service in the Royal Navy.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE

Training

10. Successful candidates will be entered in the rank of Acting Electrical Sub-Lieutenant and will undergo courses lasting approximately 9 months, mostly at the Electrical Schools. Candidates will be trained either to carry out the duties of Electrical Officer of a small ship or of Electrical Officer of an Air Squadron. Subject to satisfactory progress, and provided they are recommended by their Commanding Officers, candidates will be confirmed in the rank of Electrical Sub-Lieutenant after 6 months' commissioned service. Any Officer failing to reach a satisfactory standard during training may be discharged at Admiralty discretion, or given a further period of instruction.

Promotion

11. Promotion to the rank of Electrical Lieutenant will normally be after 18 months' service as an Electrical Sub-Lieutenant (acting and confirmed time to count).

Seniority as an Electrical Lieutenant may be ante-dated up to a maximum of 4 months, this additional seniority being calculated on the results of the course at the Electrical School. A further period of 4 months may be awarded if the Officer has a First Class Honours Degree in appropriate subjects and 2 months if he has a Second Class Honours Degree.

An Officer will be considered for promotion to Electrical Lieutenant-Commander on attaining 8 years' seniority as an Electrical Lieutenant.

Extension of Service

12. At any time before the last 3 months of his term of service on the Active List, an Officer may apply through the normal Service channels to extend his service by 1 or 2 years up to a total of 5 years' service, and by 3, 4 or 5 years up to a maximum period of service of 10 years.

An extension to the Supplementary List Officer's present term of service by one period only up to a maximum of 6 months may also be requested provided this does not make his total period of service on the Active List exceed 10 years.

Transfer to the General List

13. Transfer to the General List will be made only in the most exceptional circumstances.

Uniform

14. A gratuity of £116 towards the provision of the necessary outfit of uniform is payable to new entries

in addition to a free issue of certain articles of clothing, augmented as necessary for the provision of tropical clothing on appointment abroad. A reduced allowance is payable to candidates with previous Naval Service as Officers.

Gratuity

15. At the end of his period on the Supplementary List under this scheme, an Officer will be eligible for a gratuity (free of tax) of £135 for each year's service.

If he fails to complete the full period of Active List service which he has undertaken he will be awarded a gratuity in accordance with the general regulations set out in this Appendix.

Pay

16. The rates of pay and marriage allowance of officers of the Electrical Specialisation are shown under the heading "Pay and Allowances of Officers".

REGULATIONS FOR CHAPLAINS, R.N.

CHURCH OF ENGLAND ENTRY

1. To render a candidate eligible for appointment as a Chaplain (Church of England) in the Royal Navy he must fulfil the following conditions:—

- (a) he must be an ordained Deacon and Priest of the Church of England, or admitted to the same Holy Orders by the lawful authority of one of the Churches within the Realm of Great Britain and Ireland which are in communion with the Church of England.
- (b) after entry he must not hold any benefice with a Cure of Souls.
- (c) he must produce satisfactory testimonials from the Lord Bishop of the Diocese in which he was last licensed, addressed to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty.
- (d) his age must not exceed 34, except in certain exceptional cases.
- (e) he must have been examined by the Chaplain of the Fleet, and reported by him to be in every respect a fit and proper person to serve as Chaplain in Her Majesty's Service.
- (f) he must be pronounced physically fit for service as a Chaplain by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

2. Every Chaplain appointed for service must, as a condition to such appointment, receive a special ecclesiastical licence from the Archbishop of Canterbury and his successors, such licence to be one capable of recognition by all Bishops and other Authorities of the Church of England throughout the world during the period such Chaplain shall remain on the Active List of the Royal Navy.

3. In the event of discharge after short service the names of Chaplains who are recommended will be specially brought to the notice of the Church authorities.

CHURCH OF SCOTLAND AND FREE CHURCHES

ENTRY

4. To render a candidate eligible for appointment as a Chaplain (Church of Scotland and Free Churches) in the Royal Navy, he must fulfil the following conditions:—

- (a) he must be an ordained Minister of one of the group of Churches comprising the Church of Scotland and Free Churches.
- (b) he must have been interviewed by the Principal Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Free Churches, Admiralty.

Applications

17. Application must be made on the appropriate form, which will be supplied on request by letter, addressed to the Director of Naval Recruiting, Officer Entry Section, Queen Anne's Mansions, London, S.W.1. The form must be completed in the applicant's own handwriting and returned, with the documentary evidence of birth and educational qualifications, to the Secretary of the Admiralty, N.C.W. Branch (Room 534), Queen Anne's Mansions, London, S.W.1.

Any candidate who has completed and returned the application form but has not received an acknowledgment of it within 4 complete days should write at once to the Secretary of the Admiralty, N.C.W. Branch (Room 534), at the above address. Failure to do so will deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

Applications from serving Officers are to be submitted to Commanding Officers who should forward them to the Admiralty accompanied by a report on Form S. 206.

- (c) his age must not exceed 34, except in certain exceptional cases. A copy of birth certificate should be furnished after interview with the Principal Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Free Churches.
- (d) after entry he must not hold any other Charge.
- (e) he must be pronounced physically fit for service as a Chaplain by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

ROMAN CATHOLIC ENTRY

5. To render a candidate eligible for appointment as a Chaplain (Roman Catholic) in the Royal Navy he must fulfil the following conditions:—

- (a) he must be a Roman Catholic Priest and be nominated for entry by the R.C. Ordinary of H.M. Forces.
- (b) after entry he must not hold any benefice with a Cure of Souls.
- (c) he must receive permission to apply for entry and produce satisfactory testimonials from the Bishop of his diocese, or if a Religious, from his Superior.
- (d) his age must not exceed 34, except in certain exceptional cases. A copy of birth certificate should be furnished after interview with the Principal R.C. Chaplain.
- (e) he must have been examined by the Principal R.C. Chaplain and reported by him to be in every respect a fit and proper person to serve as Chaplain in Her Majesty's Service.
- (f) he must be pronounced physically fit for service as a Chaplain by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

6. Every Roman Catholic Chaplain appointed for service must be in possession of Ecclesiastical Faculties from the R.C. Ordinary of H.M. Forces.

ALL DENOMINATIONS

Nationality

8. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. The burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidate, who, if in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity.

9. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

10. Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry in the Royal Navy. Candidates are, therefore, advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty in such circumstances.

Visual Standard

11. Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Times Roman N6 with either eye with glasses. There should be no history of asthenopia.

The refractive error should not exceed:—

- (a) 7 dioptres of hypermetropic or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homotropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.
 - (b) 7 dioptres of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homotropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.
- The fields of vision should be full. Colour Perception Standard III. This entails the recognition of red, green and white lights on the Martin Lantern at a distance of 5 feet. An alternating squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.

If the candidate possesses binocular vision, heterophoria must not exceed:—

Eso- and Exo-phoria	..	7 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria	..	2 prism dioptres

Dental Standard

12. The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. The candidate must make his own arrangements for any defects to be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

General

13. Chaplains will be appointed for a period of 4 years only in the first instance. Chaplains leaving the Service on the expiration of a Short Service engagement will be placed on an Emergency List and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent 4 years. A Chaplain who, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is unsuitable for the Naval Service may be discharged at any time. In addition if the ecclesiastical authorities of the R.C. Church are not satisfied with the conduct of a Chaplain (R.C.) the Admiralty will take note of their objection.

14. Resignation before the expiration of 4 years' service may be permitted, in special circumstances, at the discretion of the Admiralty.

PAY, RETIRED PAY, ETC.

15. The pay, allowances, retired pay, etc., of Chaplains are contained under those headings in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

16. In certain circumstances widows are eligible for pensions with allowances for children as provided in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

MISCELLANEOUS

17. All Chaplains must be prepared to serve in any part of the world.

18. Chaplains on board ship are virtualised under the usual conditions for Naval Officers, i.e., they are required to pay the usual mess subscriptions. When detached for duty in circumstances which render the ordinary service virtualising unavailable they are entitled to Provision Allowance.

19. Chaplains, R.N., are required to wear Naval uniform, the initial cost of which is met by a cash allowance and a free issue of certain items of clothing.

REGULATIONS FOR INSTRUCTOR OFFICERS, R.N.

ENTRY

1. Entry into the Instructor Branch, R.N., will in the first instance be on a Short Service basis under the following regulations:—

Candidates must have attained the age of 21 years and must not have reached the age of 36 years on the date of entry. The lower age limit may be waived in the case of candidates liable for National Service. They must be recommended for entry by the Director of the Naval Education Service.

2. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. The burden of clear proof of the nationality of the candidate will rest with him and if he is in any doubt he should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy. Candidates are, therefore, advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty, as to their eligibility for entry if possessing double nationality.

3. Candidates must possess a degree or the equivalent or acceptable teaching qualifications.

The majority of entries will be from candidates with qualifications in Mathematics, Science (Physics, Chemistry or Metallurgy with Mathematics as a Subsidiary Subject), Engineering (Mechanical, Electrical, Aeronautical or Civil); but a proportion with qualifications in Arts subjects will be required. Experience in teaching is desirable. Instructor Officers entered with first or second class Honours Degrees are distinguished in the Navy List as Instructor Officers(†).

4. Candidates must be pronounced physically fit by the Medical Director-General of the Navy for general duties in the Instructor Branch.

Visual and Dental Standards on Entry

Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Times Roman N6 with either eye with glasses. There should be no history of asthenopia.

The refractive error should not exceed:

- (a) 7 dioptres of hypermetropia or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homotropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.
- (b) 7 dioptres of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homotropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

The fields of vision should be full.

Colour Perception The minimum standard of Colour Perception is Standard III. This entails the recognition of red, green and white lights on the Martin lantern at a distance of 5 feet.

An alternating squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) will be permitted.

If binocular vision is present heterophoria should not exceed:—

Eso- or Exo-phoria	..	7 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria	..	2 prism dioptres

The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. Any defects must be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Training

5. Instructor Officers will on entry normally undergo a course of instruction in one of the Naval Training Establishments. These courses include Navigation, technical and non-technical subjects and instructional technique. These are followed by a period of practical training, and experience at sea. Initial training generally lasts about 6 months. Officers with suitable qualifications in Mathematics or Science may be required on entry or at a later date to undergo a 5 months' course at the Royal Naval School of Meteorology.

Any officer who fails to qualify in his preliminary course may be discharged.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE

6. Instructor Officers (dagger) will be entered in the rank of Acting Instructor Lieutenant and will be confirmed in rank on satisfactory completion of 6 months' service, most of which will have been spent in preliminary training. On confirmation, their seniority as Instructor Lieutenant will be ante-dated to a date 2 years before the date of entry and they will receive pay appropriate to an Instructor Lieutenant of that seniority, from the date of completion of 6 months' service.

This ante-date of seniority will count during an Officer's short service (*see* paragraph 8) for the purpose of determining (a) his seniority and (b) his eligibility for increases of pay, and (c) for purposes of promotion. If, however, a Short Service Officer is transferred to the Permanent List (*see* paragraph 16) the ante-date of seniority will count for the above purposes but not as service towards retired pay.

Service before the age of 21 does not count for seniority purposes after transfer to the Permanent List, and Officers who were entered before this age will have their seniority adjusted on transfer.

7. Instructor Officers (non-dagger) will be entered in the rank of Instructor Sub-Lieutenant and will be promoted to Instructor Lieutenant after 1 year's satisfactory service.

8. All Officers will be entered, initially on a Short Service Commission for a period of 3, 4 or 5 years. At any time during the last year of his commission, but not less than 3 months before his commission is due to terminate, an Officer may apply through the normal Service channels for:—

- (a) his commission of 3 or 4 years to be extended by 1 or 2 years in order to convert it to one of 4 or 5 years' duration;
or
- (b) a new Short Service commission of 3, 4 or 5 years to follow immediately his existing commission;
or
- (c) an extension of his Short Service commission by any period up to a maximum of 6 months.

A report on Form S.206 should accompany each application for either (a) or (b) above.

No Officer can be permitted to serve for more than a total period of 10 years on Short Service commissions. Any extension under (c) above must fall within this maximum period and only one such extension can be allowed.

9. Officers who leave the Service at the end of their Short Service commission(s) will be eligible for a gratuity (free of tax) which will be paid at the end of their total period of service.

The (full) rates of gratuity are:—

After 3 years' service	£405
For each additional year of service ..	£135
Portion of year under 8(c) above—pro- portion of	£135
Maximum gratuity	£1,350

- (a) Officers whose period on a Short Service commission is not treated as Contributory Service under the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts will receive the full rate of gratuity.

- (b) Officers whose period on a Short Service commission is treated as Contributory Service under the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts will receive the full rate of gratuity less the amount of the employer's and employee's contribution under those Acts, which amount, where required to be paid, will be paid by the Admiralty to the Ministry of Education on their behalf. Similar arrangements will be made with the Scottish Education Department and the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland.

10. Officers serving on Short Service commissions are entitled to the rates of pay according to seniority and are eligible for promotion to Instructor Lieutenant Commander in accordance with the regulations for permanent Instructor Officers.

11. Service as an Instructor Officer counts as teaching service in determining the incremental position of a teacher on the Burnham Scales, and as qualifying for purposes of the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts. The position is similar as regards Scotland and Northern Ireland.

12. Details of the full pay, retired pay, etc., of Instructor Officers are contained under those headings in the various sections of this Appendix.

13. A cash grant for the provision of certain tailored items of uniform and a free issue of certain other items of clothing in accordance with an approved scale, is made subject to certain conditions of refund in the event of failure to complete specified periods of service up to a maximum of 3 years.

Officers who have already been provided with uniform and clothing in respect of previous service as an Officer may receive modified grants according to the length of the break in service.

14. Instructor Officers must be prepared to serve in any part of the world.

EMERGENCY LIST

15. Officers leaving the service on completion of a Short service commission will be placed on an Emergency List and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent 4 years.

PERMANENT LIST

16. The Permanent List is subdivided into two sections, List A and List B. List A will be restricted to Officers, dagger and non-dagger, having academic qualifications that fit them for the highest posts in the Instructor Branch. List B consists of Officers considered suitable for a full career in the Naval Service, but whose academic qualifications are not high enough to enable them to be considered for List A. Transfer from List B to List A will not be made other than in the most exceptional circumstances. Both List A and List B Officers will be on a common seniority list with a symbol to indicate Officers on List B.

17. Instructor Officers serving on Short Service commissions may apply for transfer to a permanent commission after 2 years' qualifying service. Transfers to List A will be restricted to Officers in possession of a degree or the equivalent. Officers who do not possess the academic qualifications necessary for List A may be considered for transfer to List B.

18. Applications must be submitted through normal service channels and should be made by January 15th and August 15th for consideration in March and October respectively.

19. An Officer who has not completed his minimum period of qualifying service by the final date for making application in either half-yearly period may submit his application provided that he will have completed the minimum period by March 15th in the case of January applications, or October 15th in the case of August applications.

20. Transfers are at the discretion of the Admiralty and applicants, who must be recommended by their Commanding Officers, will be interviewed upon initial application.

21. An Officer who is not granted a permanent commission at his first attempt will be automatically reconsidered for transfer at each succeeding half-yearly selection without further application until the end of his Short Service commission, unless he cancels his application. He may be called again for interview if the Director of the Naval Education Service considers this necessary.

22. A report on Form S.206 should be forwarded with the initial application and at 6 monthly intervals thereafter until the Officer concerned has been transferred to the Permanent List or to the Emergency List or his application has been cancelled.

23. Officers transferred to the Permanent List are not permitted to count service before 21 years of age for seniority purposes.

24. Short Service Officers transferred to the Permanent List will not be eligible for gratuities in respect of their Short Service commissions. Any Officer who has already received a gratuity in respect of such service will be required to refund it, either in a lump sum or in suitable instalments, as a condition of counting the service towards retired pay, terminal grant or gratuity on the permanent scale.

25. To be considered for transfer to the Permanent List, an Officer must (a) be in a position to complete at least 10 years' service from the date of transfer before the normal age for retirement and (b) to have an expectation of completing a total of 20 years' qualifying service (which may include previous service in the Army and Royal Air Force), for retired pay purposes. On voluntary retirement after transfer to the Permanent List an Officer who has not qualified for retired pay, may be paid a gratuity provided he has a minimum of 10 years' qualifying service, including not less than 5 years after transfer to the Permanent List.

26. On compulsory retirement at the age limit, or on invaliding after not less than 10 years' qualifying service, Officers will be eligible for retired pay and terminal grants on the same terms as other permanent Officers. Officers who are invalided after less than 10 years' qualifying service will be eligible for gratuity on the permanent scale.

PROMOTION

27. Subject to a satisfactory record, an Instructor Lieutenant on List A or List B will be promoted Instructor Lieutenant-Commander on attaining 8 years' seniority as Instructor Lieutenant. On List A promotion to the rank of Instructor Commander and above will be by selection.

Promotion on List B to the rank of Instructor Commander and above will be possible but will be exceptional.

DUTIES

28. Instructor Officers are employed primarily on educational and training duties ashore and afloat. A certain number of Officers qualified in meteorology, are, however, seconded for meteorological duties and constitute the major part of the Naval Weather Service.

29. Instructor Officers are appointed to serve in aircraft carriers, cruisers, depot and repair ships, and destroyer and frigate squadrons of the Royal Navy.

30. The Instructor Officer is an integral part of the organisation of his ship and at "Action Stations" (except where appointed for full-time meteorological duties), he is employed in a key position in the tactical and strategic plotting organisation. Officers qualified in meteorology may be appointed for forecasting and general meteorological duties in a full or part time capacity, those who show a particular interest or aptitude being seconded to the Naval Weather Service for full time duties for a period of years. All Officers with scientific qualifications must be available to assist with their knowledge in solving any scientific problem which may arise.

31. Ashore, Instructor Officers are appointed to the Naval Colleges, Technical and Training Establishments, the main Naval Air Stations and other

establishments where theoretical technical Instruction, basic education, adult education and meteorological requirements exist.

There is a number of administrative posts in Headquarters and Commands open to the more senior Instructor Officers, and occasional opportunities for advanced technical research exist.

In any ship or shore establishment the Senior Instructor Officer is responsible to the Commanding Officer for all the educational activities, including the furtherance of Adult Education. The senior Officer appointed for meteorological duties will, however, be responsible for the meteorological organisation.

MEDICAL OFFICERS.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF SURGEON LIEUTENANTS, R.N., FOR SHORT SERVICE

1. Entry for Compulsory Military Service

- (a) Officers are entered as Temporary Acting Surgeon Lieutenants, R.N.R. While so serving they are not eligible for the gratuity or ante-date of seniority referred to in paragraphs 7 and 17 respectively. They may, however, apply for a Short Service engagement, R.N., and subsequently for transfer to the Permanent List of R.N. Medical Officers.
- (b) Candidates for entry on such temporary engagements must apply to The Central Medical Recruitment Committee and not to the Admiralty.

2. Surgeon Lieutenants, R.N., for Short Service.

Entry into the Naval Medical Service as Acting Surgeon Lieutenant will in the first instance be on a Short Service basis and appointments will be made under the following regulations:—

QUALIFICATIONS

- (a) To be registered under the Medical Act as qualified to practise Medicine and Surgery in Great Britain and Ireland.
- (b) To be recommended by the Deans of their Schools. (This recommendation will be obtained by the Medical Director-General, and need not be obtained by the candidates.)
- (c) To produce another Certificate of good character.
- (d) Age: preferably 24–28.
- (e) Candidates will be interviewed by the Medical Director-General and their physical fitness determined by a Board of Medical Officers at the Admiralty.

Visual and Dental Standards on Entry

- (f) Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Jaeger 2 with either eye. There should be no history of asthenopia.
- (g) The refractive error should not exceed:
 - (i) 7 dioptres of hypermetropia or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.
 - (ii) 7 dioptres of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.
- (h) The fields of vision should be full.
- (i) The minimum standard of Colour Perception is Grade III.

- (j) An alternating squint with small deviation (not exceeding 15 degrees) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.
- (k) Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/60, 6/80 and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.
- (l) The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. Any defects must be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Nationality

- (m) Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. In doubtful cases the burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application. Candidates who possess a foreign, as well as British nationality may, in certain cases, be regarded as ineligible for entry as Medical Officers, R.N. Prospective candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility for entry.

PAY AND ALLOWANCES

3. The pay, allowances, retired pay, etc., of Medical Officers are contained in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

4. In certain circumstances widows are eligible for pensions with allowances for children as provided in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

UNIFORM

5. Prior to joining officers will be required to provide themselves with a minimum of uniform, details of which will be supplied. A cash grant towards the provision of the necessary outfit of uniform is payable in addition to a free issue of certain articles of clothing, subject to conditions of refund in the event of an officer failing to serve for certain prescribed periods from date of entry. Grants on this scale are not payable to Officers who have already received gratuities in respect of previous periods of Naval service as Officers. Such Officers may receive modified grants which will depend upon the length of break in service.

MESSING

6. Officers will be allowed the ordinary ship's rations when attached to ships in commission, but will have to pay about 2s. a day towards the maintenance of their Mess as Ward Room Officers.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE

7. (a) Successful candidates will be entered for a 3 or 4 years' Short Service Commission as Acting Surgeon Lieutenants; they may subsequently apply to extend their service for a further 2, 3 or 4 years.

(b) Officers not granted additional seniority in accordance with paragraphs 17(a) and (b) hereafter, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant after 1 year's satisfactory service;

(c) Those granted less than 1 year's ante-date, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant when the

period of the ante-date added to their current service amounts to 1 year;

(d) Those granted an ante-date of 1 year or more will be appointed as Surgeon Lieutenants on entry;

(e) Officers who leave the Service at the end of the 3 year Short Service Commission will be eligible for a gratuity at the rate of £200 a year (free of tax) with a further gratuity of £200 for each subsequent year of service.

8. Under the Regulations, Officers are required periodically and on cessation of medical charge to render a Journal of their practice, and certain other returns. Failure to comply with these Regulations on termination of the engagement may involve delay in payment of the above gratuities.

9. Officers must serve when and where required.

10. Officers are liable to immediate discharge for misconduct or if for any reason considered by Their Lordships to be unsuitable for retention.

11. A course of instruction on Naval Regulations and Procedure, Tropical Diseases, Naval Hygiene, etc., is given to each Short Service Officer on entry.

12. Surgeon Lieutenants are to report through their Commanding Officer not later than 6 months before their Short Service is due to expire, whether they desire to be considered for transfer to the permanent list.

TRANSFER TO THE PERMANENT LIST

13. Officers are transferred to the permanent list at the discretion of the Admiralty, and in determining the number to be transferred regard will be paid by the Admiralty to the number of higher appointments available from time to time for Officers on the permanent list.

14. A Permanent Commission Grant will be paid to Medical Officers whose transfer to a Permanent Commission is approved, as follows:—

Medical Officers £1,500 (taxable)

(a) Payment of these Permanent Commission Grants will be made after the completion of 1 year's satisfactory commissioned service in the Medical Branch of the Royal Navy. If this has been performed before transfer to a Permanent Commission, payment of the grant will be made on the Permanent Commission being granted. The acceptance of a Permanent Commission implies an undertaking to serve until the normal retiring age. If, however, an Officer applies to resign or retire before the completion of his service and Service requirements allow him to be released, the Admiralty reserve the right to require a refund of the whole or part of the Permanent Commission Grant.

(b) Officers who transfer from a Short Service List to the Permanent List will not be entitled to a gratuity in respect of the completed portion of their Short Service Commission in addition to the Permanent Commission Grant. Any Officer who has completed his Short Service Commission and received a Short Service gratuity, and is granted a Permanent Commission in the Medical Branch of the Royal Navy, will have deducted from his Permanent Commission Grant the sum which he has received as a Short Service gratuity.

Note.—The retired pay of officers who received the special £1,000 gratuity as a result of transfer to the Permanent List before 1st July, 1946, will be reduced at the rate of £4 10s. a year for each year or part of a year of service short of a total of 25 years, subject to a maximum deduction of £54 a year.

15. On transfer to the permanent service Surgeon Lieutenants must provide themselves with the complete outfit of uniform prescribed by the Regulations.

16. (a) Promotion is made to rank of Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander on attaining 7 years' seniority as confirmed Surgeon Lieutenant including at least 2 years' sea service from date of entry. Promotion to rank of Surgeon Commander and above is by selection, subject to completion of such periods of service and sea service and subject to such other conditions as may be specified from time to time.

(b) The general regulations governing promotion to the above ranks and higher ranks are included in the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

SENIORITY

17. (a) Previous Service in the Armed Forces.—Previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces as a Medical Officer will be allowed to count respectively as commissioned medical service in full towards seniority, promotion and pay, whilst other previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces will count as half for seniority, promotion and pay. All previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces, subject to there not being a break of more than 5 years before re-entry, will count in full for Retired pay. In any case where there is a break of more than 5 years an Admiralty decision should be sought.

(b) Recognised Medical experience after full registration in a hospital or civilian practice may render an Officer eligible for the grant of an ante-date of seniority up to a maximum of 7 years. The Medical Director-General of the Navy will decide as to the suitability of the Officer's civilian experience for the purpose of granting an ante-date but not more than 2 years in civilian practice may be counted towards an ante-date. Additional seniority so granted will count for increase of pay and promotion but will not reckon as service for retired pay or gratuity.

The basis of calculation will be:—

First 4 years' approved experience	..	in full
Subsequent experience as a Specialist	..	in full
Other recognised experience	..	in half

(c) Transfer to permanent list.—Any Officer who has, for recognised medical experience in a hospital or in civil practice, been given an ante-date of seniority during his Short Service Commission will transfer to the Permanent List with that seniority. Any Officer who has not been given such an ante-date of seniority but whose previous experience in a recognized hospital or civil practice might justify an ante-date, may apply for this to be taken into consideration in determining his seniority on transfer to the Permanent List.

(d) R.N.R. Officers serving for their period of full-time National Service.—An ante-date of seniority will be allowed to confirmed Surgeon Lieutenants on transfer to Short Service Commission or the Permanent List in respect of recognized hospital experience or civil practice obtained since full registration.

EMERGENCY LIST

18. Officers leaving the Active List on completion of their Short Service engagements will be placed on an Emergency List, and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent 4 years.

MEDALS AND PRIZES

19. Awards and prizes open to Naval Medical Officers are the Gilbert Blane Medal, Chadwick Naval Prize, and North Persian Forces Memorial Medal, and the Parkes Memorial Prize.

POST-GRADUATE INSTRUCTION

20. Specialist Courses and Post-Graduate Courses of various duration are arranged at recognised civil teaching centres for Officers selected for specialist posts or as general revision courses.

21. Medical Officers selected for specialist duties are given ample opportunity to prepare for and take degrees and diplomas in their specialist subjects.

KITCHENER MEDICAL SCHOLARSHIPS

22. By arrangement with the Lord Kitchener National Memorial Fund these Scholarships may be awarded to the sons of Officers and Men or of ex-Officers and Men of H.M. Forces who desire to take a medical training with a view to obtaining a regular Commission in the Medical Services of the Navy, Army or Air Force.

23. Ex-holders of Kitchener Scholarships are entered into the Royal Navy for 5 years' short service instead of the normal period of 4 years. On completion of 5 years' full pay service they will be eligible to withdraw from the Royal Navy with a gratuity of £1,000 (tax free). Since the cost of Scholarships awarded to candidates who enter the Royal Navy is borne by Naval Funds such cost will be deducted from the withdrawal gratuity of £1,000, any balance of the cost in excess of £1,000 being waived.

24. Ex-Kitchener Scholars are eligible to apply for transfer to the Permanent List. The full cost of the Scholarship, even though its value may exceed £1,000 will be deducted, at the discretion of the Admiralty from any withdrawal gratuity which may be payable to an ex-Scholarship holder who is transferred to the Permanent List and who fails to serve for 15 years in the Royal Navy.

25. Ex-Kitchener Scholars who transfer to the Permanent List will be eligible for the Permanent Commission Grant as set out in paragraph 14 above except that in their case the grant will be paid in two instalments of £750 (taxable). The first instalment will be paid on transfer, subject to at least 1 year's service having been completed, and the second instalment will be paid on the completion of 5 years' full pay service.

26. Full particulars of these Scholarships, with the necessary application forms, can be obtained from The Secretary, Lord Kitchener National Memorial Fund, 50 Pall Mall, London, S.W.1.

DENTAL OFFICERS. REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF DENTAL OFFICERS

1. Entry for Compulsory Military Service

Officers are entered as Temporary Acting Surgeon Lieutenants (D), R.N.R. While so serving they are not eligible for the gratuity or ante-date of seniority referred to in paragraphs 7 and 16 respectively. They may, however, apply for a Short Service Engagement, R.N., and subsequently for transfer to the Permanent List of R.N. Dental Officers.

Candidates for entry on such temporary engagements must apply to the Central Dental Recruitment Committee and not to the Admiralty.

2. Surgeon Lieutenants (D), R.N., for Short Service

Entry into the Royal Naval Dental Service as Acting Surgeon Lieutenant (D), R.N., in the first instance will be on a Short Service basis and appointments will be made under the following regulations:—

QUALIFICATIONS

- Candidates must possess a Degree or Licence in Dental Surgery of a British University or Licensing Body, and must be registered under the Medical or Dentists' Acts in force in the United Kingdom.
- They must be recommended by the Deans of their Schools. (This recommendation will be obtained by the Medical Director-General of the Navy and need not be obtained by the candidate).
- They must produce another Certificate of good character.
- They should be preferably aged 24–28.

- (e) Candidates will be interviewed by the Medical Director-General and their physical fitness determined by a Board of Medical Officers at the Admiralty.

Visual and Dental Standards on Entry

- (f) Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Jaeger 2 with either eye. There should be no history of asthenopia.
- (g) The refractive error should not exceed:
- (i) 7 dioptries of hypermetropia or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.
 - (ii) 7 dioptries of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.
- (h) The fields of vision should be full.
- (i) The minimum standard of Colour Perception is Grade III.
- (j) An alternating squint with small deviation (not exceeding 15 degrees) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.
- (k) Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/60, 6/60 and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents - and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.
- (l) The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. Any defects must be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Nationality

- (m) Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. In doubtful cases the burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application. Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality, may in certain cases, be regarded as ineligible for entry as Dental Officers, R.N. Prospective candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility for entry.

PAY AND ALLOWANCES

3. The pay, allowances, retired pay, etc., of Naval Dental Officers are contained in the appropriate Sections of this Appendix.

4. In certain circumstances widows are eligible for pensions with allowances for children as provided in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

UNIFORM

5. Prior to joining, Officers will be required to provide themselves with a minimum of uniform, details of which will be supplied. A cash grant towards the provision of the necessary outfit of uniform is payable in addition to a free issue of certain articles of clothing, subject to conditions of refund in

the event of an Officer failing to serve for certain prescribed periods from date of entry. Grants on this scale are not payable to Officers who have already received gratuities in respect of previous periods of Naval Service as Officers. Such Officers may receive modified grants which will depend upon the length of break in service.

MESSING

6. When serving in H.M. Ships and Establishments, and not in receipt of ration allowance, the ordinary ship's rations are provided, but generally Officers contribute about 2s. a day for additional messing.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE

7. (a) Successful candidates will be entered for a 3 or 4 years' Short Service Commission as Acting Surgeon Lieutenants (D); they may subsequently apply to extend their service for a further 2, 3 or 4 years.

(b) Officers not granted additional seniority in accordance with paragraphs 16(a) and (b) hereafter, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant (D) after 1 year's satisfactory service;

(c) Those granted less than one year's ante-date, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant (D) when the period of the ante-date added to their current service amounts to 1 year;

(d) Those granted an ante-date of one year or more will be appointed as Surgeon Lieutenants (D) on entry;

(e) Officers who leave the Service at the end of the 3 year Short Service Commission will be eligible for a gratuity at the rate of £170 a year (free of tax) with a further gratuity of £170 for each subsequent year of service.

8. A course of instruction on Naval Regulations and procedure is given to each Short Service Officer on entry.

9. Officers must serve when and where required.

10. Officers are liable to immediate discharge for misconduct or if for any reason considered by Their Lordships to be unsuitable for retention.

11. Officers desiring to transfer to the Permanent Service are to forward their application through the usual Service channels *not later than 6 months* before their Short Service is due to expire.

TRANSFER TO PERMANENT LIST

12. Officers are transferred to the Permanent List at the discretion of the Admiralty and in determining the number to be transferred regard will be paid by the Admiralty to the number of higher appointments available from time to time for Officers on the Permanent List.

13. A Permanent Commission Grant will be paid to Dental Officers whose transfer to a Permanent Commission is approved, as follows:—

Dental Officers £1,250 (taxable)

(a) Payment of these Permanent Commission Grants will be made after the completion of 1 year's satisfactory commissioned service in the Dental Branch of the Royal Navy. If this has been performed before transfer to a Permanent Commission, payment of the grant will be made on the Permanent Commission being granted. The acceptance of a Permanent Commission implies an undertaking to serve until the normal retiring age. If however an Officer applies to resign or retire before the completion of his service and Service requirements allow him to be released, the Admiralty reserve the right to require a refund of the whole or part of the Permanent Commission Grant.

- (b) Officers who transfer from a Short Service List to the Permanent List will not be entitled to a gratuity in respect of the completed portion of their Short Service Commission in addition to the Permanent Commission Grant. Any Officer who has completed his Short Service Commission and received a Short Service gratuity and is granted a Permanent Commission in the Dental Branch of the Royal Navy, will have deducted from his Permanent Commission Grant the sum which he has received as a Short Service Gratuity.

14. On transfer to the Permanent List Surgeon Lieutenants (D) must provide themselves with the complete outfit of uniform prescribed by the Regulations.

15. (a) Promotion is made to the rank of Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander (D) on attaining 7 years' seniority as *confirmed* Surgeon Lieutenant (D). Promotion to the rank of Surgeon Commander (D) and above is by selection, subject to completion of such periods of service and subject to such other conditions as may be specified from time to time.

(b) The general regulations governing promotion to the above and higher ranks are included in the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

SENIORITY

16. (a) Previous Service in the Armed Forces.—Previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces as a Dental Officer will be allowed to count respectively as commissioned dental service in full towards seniority, promotion and pay, whilst other previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces will count as half for seniority, promotion and pay. All previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces, subject to there not being a break of more than 5 years before re-entry, will count in full for retired pay. In any case where there is a break of more than 5 years an Admiralty decision should be sought.

(b) Recognised dental experience after full registration in a hospital or civilian practice may render an Officer eligible for the grant of an ante-date of seniority up to a maximum of 7 years, the basis of calculation being:—

First 4 years	..	..	..	..	in full
Subsequent experience as a Specialist	..	..	..	..	in full
Other recognised experience	..	..	..	..	in half

The Medical Director-General of the Navy will decide as to the suitability of the Officer's civilian experience for the purpose of granting an ante-date. Additional seniority so granted will count for increase of pay and promotion but will not reckon as service for retired pay or gratuity.

(c) Transfer to permanent list.—Any Officer who has, for recognized dental experience in a hospital or in civil practice, been given an ante-date of seniority during his Short Service Commission will transfer to the Permanent List with that seniority. Any Officer who has not been given such an ante-date of seniority but whose previous experience in a recognized

hospital or civil practice might justify an ante-date, may apply for this to be taken into consideration in determining his seniority on transfer to the Permanent List.

(d) R.N.R. Officers serving for their period of full-time National Service.—An ante-date of seniority will be allowed to confirmed Surgeon Lieutenants (D) on transfer to Short Service Commissions or the Permanent List in respect of recognized hospital experience or civil practice.

EMERGENCY LIST

17. Officers leaving the Active List on completion of their Short Service Engagements will be placed on an Emergency List, and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent 4 years.

POST-GRADUATE INSTRUCTION COURSES

18. Post-graduate courses are arranged at recognized civil teaching centres for Officers selected for specialized posts, or as general revision courses.

KITCHENER DENTAL SCHOLARSHIPS

19. By arrangement with the Lord Kitchener National Memorial Fund these scholarships may be awarded to the sons of officers and men or of ex-officers and men of H.M. Forces who desire to take a dental training with a view to obtaining a regular commission in the Dental Services of the Royal Navy, Army or the Royal Air Force.

20. Ex-holders of Kitchener Scholarships are entered into the Royal Navy for 5 years' short service instead of the normal period of 4 years. On completion of 5 years' full pay service they will be eligible to withdraw from the Royal Navy with a gratuity of £850 (tax free). Since the cost of Scholarships awarded to candidates who enter the Royal Navy is borne by Naval Funds such cost will be deducted from the withdrawal gratuity of £850, any balance of the cost in excess of £850 being waived.

21. Ex-Kitchener Scholars are eligible to apply for transfer to the Permanent List. The full cost of the Scholarship, even though its value may exceed £850 will be deducted, at the discretion of the Admiralty from any withdrawal gratuity which may be payable to an ex-Scholarship holder who is transferred to the Permanent List and who fails to serve for 15 years in the Royal Navy.

22. Ex-Kitchener Scholars who transfer to the Permanent List will be eligible for the Permanent Commission Grant as set out in paragraph 13 above except that in their case the grant will be paid in two instalments of £625 (taxable). The first instalment will be paid on transfer, subject to at least one year's service having been completed, and the second instalment will be paid on the completion of 5 year's full pay service.

23. Full particulars of these Scholarships, with the necessary application forms, can be obtained from The Secretary, Lord Kitchener National Memorial Fund, 50, Pall Mall, London, S.W.1.

ENTRY OF BOYS BETWEEN THE AGES OF 15 AND 16½ YEARS FOR SERVICE IN THE SEAMAN AND COMMUNICATIONS OR TECHNICAL BRANCHES OF THE ROYAL NAVY

GENERAL REGULATIONS

1. The entry of boys as Junior ratings in the Royal Navy is for Long Service.

Present age limits: 15 years to 16½ years.

The entry covers Seamen (who may be selected after entry for Tactical Communication Operator or Radio Communication Operator) and the Engineering, Electrical and Naval Air Mechanic branches.

2. Candidates are provisionally entered by Recruiting Staff Officers, Royal Navy and Royal Marines, at London, Birmingham, Bristol, Derby, Glasgow, Liverpool, Manchester, Newcastle and Southampton. They are then sent on to H.M.S. *Ganges* or H.M.S. *St. Vincent* for final entry.

3. Every candidate must satisfy the following conditions:—

- he must be of good character.
- he must be of robust frame, intelligent, of perfectly sound and healthy constitution, free from any physical defects or malformation, and not subject to fits.
- he must present himself for a simple entrance examination consisting of (i) a test of general knowledge; (ii) a mathematics test, mainly on elementary arithmetic; (iii) Spelling; and (iv) an Intelligence test.
- he must be within the prescribed age limits in force at the time. (See paragraph 1.)

This must be proved by the production of a certificate of birth.

- his height must reach the standard laid down from time to time.
- every boy who is a candidate for the Seaman branch must obtain the written consent of his parent or guardian or nearest relative (on the form which can be obtained from a Recruiting Officer) to his entering the Navy and engaging to serve as a Seaman, Tactical Communication Operator or Radio Communication Operator as may be required, until he shall have completed 9 years' continuous service from the age of 18.
- every candidate for entry in a technical branch must obtain similar consent to his entering the Royal Navy and engaging to serve until he shall have completed 9 years' service from the age of 18.

4. Particulars can be obtained on application by letter or otherwise to the Officers referred to in paragraph 2.

5. Candidates must be British subjects, British protected persons or citizens of the Republic of Ireland and normally the sons of persons who are (or, if deceased, were at the time of death) British subjects, British protected persons or citizens of the Republic of Ireland.

ENTRY AND TRAINING OF ARTIFICER APPRENTICES

METHOD OF SELECTION. Artificer Apprentices are selected by interview and aptitude test from candidates:

- who have obtained passes at the ordinary level in mathematics (i.e. not arithmetic only) and in a science subject in a General Certificate of Education examination.
- who have obtained passes in the lower grade in mathematics (i.e. not arithmetic only) and in a science subject in the Scottish Leaving Certificate examination.
- who have obtained passes at the ordinary level in mathematics (i.e., not arithmetic only) and in a science subject in the Grammar School Senior Certificate examination of the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland.
- who can submit a certificate as evidence of having passed an examination which, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is of equivalent or higher standard.
- who qualify in a special examination set by the Admiralty.

Admiralty Examination. Normally held locally on the second Tuesday in February, June and October. The question papers will be set by the Admiralty, will be the same for all candidates and will be supplied to the Education Authorities, Governing Body or Superintendent of the School or Establishment by whom all arrangements for holding the examination will be made.

The examination is completed in one day and consists of five papers as shown below:—

		Maximum Marks	Time Allowed
Mathematics	.. ..	300	1½ hours
Science	.. ..	200	1 hour
Essay	.. ..	100	½ hour
English (Comprehension Test)	.. ..	100	½ hour
General Paper	.. ..	100	1 hour

The mathematics and science papers are taken in the morning, and the remaining papers in the afternoon.

The worked papers are forwarded for marking to the Secretary of the Admiralty (for D.N.E.S.), immediately after the examination.

Failure in any particular examination will not render a candidate ineligible to compete again if otherwise eligible; nor will it render him ineligible for direct entry, should he subsequently obtain the General Certificate of Education qualification.

RECOMMENDATIONS. Boys who wish to try for an apprenticeship should apply for recommendation to one of the following authorities:

- Local Education Authorities in Great Britain and Northern Ireland.
- Youth Employment Committees of Local Education Authorities or of the Ministry of Labour and National Service.
- The Governing Body of a Secondary School not provided by the local Education Authority, but recognized by the Ministry of Education, or the Ministry of Education (Northern Ireland), for purposes of grant, or conducted under the Schools (Scotland) Code, 1950, of the Scottish Education Department.
- The Headmaster, Royal Hospital School, Holbrook, Suffolk.
- The Superintendents of the Training Ships *Arethusa* and *Mercury*, the Superintendent of the *Indefatigable* and National Sea Training School, or the Superintendent, Parkstone Sea Training School.

Note.—Boys who are not entitled to a recommendation from one of the above authorities may be allowed to take the examination at the discretion of the Admiralty.

A candidate should in the first place consult the Headmaster of his school or, if no longer attending school, the local Youth Employment Office.

Recommendations should be made on the appropriate form, which will be supplied only to the authority concerned, on application to the Secretary of the Admiralty, and must reach the Admiralty not

later than the fifteenth day of the month previous to that in which the examination is to be held.

Note.—Recommendations of Direct Entry candidates should also be submitted by the above-mentioned day.

AGE. Candidates must be between the ages of 15 years and 17½ years on the 1st day of the month of entry, i.e., either January, May or September.

A rating already serving in the Royal Navy, who is within the prescribed age limits may become a candidate for an apprenticeship at the discretion of his Commanding Officer who, for the purposes of the foregoing instructions, will be regarded as a recommending authority.

NATIONALITY. Candidates must be British subjects or British-protected persons or citizens of the Irish Republic and normally the sons of parents both of whom are (or, if deceased, were at the time of death) British subjects or British-protected persons or citizens of the Irish Republic.

INTERVIEW, APTITUDE TEST AND MEDICAL EXAMINATION. Candidates will have to satisfy the Selection Board that they will make good Artificer Apprentices. There will be practical tests designed to show the candidates' aptitude for craftsmanship.

Any candidate who qualifies educationally but fails the interview and aptitude test may be permitted to attend the immediately subsequent interview and aptitude test without requalifying educationally, subject to being eligible by age. The candidate should apply by letter to the Secretary of the Admiralty, before the end of the month in which the subsequent educational examination is held (October, February or June), for permission to attend for the second time.

Candidates will be examined by a Naval medical officer to ensure that they are in good health and, as far as can be ascertained, free from any defect that would render them unfit for the duties of Artificer. Details of the medical standard are set out below.

MEDICAL STANDARD

Candidates must be in good health and of sound constitution, and be free, as far as can be ascertained, from any disease or defect that would unfit them for the duties of Artificer in the Royal Navy.

Hearing must be unimpaired.

VISION. Candidates must possess distant vision, Snellen 6/9 and near vision, Snellen D=0.5 (Jaeger 1) in each eye tested separately without glasses. Colour vision must approximate to normal.

TEETH must be in good condition and afford an efficient masticating area, including sound functionally opposed molars and incisors on both sides of the mouth. The loss of 7 or more teeth will generally disqualify a candidate.

HEIGHT. Candidates must be at least 5 feet 1 inch in height.

All candidates must be willing to be vaccinated, re-vaccinated, and inoculated if necessary and to undergo such dental treatment as may be necessary. Parental consent to this must be produced.

PRELIMINARY MEDICAL EXAMINATION. To lessen the chances of subsequent disappointment, candidates are advised to present themselves for preliminary medical and dental examination at the nearest headquarters recruiting office and at some time before sitting for the Admiralty educational examination. The preliminary medical examination would be free of charge, but intending candidates would be required to pay their own travelling expenses. It must be clearly understood that the preliminary medical examination is suggested as a guide to candidates and would not influence the final examination mentioned above. Application may, if necessary, be made to the Director of Naval Recruiting, Admiralty, London, S.W.1, for guidance as to the most convenient recruiting office.

CONSENT OF PARENT ON ENTRY. A successful candidate must produce the consent, in writing, of his parent, guardian or nearest relative, to his entering the Navy and engaging to serve for 12 years (Continuous Service) from the age of 18 in addition to whatever period may be served before he attains that age.

A serving rating who is a successful candidate must similarly produce written consent to his transfer to Artificer Apprentice and to the change of engagement entailed.

CANDIDATES WITH SERVICE CLAIMS

Candidates with Service claims who reach the necessary qualifying standard in the educational examination may in certain cases be granted preferential entry, but application for a Service Nomination does not of itself constitute an application for admission to the educational examination. Every candidate should ensure that a recommendation to compete is forwarded on his behalf by the local educational or other appropriate authority. Candidates are recommended by Commanders-in-Chief at home and abroad, the Admiral Commanding Reserves, Flag Officers Commanding in Home Waters, the Engineer-in-Chief of the Fleet and the Commandant General Royal Marines.

Candidates must be sons of Commissioned Officers, Chief Petty Officers or Petty Officers of the Royal Navy; Commissioned Officers or Non-Commissioned Officers, of or above the rank of Sergeant, of Royal Marines; Clerks, Draughtsmen, Inspectors and Foremen of the Artisan branches, or skilled Artisans not below the grade of Chargeman, of H.M. Dockyards. Service Nominations are restricted to:—

- (a) boys whose fathers are dead;
- (b) boys whose fathers have been invalided or who have, for some similar reason, strong claims to special consideration on compassionate grounds;
- (c) boys whose fathers can show long and faithful service, or other sound reasons for consideration.

In allotting Service Nominations under sub-heading (a), Their Lordships' preference will be given to boys whose fathers have been killed in action, lost at sea on active service, or killed on duty; or have died of wounds in action or injuries received on duty, within 6 months from the date of such actions or injuries. Boys who are ineligible solely because their fathers were below the rank or grade specified in the paragraph above may be included in the recommendations for nomination if considered deserving and suitable candidates. Their names will, however, be considered after those of candidates whose fathers were of the necessary rank or grade.

Parents, if serving, should apply for a recommendation through the Commanding Officer of the ship or establishment in which they are serving, who will transmit the request to the appropriate authority. If not serving, parents should apply to the Commander-in-Chief at the nearest Home Port. Royal Marines, if not serving afloat, should apply to the Director of Pay and Records, Royal Marines, Melville Barracks, Chatham.

Recommendations by one of the authorities quoted above can be accepted at the Admiralty at any time after the boy has attained the age of 14 years 9 months. The latest date for the receipt of recommendations is the closing date for the receipt of applications for the last examination for which the boy is eligible by age.

Candidates will be eligible for nomination to an Apprenticeship in connection with any Admiralty examination held after the receipt of the recommendation at the Admiralty. If a candidate fails to qualify at the first attempt and sits for the examination on one or more further occasions, the original recommendation for a Service Nomination holds good.

A brief note of the father's services and of the family circumstances must be given.

In exceptional circumstances Officers and men holding the ranks or rates mentioned above may apply for a recommendation for boys to whom they stand in the position of guardian. Independent evidence that the boy has been brought up by his guardian for 5 years or more should be forwarded with the recommendation.

THE TRAINING OF AN ARTIFICER

On entering the Navy the Artificer Apprentice joins H.M.S. *Fisgard*, the Royal Naval Artificers' Training Establishment at Torpoint, Cornwall. Here he lives and is educated free of charge in an establishment run on the lines of a good technical college. He is appointed to one of the Houses, each of which is named after a famous Admiral, and his work and recreational activities are directed by the House Tutor and House Officer.

The Apprentice spends four terms, which last 16 months, in H.M.S. *Fisgard*. During the first three terms, he is trained in general craftsmanship, including wood-work, fitting, metal working and machining. He is also taught the rudimentary principles of all types of machinery to be encountered in the Service.

The educational side of the training of Artificer Apprentices is along the broad lines of the Ordinary National Certificate and all apprentices sit the S.1 examination as their final examination in H.M.S. *Fisgard*.

BRANCH AND TRADE SELECTION. At the end of two terms at H.M.S. *Fisgard* the Apprentice is asked which branch he would like to join—Air, Engineering, Electrical, Ordnance or Shipwright. It cannot be guaranteed that he will enter any particular branch, but his wishes and his aptitude are carefully considered. During his last 4 months at H.M.S. *Fisgard* he starts on the specialized work of the branch to which he has been allocated.

Within the Engineering Branch, Apprentices specialize in various trades, namely, metal working, fitting and turning. Here again, consideration is

given to the Apprentice's preference, but his aptitude and the demands of the Service will determine the final choice.

SPECIALIST COURSES. After leaving H.M.S. *Fisgard*, Aircraft Artificer Apprentices join H.M.S. *Condor*, the Royal Naval Artificers' Training Establishment at Arbroath, Scotland, Electrical Artificer Apprentices join H.M.S. *Collingwood*, the Royal Naval Electrical School near Fareham, Hants., and from there Electrical and Radio Electrical Artificer Apprentices (Air) go on to H.M.S. *Ariel*, the Royal Naval Air Electrical School near Winchester, Hants. All other Apprentices go to H.M.S. *Caledonia*, the Royal Naval Artificers' Training Establishment at Rosyth on the Firth of Forth.

At these training establishments, Apprentices devote 2 years and 8 months to advanced training in their own particular trade. They receive both theoretical and practical instruction in the operation and upkeep of the machinery and other equipment of the kind for which they will later be responsible. There will, for instance, be lathe work, the taking to pieces and assembling of engines and pumps, aircraft and electrical components, in addition to lectures in which the function of these machines is explained.

At these specialist training establishments, academic work proceeds in parallel with the technical instruction for most of the time. The brighter apprentice should gain the Ordinary National Certificate in mechanical or electrical engineering or naval architecture according to Branch.

PASSING-OUT EXAMINATION. Naval Artificer Apprentices of each branch have to pass an examination and a practical test set for their branch, and provided they are successful, they are rated Artificer 5th Class, and go to sea. Aircraft Artificers 5th Class, however, are sent to a Naval Air Station for practical training on the servicing and maintaining of aircraft.

Further details are published in the pamphlet "Artificer Apprentices in the Royal Navy" which may be obtained on application to the Director of Naval Recruiting, Admiralty, London, S.W.1, or at any Recruiting Staff Office, R.N. and R.M.

ENTRY OF CIVILIAN CRAFT APPRENTICES

EXTRACTS FROM THE REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF CRAFT APPRENTICES TO THE VARIOUS TRADES IN HER MAJESTY'S DOCKYARDS AND NAVAL ESTABLISHMENTS AT HOME.

1. Vacancies for appointments as craft apprentices to the various trades (including Shipwrights, Engine, Armament, Ship and Electrical Fitters, Electrical Station Fitters, Fitters M.T., Boilermakers, Copper-smiths, Founders, Joiners, Painters, Patternmakers, Plumbers, Ropemakers, Sailmakers, Smiths, etc.) in Her Majesty's Dockyards at Chatham, Portsmouth, Devonport, Rosyth, and, in certain trades only, at the R.N. Torpedo Factory, Alexandria, Dunbartonshire, and the Naval Armament Depots at Antrim, Northern Ireland, Caerwent, Treowen, Beith and Wrbness are open to public competition, and examinations for these appointments will be held on the third Tuesday and Wednesday in February, June and October of each year. The number of vacancies in the respective trades in each Dockyard and Naval Establishment will be fixed before each examination, but no undertaking is given that any apprenticeship will be offered for any of the above-named Dockyards or Naval Establishments, or in any trade.

2. All applications for the forms to be filled up by persons who wish to compete must be sent to the Secretary of the Admiralty (Labour Branch), Bath. Care must be taken that the forms when filled up reach the Admiralty on or before the date given on the application form for the competition in question. This will normally be 4 weeks before the date of the examination. No forms received after the date fixed can be considered.

No candidate will be allowed to compete at any examination for entry as an apprentice at more than one Dockyard or Naval Establishment.

3. **Nationality and Age.**—A candidate will not be eligible for appointment as a student apprentice unless:—

- (a) at all times since his birth he has been either a British subject or a citizen of the Irish Republic;
- (b) he was born in a country or territory which is, or then was, within the Commonwealth or in the Irish Republic;
- (c) each of his parents was born in a country or territory which is, or then was, within the Commonwealth or in the Irish Republic and is, or was, at death a British subject or a citizen of the Irish Republic and has or had been one or the other at all times from birth.

Exceptions to this rule may only be made with the authority of the Admiralty.

Enquiries should be forwarded to the Head of the Establishment at which the candidate expects to serve his apprenticeship.

Candidates must be not less than 15 nor more than 17 years of age on the following dates* :—

February examination	.. 1st May
June examination	.. 1st September
October examination	.. 1st January

Evidence of age and character will not be required before the examination, but candidates successful in it will not be eligible for appointment unless they satisfy the Admiralty on these points.

4. Every candidate entered must be in good health and of sound constitution, and be free, as far as can

be ascertained, from any disease or defect that would unfit him for the duties of a tradesman. His hearing must be unimpaired; and the sight of both eyes must be sufficiently good for the performance of any work that may be required of him. He will be required to pass a medical examination.

Candidates whose vision can be corrected to normal (6/6) by glasses will not be rejected on the ground of defective eyesight; but such candidates should bring their glasses with them when presenting themselves for medical examination.

The medical examination of the successful candidates will be held as soon as possible after the result of the competitive examination is known.

5. *The Competitive Examination will be held by the Admiralty so far as circumstances permit, in or near the following centres: Alexandria, Antrim, Caerwent, Chatham, Rosyth, Plymouth and Portsmouth. Supplementary centres will be added after the receipt of candidates' applications if the number of candidates in any particular area is sufficient to justify it and arrangements are practicable. A fee of 2s. 6d. will be required from each candidate attending the examination.

6. *Subjects of Examination.*—The subjects of examination and the maximum number of marks obtainable in each subject are:—

English	200
Elementary Mathematics	200
General Knowledge	100
General Science	200

There will be no pass marks in individual subjects but, to be successful, a candidate must obtain such an aggregate as to satisfy the examiner.

Syllabus

No separate tests will be set in handwriting and spelling, but writing, spelling and the command of English will be taken into account in all subjects.

English. (Two 1-hour papers.)

Paper 1. Candidates will be required to write a composition. A choice of subjects will be given and a thread of narrative supplied. Candidates will be assessed on their ability to express themselves clearly and on their use of English.

Paper 2. Questions will be set on a given prose passage to see whether candidates can read it with understanding. The questions will include summarizing, tests of comprehension, and explanation of difficult words and phrases.

Elementary Mathematics. (One 2-hour paper.)

Arithmetical calculations. Vulgar and decimal fractions. Knowledge and use of the tables required both in the English and Metric systems for the measurement of length, area, volume, capacity, weight, and time. Averages, ratio, proportion, percentages. Calculation of areas of the rectangle, parallelogram, triangle, circle and trapezium. Calculation of areas and volumes related to simple solids such as the rectangular prism, cylinder and cone. Arithmetical use of the theorem of Pythagoras.

The elementary rules of algebra. Use of symbols and factors. Construction of a formula expressing a functional relation or the generalization of an arithmetical result. Simple algebraic fractions. Simple equations.

The properties of the following. Angles at a point. Parallel lines. Angles in a triangle. Angle sum of a polygon. Congruent triangles. Simple triangles. Areas of parallelograms and triangles on the same base and between the same parallels. Pythagoras' theorem. Chords and angles in a circle. Tangents to circles.

The following ruler and compasses constructions and simple loci depending on them: Bisection of

* Candidates whose fifteenth birthday anniversary falls on 1st May, 1st September or 1st January will be eligible to compete at the appropriate examination, but not in the year in which their seventeenth birthday so falls.

angles and straight lines. Construction of perpendiculars to a given line. Construction of an angle equal to a given angle. Construction of angles of 60°, 45° and 30°. Construction of triangles, quadrilaterals and circles from simple data. Construction of tangents to a circle from an external point. Construction of a segment of a circle to contain a given angle.

The simplest properties (including the mensuration) of the cube, rectangular block, right prism, pyramid, tetrahedron, cylinder and cone.

Proofs of the properties mentioned above will not be expected, but proofs of simple geometrical riders and constructions depending on these properties may be asked for.

General Science. (One 2-hour paper.)

Candidates will be expected to show that they possess a sound knowledge of elementary scientific facts and principles and that they have studied this subject in an experimental manner.

The paper will be in three parts, the first comprising short questions which can be answered in a few words or by completing a diagram and the second and third comprising questions requiring longer written answers or calculations.

The air and its constituents. Oxygen in relation to burning, breathing and rusting. Preparation, properties and uses of oxygen. Carbon dioxide. Air pressure, simple water barometer, simple mercury barometer, aneroid barometer. Experiments to illustrate air pressure. Cyclones and anti-cyclones.

Water, with special reference to plants, animals, clouds (types). The rain cycle. Physical properties. Boiling and freezing points and their determination. Relation between water pressure and depth. Dams and reservoirs. Pressure head (e.g., water tower). Water manometer. Lift and force pumps. Bicycle pump. The siphon. Simple surface tension experiments. Soap bubbles. Capillarity—wicks. Town water supply. Density. Water as a solvent; effect of temperature on solubility, saturated solutions; evaporation; filtration; distillation; crystallization. Synthesis and electrolysis of water.

Physical and chemical changes. Elements, compounds and mixtures. General properties of acids, bases and salts. Chalk, limestone and lime.

Force, weight, the spring balance. Centre of gravity. Moments. Levers. Simple pulleys leading to idea of work and its measurement. Mechanical advantage.

Heat as a form of energy. Thermal expansion. Temperature and its measurement. Fahrenheit and Centigrade scales. Application of liquid and gas expansion in everyday life. Convection, conduction and radiation.

Propagation of light. Pinhole camera. Reflexion at a plane mirror. The periscope. Qualitative treatment of refraction. The spectrum, colour. The eye simply explained.

Sound, production and transmission. Speed of sound. Echoes. The ear simply explained.

Simple qualitative treatment of magnets and magnetic materials, lines of force. The earth as a magnet. Magnetic compass.

Electric current, effects of—magnetic, heating, lighting. Simple cells. Electromagnets—simple uses. The electric bell. Switches and fuses.

The main activities of living creatures. Simple study of mammals, birds, amphibians, fish, insects.

Structure of seeds. Conditions for germination and growth. The growing plant. Root system. Stem system. Mineral food. Parts of the flower and their function.

Flower families. Identification of Liliaceae, Labiatae, Ranunculaceae. Annuals and perennials. Seeds, fruits, nuts and dispersal mechanisms.

Trees. Main structure. Identification of common trees.

General Knowledge. (One 1-hour paper.)

Questions will be asked on a wide range of subjects including English Literature, English History and Geography. There will be a wide choice of questions

requiring answers ranging from simple one-word answers to longer or more descriptive answers.

Results of Examination

7. Candidates will be informed by letter from the Admiralty of the result of their Examination.

Those candidates up to the required number who obtain the greatest number of marks in the subjects named in paragraph 6 will be eligible for appointment as apprentices, and, subject to requirements, they will be allowed to select their trades according to their position on the Examination List.

8. Apprentices will be bound by deeds to serve for 5 years, and no candidate will be entered unless some relative or friend is able and willing to undertake the duty of the second party to the indenture for the support, etc., of the apprentice during his apprenticeship.

Pay of Apprentices

9. The current provincial weekly rates of pay are as follows:—

First year	..	..	..	58s. 7d.
Second year	..	..	..	69s. 0d.
Third year	..	..	..	93s. 7d.
Fourth year	..	..	..	110s. 8d.
Fifth year	..	..	..	131s. 7d.
Apprentices over 20:				
Third year	..	..	..	144s. 8d.
Fourth year	..	..	..	151s. 6d.
Fifth year	..	..	..	161s. 7d.

Note.—Founder apprentices are paid 7s. 0d. a week more than the basic rates paid to other apprentices.

On completion of 5 years apprenticeship, apprentices suitable for retention will be entered at the tradesman's rate.

10. Three free travel warrants (second class) may be issued annually to apprentices employed at a distance from their homes, and who are living in lodgings or hostels; additional warrants may be issued in certain exceptional circumstances.

11. Maintenance allowance of up to 34s. 0d. weekly, according to wages received is payable to apprentices, who, whether on first appointment or on subsequent transfer, are required for service reasons to take up duty at a place beyond reasonable daily travelling distance of their homes. The allowance ceases when the weekly wage exceeds 114s. 0d.

ENTRY OF CIVILIAN STUDENT APPRENTICES

EXTRACTS FROM THE REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF STUDENT APPRENTICES IN THE ROYAL DOCKYARDS AND AIRCRAFT YARDS AT HOME.

1. Vacancies, for boys only, for appointment as student apprentices in the Royal Dockyards at Chatham, Devonport, Portsmouth and Rosyth are open to public competition. Successful candidates assigned to Portsmouth will have the opportunity to transfer to the Royal Naval Aircraft Yard at Fleetlands, Hants., at the end of the first year of their apprenticeship. Examinations for these appointments will normally be held in April of each year; about 50 vacancies will be offered for competition. Candidates will be asked on their application forms to list, in order of preference, the establishments at which they will be willing to serve their apprenticeship. Subject to vacancies being available, successful candidates will be assigned to the establishment of their first choice, but assignment will be made according to the position of candidates in the order of merit. Candidates will not be allowed to change their order of preference or to make any addition to it after the first day of the written examination.

2. *Applications.*—Examinations will be conducted by the Civil Service Commissioners. Intending candidates should write to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6 Burlington Gardens, London,

ENTRY OF CRAFT APPRENTICES WITHOUT WRITTEN EXAMINATION

12. For trial over a period craft apprenticeships will also be offered to boys within the stipulated age limits who satisfy an interviewing Board as to their suitability and are able to perform satisfactorily an intelligence and aptitude test. Notice of entry by interview will be given in the local Press from time to time, and candidates should address their applications to the Head of the Establishment at which they wish to be considered for entry. Boys accepted for apprenticeship by this means will be required to complete a period of 6 months' probationary service. On satisfactory completion of this service indentures will be signed, dated with the original date of their entry.

13. Selection of trades will be permitted so far as vacancies allow, a proportion of the vacancies in each trade being reserved for such entrants.

14. All apprentices entered in this way will commence in the pre-engineering course or Lower School of the Dockyard Technical College. They may at the end of the first or second year be selected for admission to the Ordinary National Certificate Course, having regard to the needs of the Service and their performance in the Lower School.

15. Otherwise their conditions of service and training will be the same as those of examination entrants.

N.B.—The details of the School Training of apprentices and other particulars are given in the Regulations which may be obtained on application to the Secretary of the Admiralty (Labour Branch), Bath, or to the Superintendent of one of Her Majesty's Dockyards (see paragraph 1), or Naval Establishments.

The foregoing regulations, which supersede all earlier issues, relate primarily to craft apprenticeships in the shipbuilding and mechanical and electrical engineering departments of the Dockyards, but will also be adhered to as far as practicable in respect of apprentices in the Naval Armament Supply and Naval Works Departments. These regulations will be followed generally; but they are issued for information only and are subject to such modifications as Their Lordships may from time to time consider desirable.

W.1, for application forms as soon as possible after the 1st December of the preceding year. The forms, when filled up, should reach the Civil Service Commission on or before the closing date given on the application form for the competition in question; this will normally be about the end of January or early in February. A fee of 7s. 6d. will be payable on application.

3. *Age and Character.*—Candidates must be at least 16 and under 18 years of age on the 1st September of the year in which they are examined.* Evidence of age will not be required before the examination, but successful candidates will not be eligible for appointment unless they satisfy the Admiralty on both age and character.

4. *Nationality.*—A candidate will not be eligible for appointment as a student apprentice unless:—

(a) at all times since his birth he has been either a British subject or a citizen of the Irish Republic;

* Candidates whose birthday anniversary falls on 1st September will be eligible to sit at the examination held in the year in which they attain 16 years of age, but not at the examination held in the year in which they attain 18 years of age.

- (b) he was born in a country or territory which is, or then was, within the Commonwealth or in the Irish Republic;
- (c) each of his parents was born in a country or territory which is, or then was, within the Commonwealth or in the Irish Republic and is, or was, at death a British subject or a citizen of the Irish Republic and has or had been one or the other at all times from birth.

Exceptions to this rule may only be made with the authority of the Admiralty.

Enquiries should be forwarded to the Head of the Establishment at which the candidate expects to serve his apprenticeship.

5. *Place of Examination.*—The examination will be held, so far as circumstances permit, in or near the following centres:—

Aberdeen	Darlington	Norwich
Aberystwyth	Dundee	Nottingham
Ashford (Kent)	Dunfermline	Oxford
Barnsley	Edinburgh	Peterborough
Barnstaple	Exeter	Plymouth
Bedford	Glasgow	Portsmouth
Belfast	Grimsby	Preston
Birmingham	Guildford	Reading
Blackburn	Harrogate	Salisbury
Blackpool	Haverfordwest	Sheffield
Bolton	Hull	Shrewsbury
Bournemouth	Inverness	Southampton
Brighton	Ipswich	Stockton-on-
Bristol	Leeds	Tees
Cambridge	Leicester	Stoke-on-Trent
Cardiff	Lincoln	Swansea
Carlisle	Liverpool	Taunton
Chatham	London	Truro
Chelmsford	Londonderry	Tunbridge Wells
Cheltenham	Manchester	Warrington
Chester	Morecambe	Worcester
Colwyn Bay	Newcastle-upon-	Workington
Coventry	Neupe	York
	Newport (Mon.)	

but the final list will not be decided until it is known how many candidates wish to be examined at each centre.

6. *Subjects of Examination.*—The examination will be in two parts:—

	Maximum Marks
Part I A written examination:	
Mathematics	400
Physics and Chemistry ..	300
English	200
Part II An interview	300

Candidates must take all three subjects of the written examination and reach a standard satisfactory to the Civil Service Commissioners in each of them. Of those candidates who obtain the highest marks in the written examination a certain number, to be determined by the Commissioners, will be interviewed.

The final order of merit will be determined by the total marks gained in the written examination and interview, except that no candidate who scores less than 100 marks at the interview will be declared successful, and no candidate will be declared successful who does not obtain in the competition as a whole a total mark satisfactory to the Commissioners. The Commissioners' decision will be final.

† Pamphlets containing reprints of the question papers set at previous examinations (price 6d. each, post free 8d.) may be obtained either direct from H.M. Stationery Office, or through any bookseller. Branches of the Stationery Office are at York House, Kingsway, London, W.C.2; 13a Castle Street, Edinburgh, 2; 39-41 King Street, Manchester, 2; 109 St. Mary Street, Cardiff; 2 Edmund Street, Birmingham, 3; Tower Lane, Bristol, 1; 80 Chichester Street, Belfast. Ask for: Reprints of question papers of the open competition for the recruitment of Student Apprentices in the Royal Dockyards and Royal Naval Aircraft Yards under the Admiralty.

Syllabus†

Handwriting, spelling and use of English will be taken into account in all subjects.

Mathematics. (One 2½-hour paper)

(a) Arithmetical calculations. Vulgar and decimal fractions. Knowledge and use of the tables required both in the Imperial and Metric systems for the measurement of length, area, volume, capacity, weight and time. Averages, ratio, proportion, percentages.

(b) Construction of a formula expressing a functional relation or the generalisation of an arithmetical result. Interpretation, evaluation, and easy manipulation of a formula. Easy factors, including the factors of quadratic expressions. Simple algebraic fractions. Simple equations, quadratic equations, and linear simultaneous equations in two variables. Use of indices. Use of logarithms. Graphs from statistical data. Graphs of algebraic functions. Application of graphs to the solution of equations and to the determination of maxima and minima.

(c) The properties of the following:—Angles at a point. Parallel lines. Interior and exterior angles of a triangle. Angle-sum of a polygon. Congruent triangles. Isosceles, equilateral, and right-angled triangles—including the theorem of Pythagoras, its converse, and its extensions. Parallelograms, rectangles, squares, rhombuses, and trapezia—including area properties. Circles—including angle and chord properties. Tangents to a circle—including the alternate segment theorem and its converse. Similar triangles—including the relationship between the areas of similar triangles. Bisectors of the interior and exterior angles of a triangle.

(d) The following ruler and compass constructions and simple loci depending on them:—Bisection of angles and straight lines. Construction of perpendiculars to a given line. Construction of an angle equal to a given angle. Construction of angles of 60°, 45° and 30°. Construction of triangles, quadrilaterals, and circles from simple data, including the inscribed, escribed, and circumscribed circles of a triangle. Division of a straight line into a given number of equal parts or in a given ratio. Construction of a triangle equal in area to a given quadrilateral and of a square equal in area to a given rectangle. Construction of tangents to a circle from an external point. Construction of a segment of a circle to contain a given angle.

(e) The simplest properties—including the mensuration—of the cube, rectangular block, right prism, tetrahedron, pyramid, right circular cylinder, right circular cone, and sphere.

(f) Proofs of the properties and constructions mentioned in sub-paragraphs (c), (d) and (e) will not be expected, but proofs of geometrical riders and constructions depending on these properties may be asked for.

(g) The sine, cosine, and tangent of an acute angle. Solution of triangles by division into right-angled triangles.

(h) In addition, easy questions within the syllabus may be set on the following topics:—map problems, the determination of a position by means of two bearings, simple heights and distances involving the solution of right-angled triangles by the use of trigonometrical tables.

(i) Candidates will be expected to be familiar with the use of the oblique stroke as a division sign, e.g., in the formula $xy/(X+y)$.

Physics and Chemistry. (One 2½-hour paper.)

Physics.—Elementary study of the simple pendulum. Density and specific gravity; the flotation of bodies in liquid and in air; the principle of Archimedes. Atmospheric pressure; simple mercury and aneroid barometers, pus.

Force, weight, the spring balance. The triangle and parallelogram of forces. Moments; centre of gravity. Levers, pulleys, inclined plane. Work and its measurement. Simple treatment of mechanical advantage, velocity ratio, efficiency and the effect of friction. Velocity and acceleration.

Heat as a form of energy; transformation and conservation of energy. Thermal expansion of solids, liquids and gases treated qualitatively; Charles's law. Thermometers. Units of heat; specific heat; calorific value of fuels. Change of state; melting point; boiling point; latent heat. Convection, conduction, and radiation.

Propagation of light; shadows and eclipses. Reflection of light at plane surfaces. Qualitative treatment of refraction; refraction by a prism; the use of prisms. Formation of the spectrum from white light. Colour. The uses of, and simple experiments with, convex and concave mirrors and lenses; determination of the position and size of an image by graphical methods. The eye; long and short sight, the use of spectacles.

Elementary properties of magnets; the mapping of magnetic fields; the earth as a magnet. Elementary treatment of static electricity; electroscopes, condensers. Simple voltaic cell; Leclanche and Daniell cells. Use and care of either lead or iron type of accumulator. The ampere, the coulomb; potential difference, electromotive force, the volt; the watt, kilowatt, and kilowatt hour. The chemical effect of an electric current. The magnetic effect of an electric current. Electromagnets, application in electric bells and telephones. Galvanometers and ammeters. Including moving-coil instruments. Ohm's law, resistance. Ammeter shunts, voltmeters. The heating effect of an electric current. The use of switches and fuses. The simpler phenomena of electro-magnetic induction; the principle of the dynamo, motor, and transformer.

Chemistry.—Physical and chemical changes. Elements, mixtures, and compounds. Atoms and molecules. Symbols, formulae, and equations.

Soluble and insoluble substances. Determination of the solubility of solids in water. Solubility curves. Methods of separating substances by filtration, solution and crystallisation, distillation.

The air and its main constituents. Air and oxygen in relation to burning, rusting, and respiration. The preparation and properties of oxygen. Oxidation and reduction. Acidic, basic, and neutral oxides. Acids and alkalis, bases, salts. Neutralisation; the preparation of salts.

The physical and chemical properties of water. The preparation of hydrogen from water and from acids. The properties of hydrogen. The preparation and properties of carbon dioxide. Carbonates and bicarbonates; washing soda and baking soda; chalk, limestone. Quick lime, and slaked lime. Hardness of water. The softening of hard water. Carbon, carbon monoxide, the production of coal-gas. Nitrogen, ammonia, nitric acid, nitrates. Sulphur dioxide and trioxide, sulphuric acid, sulphates. Common salt, chlorine, hydrochloric acid, bleaching powder. The oxygen, nitrogen, and carbon cycles in nature.

The winning of the more important metals. The general characteristics and the chief domestic and industrial uses of metals. A more detailed study of sodium, calcium, copper, and iron and of their chief compounds. (A knowledge of technical details will not be required.)

Sufficient choice of questions will be given so that full marks may be gained by a candidate who has no knowledge of chemistry.

English. (Two papers.)

Paper I (1 hour). Candidates will be required to write an essay for which a choice of subjects will be given. Candidates will be assessed mainly on their command of English and on their ability to express themselves clearly.

Paper II (1½ hours). Candidates will be required to summarize a passage and may be asked to answer

questions on it. Other tests in the understanding and use of the language will also be set.

Interview

The purpose of the interview is to test those qualities which may not be revealed by written examination. The interview board will usually consist of three or more interviewers who will question each candidate mainly on his own interests and experience. The board's object is to bring out the candidate's personal qualities and to take account of the range and depth of his interests and the use he has made of his opportunities. Thus the ground covered in the interview will be different for each candidate and a definite syllabus cannot be laid down as for the written examination. Candidates will, however, be expected to have some knowledge of current affairs and matters of everyday interest. The interview should thus present no special difficulty to a boy of average intelligence who takes a normal interest in major topics of the day.

7. Results of Examination.—Candidates will be informed by letter of the result of their examination.

The candidates highest in order of merit will be declared successful, provided they reach the required standard, up to the number of vacancies available.

8. Travelling Expenses.—The Commission will pay travelling expenses within the United Kingdom after the first 7s. 6d. If a candidate has to spend more than this on travel by bus or second class rail from his normal place of residence (or from the place of landing in the United Kingdom in the case of candidates from overseas) to the places of examination and interview, the amount over 7s. 6d. will be refunded. For written examinations the Commissioners will not normally pay more than the cost of travel by bus or second class rail to the nearest centre.

Expenses incurred in travel to this country from abroad cannot be paid by the Civil Service Commission.

Candidates who live within reasonable distance of the places of examination and interview will normally be expected to travel there and back each day. If, however, a candidate lives in the United Kingdom and is obliged to pay for accommodation, or for a sleeping berth on a train or ship, the Commissioners will refund reasonable expenses on evening meal, bed and breakfast up to a maximum of 30s. for each night necessarily spent away from home. A claim for this refund must be supported by a receipted bill or voucher for each night's accommodation. Apart from this, expenses on accommodation and meals cannot be refunded.

9. Medical Examination.—A candidate appointed to a student apprenticeship must be in good health and of sound constitution and be free, as far as can be ascertained, from any disease or defect that would unfit him for permanent appointment in the Civil Service. His hearing must be unimpaired, and the sight of both eyes must be sufficiently good for the performance of any duties that may be required of him. He will be required to pass a medical examination.

Candidates whose vision can be corrected to normal (6/6) by glasses will not be rejected on the ground of defective eyesight, but such candidates should bring their glasses with them when presenting themselves for medical examination.

The medical examination of successful candidates will be held as soon as possible after the result of the competitive examination is known.

10. Canvassing.—Any attempt on the part of candidates to enlist support for their applications through Members of Parliament or other influential persons, except as referees to be named by them in their application forms, will disqualify them for appointment.

11. Security.—The Government have decided that no one may be employed in the Civil Service in connection with work the nature of which is vital to the security of the State if he is or has recently been a member of the British Communist Party or of a Fascist organization; or if in such a way as to raise

legitimate doubts about his reliability, he is or has recently been sympathetic to Communism or Fascism, or associated with Communists or Fascists or their sympathizers, or is susceptible to Communist or Fascist pressure.

12. Commencement of Training.—Successful candidates will be expected to start their training early in September of the year in which they compete. Candidates are advised to continue their education until the end of the summer term and to take the appropriate examination, e.g., General Certificate of Education or Stage 1 of the Ordinary National Certificate course.

13. Pay.—The weekly rates of pay of student apprentices are:—

Year	Under 20 s. d.	20 or over s. d.
1st	69 0	—
2nd	93 7	—
3rd	110 8	144 8
4th	131 7	151 5
5th	—	161 11

14. Maintenance Allowance.—Student apprentices who, on first appointment or on subsequent transfer, are required for service reasons to take up duty at a place beyond reasonable daily travelling distance from their homes and in consequence are obliged to live away from their homes, may be paid a maintenance allowance of up to 29s. 0d. weekly.

15. Travel Concessions.—Student apprentices who are employed at a distance from their homes and who are living in lodgings or hostels will be eligible for three free travel warrants (second class) a year. Additional warrants may be issued in certain circumstances.

16. Working Hours.—A five-day week of 44 hours is worked by students in the Royal Dockyards and Aircraft Yards.

17. Leave and Paid Holidays.—Two weeks' annual leave with pay will be granted in addition to Bank Holidays and special Closed Days such as the Queen's Birthday.

18. Sick Pay.—After six months' qualifying service student apprentices are eligible for 13 weeks' sick leave on full pay during any period of 12 months.

19. Deeds.—Student apprentices will be bound by deeds to serve for 5 years, and no candidate will be entered unless some relative or friend is able and willing to undertake the duty of the second party to the deed for the support, etc., of the apprentice during his apprenticeship.

20. Training.—During the first year the student apprentice will be given training of a general nature, including instruction in the use of tools, a knowledge of dockyard and air yard routines, etc. He will then be assigned to one or other of the three main engineering departments of the dockyards, (constructive, mechanical engineering and electrical engineering), or to an air yard or to an armament establishment. For the following 2 years he will receive more specialized instruction in the work of the department or establishment to which he has been assigned. The fourth year will consist of instruction in the drawing office. During the fifth year training will be given in the wider aspects of the apprentice's future duties.

21. During the course of the first year's training, the apprentices will be given marks in accordance with the ability they have shown. At the end of the period they will take an examination, and on the results of this examination and the marks obtained during the year the Admiralty will decide whether qualified to proceed to the next stage of training. Allocation of apprentices to particular departments or establishments will, subject to Service requirements, have regard to the student's abilities and preferences. Any student who does not qualify at the end of the first year will be given the option of discharge or of being transferred to a craft apprenticeship; exceptionally he may be permitted to take again the first year course of a student apprentice.

22. Student apprentices will be expected to show diligence both in their practical and theoretical training, and will be examined at the end of their second third and fourth years. If for special reasons, e.g., sickness, a student fails to reach an adequate standard he may, on the recommendation of his officers, be permitted to repeat the year's course. Repetition of a year's course will, however, only be allowed once during apprenticeship.

23. Student apprentices will be required to qualify at the examination held at the end of the fourth year; to pass, they must obtain at least 40 per cent of the total marks in each subject. Students who fail to qualify in one or two subjects only may be permitted to continue their studies and to be re-examined in those subjects at the end of the following term. Any students who fail to qualify, whether at the original examination or after re-examination, will be liable to be discharged, but subject to recommendation by the Superintendent, may be permitted to complete a full 5 years' training. Any students who leave after a period of training will be given a certificate showing the nature of the training they have received.

24. Outline of Dockyard Technical College Course.—The aim of the student's course in the Dockyard Technical Colleges is to impart a sound, broad-based grounding in fundamental technology. All students will be required to complete this course; advanced specialist training in one particular field—Naval Architecture, Marine Engineering, Electrical Engineering or Aircraft Engineering—will be given partly by professional lectures in the third and fourth years, and partly by advanced work in the fifth year. All students will attend the Dockyard Technical College for 16 hours a week.

25. Employment on Completion of Training.—Immediately on completion of their training all qualified students will be appointed as confirmed draughtsmen, a permanent non-industrial appointment. This is subject to an undertaking in each case that the student is willing to serve with the Admiralty anywhere at Home or Abroad, and a declaration that he has no objection to Military Service on the grounds of conscience. They will also be eligible in due course for transfer to Technical Class Grade III posts. Before appointment in a permanent capacity they will be required to satisfy the Civil Service Commissioners on health and other points and to pay the prescribed fee.

Most ex-students will serve for a spell both as draughtsmen and technical class officers in order to obtain experience of both drawing office and practical work before being promoted above the basic grade. Their promotion to Leading Draughtsman or to Technical Class Grade II will be through normal promotion board procedure and without further written examination. When promotion to either Leading Draughtsman or Technical Class Grade II has been gained, the individual officer will not normally thereafter be transferred from the one to the other of these classes, and would secure further advancement by normal promotion board procedure.

Details of the salaries* which are paid to the grades mentioned, and to the higher grades which may be attained, are as follows:—

Per annum		
(a) Draughtsman ..	£	530—845
Leading Draughtsman ..	£	840—989
Senior Draughtsman ..	£	1,002—1,215
Chief Draughtsman ..	£	1,265—1,532
Per annum		
(b) T.C. Grade III ..	£	675—845
(c) T.C. Grade II ..	£	845—1,002
T.C. Grade I ..	£	1,002—1,215
T.C. Grade B ..	£	1,215—1,365
T.C. Grade A ..	£	1,275—1,510

* These are National rates which may alter. London rates are slightly higher.

(a) Minimum linked to age 21

(b) " " " " 26

(c) " " " " 30

26. *Special training opportunities.*—From students who obtain the highest places in the qualifying examination held at the end of their fourth year (see paragraph 23) and who have suitable personal qualities, a few may be selected for special training as Naval Constructors or Electrical Engineers. Students so selected will be appointed to the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon, Plymouth, and subsequently to the Royal Naval College, Greenwich, for an advanced course in naval architecture or electrical engineering, with a view to their eventual entry into the Royal Corps of Naval Constructors, or the corps of Admiralty civilian electrical engineers.

27. Opportunities will also exist for suitably qualified student apprentices to compete for Cadetships in the Executive, Electrical, Engineering and Supply and Secretariat Branches of the Royal Navy, First Appointments in the Royal Marines, Studentships at the Royal Military College of Science, Shrivenham, particulars of which are announced from time to time, and for posts as Assistant Experimental Officers in the Scientific Civil Service. These will be by means of open competitions conducted by the Civil Service Commission.

28. While these regulations will be followed generally, it should be clearly understood that they are subject to such modifications as the Admiralty may from time to time consider desirable.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF NURSING SISTERS

Entry into Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service as Nursing Sister will in the first instance be on a Short Service basis, and appointments will be made under the following regulations:

Qualifications

1. Must be a fully trained Nurse registered under the Nurses' Registration Act, 1919.

2. To produce certificates of training for at least 3 years at a large civil hospital which is provided with Matron and staff of Nursing Sisters and in which male adult patients are received for medical and surgical treatment, and have at least 1 year's experience since qualifying.

3. To be single or a widow without children.

4. Age under 30 years.

5. Candidates will be required to attend at the Admiralty for interview and medical examination.

6. Candidates must be British subjects and the daughters of British subjects. In doubtful cases the burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates of not pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

Pay and Allowances

7. The pay and allowances, etc., of Nursing Officers are contained in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

Leave

8. A maximum of 42 days leave is allowed annually and three free return railway journeys are permitted for leave purposes. Reduced fares are available for additional journeys.

Uniform

9. Each Nursing Officer will be provided with uniform or an allowance in lieu on joining. Nursing Officers who fail to serve for 3 years from date of entry will be liable, at the Admiralty's discretion, to refund a portion or whole of the initial cost of the uniform.

Messing

10. Nursing Officers will be messed, but will be liable to pay up to 2s. a day towards the maintenance

of their Mess; apart from this no charge is made for board and lodging.

Conditions of Service

11. Successful candidates will be appointed as Nursing Sisters for a period of 4 years Short Service, which may be changed to 6 years or 8 years. On leaving the Service at the end of the Short Service engagement they will be eligible for a gratuity at the rate of £115 (tax free) for each year of service.

12. To serve wherever required, and to do any type of Nursing.

13. To be liable to immediate discharge for misconduct or if for any reason considered by the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to be unsuitable for retention. Nursing Officers will be required to resign on marriage.

Counting of Civil Hospital Time

14. An ante-date of seniority may be allowed on entry to those who held suitable appointments in civil hospitals, or have undergone other special experience in their profession prior to entry into the Service. Such time will count for seniority for eligibility for increased pay and for promotion to Senior Nursing Sister. The suitability of appointments to count for ante-date of seniority will be decided by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

Transfer to the Permanent List

15. Nursing Officers are transferred to the Permanent List at the discretion of the Admiralty, and in determining the number to be transferred regard will be paid to the number of higher appointments available from time to time for officers on the Permanent List.

16. Promotion is made to Senior Nursing Sister on attaining 6 years seniority as a Nursing Sister and to Superintending Sister on attaining 8 years seniority as a Senior Nursing Sister. Promotion to higher ranks will be by selection.

QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE RESERVE

Full details of conditions of service and enrolment of Reserve Nursing Sisters can be obtained on application to the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

HONOURS AND DECORATIONS FOR WHICH THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES ARE ELIGIBLE

THE VICTORIA CROSS

The Victoria Cross may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy, or of the Royal Marines, for "most conspicuous bravery or some daring or pre-eminent act of valour or self-sacrifice or extreme devotion to duty in the presence of the enemy on land or at sea."

Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy, and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines are awarded concurrently with the award of the decoration, an annuity of £10 a year, plus *6d. a day (£9 2s. a year) addition to pension.

For each bar, an additional annuity of £5 is awarded.

This annuity (together with any other pension from public funds) may be increased to £75 a year in all cases of need due to age or infirmity. (Extends to Warrant and Commissioned rank.)

The Balance of £50, if that amount has not been paid during life-time, will be credited to the estate of a recipient of the Victoria Cross. The full amount of £50 will be credited when an award is made posthumously.

The Victoria Cross may be awarded posthumously. It carries with it the right to use the initials V.C. after the surname.

THE GEORGE CROSS

The George Cross may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy or of the Royal Marines, for outstanding gallantry and devotion to duty, whether on land or at sea, not in the presence of the enemy, or for "extreme or heroic daring" in saving life at sea or on land.

The George Cross, which may be awarded posthumously, has now taken the place of the Medal of the Order of the British Empire, for Gallantry, and the Albert Medals in Gold.

The George Cross carries with it the right to use the initials G.C. after the surname.

APPOINTMENT AS COMPANIONS OF THE MILITARY DIVISION OF THE MOST HONOURABLE ORDER OF THE BATH

Officers of the Royal Navy of, or above, the rank of Commander and of equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines may be appointed Companions of the Military Division of the Most Honourable Order of the Bath.

APPOINTMENTS TO THE ORDER OF THE BRITISH EMPIRE

Officers of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines and members of the officially recognised Nursing Services may be appointed to the appropriate class of the Military Division of the Most Excellent Order of the British Empire, for gallantry or distinguished conduct not in the face of the enemy at sea or on shore, or for long and meritorious service over a period, either ashore, or afloat. Appointment to the Order may be made exceptionally for Services in action against the enemy.

APPOINTMENTS TO THE DISTINGUISHED SERVICE ORDER

Officers of the Royal Navy or of the Royal Marines may, in time of war, be appointed Companions of the Distinguished Service Order for gallantry or devotion to duty in the presence of the

enemy on land or at sea, which, though it may not be deemed to merit the Victoria Cross, is yet of a very high order.

APPOINTMENTS TO THE ROYAL RED CROSS

Fully trained Nurses who are members of the officially recognised Nursing Services or have voluntarily undertaken nursing duties may be appointed to the First Class (Members) of the Royal Red Cross for exceptional devotion and competency over a long period in carrying out actual nursing duties in Naval or Auxiliary War Hospitals or for very exceptional acts of bravery and devotion while on duty. Such appointments carry with them the right to use the initials R.R.C. after the surname.

Fully trained Nurses, or Assistant Nurses, Probationers or Nursing Members of a Voluntary Aid Detachment who belong to one of the officially recognised Nursing Services, or have voluntarily undertaken nursing duties may be appointed to the Second Class (Associates) of the Royal Red Cross for exceptional devotion and competency over a long period, or for exceptional bravery and devotion while on duty. Such appointments carry with them the right to use the initials A.R.R.C. after the surname.

THE DISTINGUISHED SERVICE CROSS

The Distinguished Service Cross may in time of war be awarded to Officers of the Royal Navy of the rank of Commander and below and of equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines for meritorious or distinguished services before the enemy which may not be deemed to warrant the appointment of such officers to the Distinguished Service Order. Officers of the Royal Air Force serving at sea or with the Fleet, and Officers and Warrant Officers of the Army when serving in defensively equipped Merchant Ships may be awarded the Distinguished Service Cross.

It carries with it the right to use the letters D.S.C. after the surname.

THE ALBERT MEDAL

The Albert Medal for gallantry in saving life at sea.

The Albert Medal for gallantry in saving life on land.

The Albert Medal may be awarded posthumously to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for gallantry in saving life at sea or on land in cases where the rescuer would have been awarded the George Medal had he survived.

The Albert Medal carries the right to have the initials A.M. put after the surname.

(See George Medal, paragraph 11 below.)

THE CONSPICUOUS GALLANTRY MEDAL

The Conspicuous Gallantry Medal may be awarded to Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and to Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines for acts of conspicuous gallantry in action against the enemy. Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Air Force serving at sea or with the Fleet and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Army serving in defensively equipped Merchant Ships may be awarded the Conspicuous Gallantry Medal.

* Applies only to awards in respect of service since 3rd September, 1939. New pension additions payable from 1/10/44.

The Conspicuous Gallantry Medal carries with it the right to use the initials C.G.M. after the surname.

*Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines who are awarded this medal may be granted 6d. a day (£9 2s. a year) addition to pension, or a gratuity of £20 on discharge without pension, transfer to Reserve, or appointment to a Commission.

For each Bar an additional gratuity of £20.

THE DISTINGUISHED SERVICE MEDAL

The Distinguished Service Medal may be awarded to Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy or to Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines for bravery and resource in action against the enemy, which is not of so high an order as to merit the award of the Conspicuous Gallantry Medal. Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Air Force serving at sea or with the Fleet, and Non-Commissioned Officers and men of the Army serving in defensively equipped Merchant Ships may be awarded the Distinguished Service Medal.

It carries with it the right to use the initials D.S.M. after the surname.

*Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines who have been awarded this medal are eligible for the award of 6d. a day (£9 2s. a year) addition to pension, or a gratuity of £20 on discharge without pension, transfer to Reserve, or appointment to a Commission.

For each Bar an additional gratuity of £20.

THE GEORGE MEDAL

The George Medal may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for brave conduct on land or at sea or in the air not in the presence of the enemy, or for gallantry in saving life where the services are not so outstanding as to merit the award of the George Cross.

It carries with it the right to the use of the initials G.M. after the surname.

THE BRITISH EMPIRE MEDAL

The British Empire Medal (Military Division) may be awarded to Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy or to Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines, or to Nursing Members of a Voluntary Aid Detachment who belong to one of the officially recognised Nursing Services, or have voluntarily undertaken Nursing Duties, for gallantry and distinguished conduct not in the face of the enemy, whether on shore or at sea, or for meritorious service over a period either ashore or afloat. The Medal may be awarded exceptionally for services in action against the enemy.

It carries with it the right to the use of the initials B.E.M. after the surname.

MILITARY CROSS - DISTINGUISHED CONDUCT MEDAL - MILITARY MEDAL

Naval Officers and Ratings are eligible for the Distinguished Flying Cross and Distinguished Flying Medal, respectively, for operational service, and for the Air Force Cross and the Air Force Medal, respectively, for outstanding services in non-operational flying, with the Royal Air Force. These awards are made only on the recommendation of the Royal Air Force authority.

DISTINGUISHED FLYING CROSS - DISTINGUISHED FLYING MEDAL

Officers of the Royal Marines may be awarded

the Military Cross and other ranks the Distinguished Conduct Medal and the Military Medal, on the recommendation of the Army authorities. Similarly, Naval Ratings may be awarded the Distinguished Conduct Medal for distinguished conduct in the field while serving with the Army.

The monetary grants to those Naval Ratings and Royal Marine other Ranks who may be awarded the Distinguished Conduct Medal, the Military Medal or the Distinguished Flying Medal are the same as for the Distinguished Service Medal.

MENTION-IN-DESPATCHES

A Mention-in-Despatches may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for courage and resource in operations against the enemy, which is not of so high an order as to merit the award of the Distinguished Service Cross for Officers, or the Distinguished Service Medal for Men.

A Mention-in-Despatches may be awarded posthumously.

QUEEN'S COMMENDATION

The Queen's Commendation may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for brave conduct on land or at sea or in the air, not in the presence of the enemy, or for gallantry in saving life, where the services are not so outstanding as to merit the award of the British Empire Medal.

The Queen's Commendation may be awarded posthumously.

MEDALS OF THE ROYAL NATIONAL LIFE-BOAT INSTITUTION FOR THE PRESERVATION OF LIFE FROM SHIPWRECK

The Gold, Silver and Bronze Medals of the Royal National Lifeboat Institution are awarded for courage in saving life from shipwreck on our coasts. They are worn on the right breast.

STANHOPE GOLD MEDAL

The Stanhope Gold Medal is awarded by the Royal Humane Society for the bravest deed of life-saving in the year, either ashore or afloat, but not for bravery in saving life in fires. It is worn on the right breast.

ROYAL HUMANE SOCIETY'S SILVER AND BRONZE MEDALS, TESTIMONIALS AND CERTIFICATES

The Royal Humane Society's Silver and Bronze Medals are awarded for gallantry in saving or attempting to save, life at sea or on land, the Silver Medal being awarded for greater gallantry than the Bronze Medal.

These medals are worn on the right breast.

The Royal Humane Society's Testimonials on Vellum and Parchment are awarded for gallantry in saving or attempting to save, life at sea or on land, the Testimonial on Vellum being awarded for greater gallantry than the Testimonial on Parchment.

The Royal Humane Society's Resuscitation Certificate is awarded for restoring the apparently dead from drowning from asphyxia.

The Royal Humane Society's "In Memoriam" Testimonials on Vellum are presented at the discretion of the Society's Committee to the relatives of those who lose their lives in attempting rescues, and should therefore be reported for consideration.

Recommendations for the above awards must be made within 2 months of the gallant action, but if the rescues or attempted rescues, occur at a distance from the British Isles this time limit may be extended to 18 months.

* Applies only to awards in respect of service since 3rd September, 1939. New pension additions payable from 1/10/44.

The present Admiralty practice in recommending awards for various services may be summarised as follows:—

ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES

Services	Awards
A. Gallantry and distinguished conduct:— (a) in face of the enemy	V.C., C.B., D.S.O., D.S.C., C.G.M., D.S.M., Mention-in-Despatches.
*(b) in mine and bomb disposal at sea	G.C., C.B.E. (Military), O.B.E. (Military), M.B.E. (Military), G.M., B.E.M. (Military), Commendation.
*(c) in minesweeping	
*(d) in bomb disposal ashore	
*(e) in hazardous non-operational flying	
*B. Gallantry and distinguished conduct not in presence of the enemy, e.g., after a ship has been in collision or mined, bombed or torpedoed.	G.C., C.B.E. (Military), O.B.E. (Military), M.B.E. (Military), G.M., B.E.M. (Military), Commendation.
C. Meritorious service over a period either ashore or afloat.	C.B.E. (Military), O.B.E. (Military), M.B.E. (Military), B.E.M. (Military).
D. (a) Gallantry and distinguished conduct ashore during enemy action.	V.C., D.S.O., D.S.C., C.G.M., D.S.M., Mention-in-Despatches.
*(b) Gallantry and distinguished conduct ashore	G.C., G.M., B.E.M. (Military), Commendation.
*E. Gallantry in saving, or trying to save, life on land or at sea.	G.C., G.M., B.E.M., Queen's Commendation, R.H.S. (Silver), A.M. (Posth.), R.H.S. (Bronze).
F. Gallantry in saving life from shipwreck	Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation Medal (Silver or Bronze). R.N.L.I. Medals.

WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE

Officers and Ratings of the W.R.N.S. are eligible for the same Decorations as the Royal Navy.

NURSING SERVICES

For skill and devotion to duty over a long period, or for outstanding courage while carrying out nursing duties.	R.R.C. (fully trained Nurses only). A.R.R.C., and as B, C and D (b) for the Royal Navy.
--	--

CIVILIANS

*A. Gallantry and distinguished conduct during or after enemy action and in bomb disposal.	G.C., G.M., Appointment to the appropriate class of the Order of the British Empire (Civil), B.E.M. (Civil), Commendation.
B. Meritorious service	Appointment to the appropriate class of the Order of the British Empire (Civil), B.E.M. (Civil).

It is customary for the ribbons of these Orders and Medals to be worn immediately on the Appointment or Award being published in the London Gazette or promulgated to the Fleet.

* As from 14th January, 1958, appointments to or promotions in, the Order of the British Empire and awards of the British Empire Medal, when granted for gallantry, are so described in the announcement in the "London Gazette" and are distinguished by the wearing of a silver oak leaf Emblem on the ribbon. When the ribbon only is worn the Emblem will be in miniature. This arrangement applies both to military and civil awards. Classification of an award as made for gallantry has no effect on seniority or precedence in the various classes of the Order. A person appointed to the Order after 14th January, 1958, for gallantry and subsequently promoted in the Order, retains and wears the Emblem whether promoted for gallantry or otherwise. A holder of the British Empire Medal for gallantry, granted after 14th January, 1958, if subsequently appointed to the Order, will continue to wear the Emblem on the ribbon of the medal; he will wear the Emblem also on the ribbon of the Order only if appointed to the Order for gallantry.

INVESTITURE AND PRESENTATION OF AWARDS

The awards listed in paragraphs 1 to 7, 9 to 11, 13 and 14 above, will be presented by the Queen at Investitures.

2. Naval personnel who are domiciled or serving in the United Kingdom will be summoned to an Investiture; for those who are domiciled or serving temporarily overseas, arrangements will be made for them to receive their awards from the appropriate Representative of the Queen.

3. Awards in the Order of the British Empire granted in connection with a specific deed carried out in dangerous circumstances to recipients who have died before the award could be presented to them, and all the decorations and medals named in paragraphs 1 to 14, above, if the recipients have fallen in action before they could receive their awards at the Queen's hands, will be handed by Her Majesty to the recipient's Next-of-Kin, who will be summoned to a Next-of-Kin Ceremony.

4. *British Empire Medals.*—British Empire Medals (Military Division) awarded to members of the Armed Services who are stationed in the United Kingdom, will be presented, on the Queen's behalf, by a Commander-in-Chief or, where that is not practicable, by another suitable senior officer.

5. For awards of the British Empire Medal (Military Division) to members of the Armed Services domiciled or serving temporarily overseas, arrangements will be made for presentation by the appropriate Representative of the Queen.

6. *Dress for attendance at Investitures:*—

Officers should wear No. 5 dress, no sword.

Ratings should wear ordinary service dress (gold or red badges, as convenient).

Members of the Naval Nursing Service should wear outdoor dress.

Orders, decorations, and medals should not be worn.

7. *Guests*.—It is Her Majesty's pleasure that each officer or rating to be decorated should, if he so desires, bring with him 2 relatives or friends. Applications for tickets of admission for these guests will be invited when the officer or rating is summoned to an Investiture by the Central Chancery of the Orders of Knighthood, St. James's Palace, S.W.1.

8. *Travel Warrants*.—Travel Warrants for Investitures will be issued in accordance with instructions

in Naval Pay Regulations, B.R.1950, Chapter XXIV, Article 1429. Particulars of application will be forwarded when the officer or man, or next-of-kin, is summoned to an Investiture.

For presentations of British Empire Medals in the United Kingdom, Travel Warrants may be issued by the appropriate Naval authority for the B.E.M. recipient and 2 guests for journeys within the United Kingdom. D.N.A. Form 800 will be used in all cases.

ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE DECORATION GENERAL RULES.

1. The Royal Naval Reserve Officers' Decoration is granted subject to the following regulations:—

- (a) The Decoration may be conferred on Officers who have total Officers' service in the R.N.R. of at least 15 years. This service must be on the Active List except that R.N.R. Retired Officers may count mobilised service in Retired Rank towards the Decoration. All Officers' time counts except time in the rank of Midshipman.
- (b) Commissioned Officers on the General Lists must have completed the period of training required for promotion to the rank of Lieutenant-Commander as follows:—
 - (i) Seaman Officers .. 7 months.
 - (ii) Engineer Officers .. 4 "
 - (iii) Supply Officers .. 4 "
- (c) Special Duties List Officers must have completed the obligatory training due for their Branch.
- (d) Officers otherwise qualified, who have not undergone such training, but who have performed specially good service may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the Decoration.
- (e) Registrars holding appointments as Commander (S), Lieutenant-Commander (S) and Lieutenant (S) may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the Decoration, provided they have completed 20 years' service on the Active List.

2. Officers who were on the Active or Retired Lists of the Royal Naval Reserve on 2nd September, 1939, may be allowed to count mobilised service as

an Officer in any branch of the Naval Forces or in the Army or Royal Air Force, from that date to date of dispersal, as double time for the purpose of reckoning eligibility for this decoration.

3. Officers who held temporary R.N.R. or R.N.V.R. commissions and subsequently transferred to the permanent R.N.R., may count all mobilised service as temporary officers as single time for the award of the Decoration.

4. The letters "R.D." will be inserted in the Navy List against the names of Officers on whom the Decoration is conferred.

5. Applications for the award of the Decoration or clasp should be addressed as laid down in Article 1201 in the R.N.R. Regulations.

6. Any Officer on whom this Decoration has been conferred may, if convicted of any act derogatory to his honour as an Officer and a gentleman, be deprived of it, with Her Majesty the Queen's approval.

Clasp to the Reserve Decoration

An officer will be eligible for the award of a Clasp to the Reserve Decoration after completing 10 years' additional service on the Active List. The rules governing the counting of service are the same as for the award of the Reserve Decoration itself, except that in no circumstances does any service count double for the assessment of the additional 10 years. The award of the Clasp is not retrospective and only officers serving on the Active List on or after 1st June, 1954, are eligible for the awards.

Rosettes, which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the Reserve Decoration when the ribbon is worn without the Decoration.

ROYAL NAVAL AND ROYAL MARINE FORCES VOLUNTEER RESERVES DECORATION

1. (A) *Officers who were members of the Permanent R.N.V.R., either as an officer or a rating prior to 3rd September, 1939.*

Officers must have 20 years' service which need not be continuous. Honorary service will not be allowed to count. The following will be allowed to count towards the 20 years:—

- (a) All Officers' service over 17 years of age in the R.N.V.R. (including time as Midshipman, R.N.V.R.), and all commissioned service in the Royal Naval Reserve, in the Army Volunteer or Territorial Force, or in a contingent of the Officers' Training Corps.
- (b) Half the time served as a rating of the R.N.V.R. or Royal Naval Reserve, or in the ranks of the Army Volunteer or Territorial Force or as a cadet in a senior Contingent of the Officers' Training Corps from the age of 17. Service in the ranks of a junior contingent of the Officers' Training Corps from the age of 15 will also count as half time, provided that the unit formed part of the organisation existing before 21st May, 1910.
- (c) All previous service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Efficiency Decoration.
- (d) Officers who belonged either to the R.N.V.R., R.N.R., or R.N.A.S.B.R., as Officer or man, on 4th August, 1914, may count mobilised service in any branch of the Naval Forces (including

that under special Admiralty Agreements, T.124, and its variants) or in the Army or Royal Air Force, from 4th August, 1914, to date of demobilisation or dispersal, as double in the case of Officers' time or full in the case of man's time.

- (e) Officers who were on the active or retired list of the permanent R.N.R., R.N.V.R., or R.N.V.(W)R., on the 2nd September, 1939, may count mobilised time from that date to the date of dispersal as double.
- (f) Mobilised service qualifying for the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal may count in full instead of half only as in time of peace.
- (g) Officers and men who transfer to the R.N.V.R. from the Territorial Force before completing time for the Territorial Force Decoration or Medal, and have not qualified for either in respect of service during the First World War (1914-1919), may count any service allowed to count towards those Decorations.
- (h) Temporary Officers who were rating members of the permanent R.N.V.R. on the 2nd September, 1939 may count service from date of dispersal to date of transfer to the permanent R.N.V.R. as half provided the transfer is effected before the end of the Emergency which was declared in 1939—Any service

184 LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL, R.N.R.

after the end of that Emergency period before transfer will not count at all. Temporary officer service will count as single time.

- (B) *Officers who became members of the Permanent R.N.V.R., either as an officer or a rating on or subsequent to 3rd September, 1939.*

Officers must have 15 years' service over the age of 17 years, which need not be continuous. Honorary service will not be allowed to count. The following service will be allowed to count towards the 15 years:—

- (a) All officers' service in the permanent R.N.V.R. (including time served as Midshipman, R.N.V.R.), and all service as an officer in the permanent R.N.R., the R.M.F.V.R., R.N.V.(W.R.), the Army Territorial Force, the Auxiliary Air Force, or R.A.F.V.R. Service in the above forces will, however, not be allowed to count if it was solely for duty with a Cadet Force.
- (b) Half the time served as a rating or other rank of the permanent R.N.V.R., R.N.R., R.M.F.V.R., R.N.A.S.B.R., R.N.V.(W.R.), or in the ranks of the Army Territorial Force, Auxiliary Air Force or R.A.F.V.R., or in a Cadet Force over the age of 17.
- (c) All previous service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Efficiency Decoration provided it has not already been awarded.
- (d) All officers' service or half the time served as a rating or other rank in the R.N., R.M., Army, R.A.F., or similar Dominion or Colonial Forces on any engagement.
- (e) Temporary officers who have not previously served in the permanent R.N.V.R. and who are subsequently granted a permanent commission in the R.N.V.R. may count all mobilised time served as a temporary officer.

Notwithstanding the above a minimum of 7 years must have been served in the R.N.V.R. in any capacity before being eligible for the award of the V.R.D.

2. (A) *Officers who were members of the Permanent R.N.V.R. prior to 3rd September, 1939*

The Decoration, if awarded, will be issued from the Branch of the two Services in which the Officer shall have served the greater portion of his last 10 years of qualifying Service.

- (B) *Officers who became members of the Permanent R.N.V.R. on or subsequent to 3rd September, 1939*

The Decoration, if awarded, will be issued from the Branch of the three Services in which the officer completes his qualifying period of service.

3. Service qualifying for the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal or the equivalent

medal in other Services cannot count if the medal has actually been awarded.

4. Applications for this Decoration are to be made in writing by the Commanding Officer of the Division to the Admiral Commanding Reserves for the consideration of the Admiralty, each case being supported by a statement of the applicant's service on Form R.N.V. 11. The Decoration being granted as a reward for good and long service, Commanding Officers should in each case state in general terms the reasons which in their opinion, give the applicant a claim to receive the Decoration.

5. The letters "V.R.D." will be inserted in the Navy List against the names of the Officers to whom the Decoration is awarded.

6. An Officer who has previously been granted the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, may subsequently be awarded and wear the Volunteer Reserve Decoration provided he completes both periods of qualifying service.

7. Any Officer on whom this Decoration has been conferred may, if convicted of any act derogatory to his honour as an Officer and a gentleman, be deprived of it, with Her Majesty the Queen's approval.

8. Clasp to the Volunteer Reserve Decoration

An officer will be eligible for the award of a Clasp to the Volunteer Reserve Decoration after completing 10 years additional service on the Active List. The rules governing the counting of service are the same as for the award of the Volunteer Reserve Decoration itself, except that in no circumstances does any service count double for the assessment of the additional 10 years. The award of the Clasp is not retrospective and only officers serving on the Active List on or after 1st June, 1954, are eligible for the award.

Rosettes, which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the Volunteer Reserve Decoration when the ribbon is worn without the Decoration.

9. Officers of the R.M.F.V.R.

Officers of the R.M.F.V.R. are eligible for award of the Decoration and Clasp under the same general rules as are applicable to R.N.V.R. Officers who enrolled in the Reserve after 3rd September, 1939 (paragraphs 1(B) and 8 above) but with the additional concession that they may also reckon in full as qualifying service the period between dispersal from full-time service at the end of the Second World War and entry into the R.M.F.V.R., on condition that they entered the R.M.F.V.R. within 6 months of the opening of the Centre nearest their home at the time.

Applications should be made to the Commandant General, Royal Marines, in accordance with the general procedure in paragraph 4 above.

REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL FOR THE ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE

The Medal will be granted under the following conditions:—

1. To Royal Naval Reserve men who have satisfactorily completed 15 years' service with continuous "Very Good" character, have entered their fourth period of service and have performed all requisite training.

2. To entitle a man to a Medal, he must be eligible as above and have been recommended for the award by the Registrar-General of Shipping and Seamen.

3. Except as shown in clause 6 service with the Regular Forces, Militia or Special Reserve, will not be allowed to reckon towards the qualifying period, but all service with the Auxiliary Forces, including service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Long Service Medal, will reckon, provided the last 5 years have been served in the R.N.R.

4. Men transferred from the Royal Naval Reserve to the Royal Navy or the Royal Fleet Reserve, and men discharged from the R.N.R. on completion of a term of enrolment or on becoming medically unfit,

who enter the Royal Navy and eventually enrol in the Royal Fleet Reserve, may count service in the Royal Fleet Reserve toward the R.N.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, provided that prior service in the Royal Naval Reserve is declared on entry in the Royal Navy.

5. Men awarded the Royal Naval Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal under the preceding paragraph, who subsequently qualify for the Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, will be required to relinquish the former as a condition of the award of the latter.

6. (a) Officers and men who belonged to the permanent R.N.R. on 2nd September, 1939, are allowed to count mobilised time from that date to the date of dispersal or discharge as double time for the purpose of reckoning eligibility for this medal.

(b) Permanent ratings of the R.N.R., who were serving on 2nd September, 1939, and who were subsequently granted Temporary commissions in the R.N.R./R.N.V.R. may count their temporary

commissioned service as double time towards their eligibility for this medal.

(c) Temporary service in the R.N. in response to a call for volunteers, will also count towards the award of this medal.

(d) Service in the Royal Navy on an Extended Service Engagement will reckon towards the medal.

The medal may be awarded during such temporary R.N. service, if due.

7. The requirements in clause 1 that the fourth period of enrolment must have been entered, are abrogated in the case of those coming under the foregoing concessions (Clauses 4, 5 and 6).

8. Men who have been granted the R.N.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, and who have served for a further period which would have again qualified them for an award of a medal, may be awarded a clasp to the original medal. Rosettes (similar to those worn on the ribbon of the 1914 Star), which are issued at the same time as the Clasps, are to be worn on the ribbon of the R.N.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, when the ribbon is worn without the Medal.

9. The Medal may be granted to a Commissioned Officer who has served as a Branch Officer, Petty Officer or man in the R.N.R., on completion of 15 years' combined service. Time reckoning for the medal under this clause cannot, however, also be counted for the Reserve Decoration.

10. Commissioned and Branch Officers of the R.N.R. (Patrol Service) promoted from the lower deck are also eligible for this Medal.

11. Applications, on Form R.V. 74, from Reservists eligible for the award of this Medal are to be forwarded by the Registrar to the Registrar-General for transmission to the Director of Navy Accounts, who

will determine the validity or otherwise of any claim to the Medal.

Deprivation of Medal

12. When the conduct of any Reservist after he has been awarded the Medal is considered to be such as to disqualify him from wearing it, he may be deprived of it by the Admiral Commanding Reserves. The deprivation will be reported to the Admiralty.

Note.—When a Reservist is mobilised the rules for the deprivation of the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, as laid down in Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Chapter 19, are to be followed.

Restoration

13. A man who has been deprived of the Medal for misconduct may have it restored at the discretion of the Admiral Commanding Reserves on completion of 5 years' service with "Very Good" conduct before discharge, or on discharge from the Reserve provided that he has completed at least 3 years' service with "Very Good" conduct.

Loss of Medal

14. When it is desired to replace a Medal which has been accidentally lost, the Reservist to whom the Medal belonged must make a declaration before a Magistrate, or Registrar of Royal Naval Reserve, stating the circumstances in which the loss occurred, together with his rank or rating, name, and number of his certificate book. This declaration will be sent to the Director of Navy Accounts through the Registrar-General, and the Medal will be replaced on payment, if the explanation of its loss is considered satisfactory.

REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL FOR THE ROYAL NAVAL VOLUNTEER RESERVE

1. The R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal will be granted to men of the R.N.V.R. after 12 years' qualifying service as defined below, provided that during such service their character has never been assessed below "Very Good." Those who serve for a further period which would again qualify them for the award of a medal may be awarded a clasp to the medal. The clasp may also be granted under the same conditions to officers who have received the medal, provided they are not eligible for the award of the Volunteer Reserve Decoration. The Medal or clasp may be granted to men who have quitted the R.N.V.R., if they are qualified.

2. The following will be allowed to reckon as qualifying service, which need not be continuous:—

(a) service in the R.N.V.R. as "Efficient."

(b) service from the age of 15 in the R.N.V.R. Boys' Corps or Royal Naval or Royal Marine Volunteer Cadet Corps, provided enrolment in the R.N.V.R. occurred within 6 months of leaving the Boys' Corps or Cadet Corps.

Temporary service in the Royal Navy, in response to a call for volunteers, will count as single time towards the qualifying period for the award of this medal, and the medal may be awarded during such temporary service, if due.

Service in the Royal Navy on an Extended Service Engagement will reckon towards the medal.

Except as provided above, service with the Regular Forces, Militia or Special Reserve will not count.

(c) men who belonged to the permanent R.N.V.R. on 2d September, 1939, are allowed to count mobilised time from that date to the date of dispersal or discharge as double time for the purpose of reckoning eligibility for this medal.

(d) permanent ratings of the R.N.V.R. who were serving on 2d September, 1939, and who were subsequently granted Temporary com-

missions in the R.N.R./R.N.V.R. may count their temporary commissioned service as double time towards their eligibility for this medal.

(e) service in the Territorial Army, as Officer or man, of R.N.V.R. ratings, provided that the last 5 years have been served in the R.N.V.R.

(f) service with the Auxiliary Forces, including service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Long Service Medal, provided the last 5 years have been served in the R.N.V.R.

(g) service from the age of 15 in the ranks of a junior contingent of the Officers' Training Corps, provided the unit formed part of the organisation existing before 21st May, 1910, and the man concerned entered the R.N.V.R. within 6 months of leaving the contingent.

(h) service from the age of 15 in a Cadet Corps or Cadet Battalion of the Army Volunteers.

3. An Officer who has previously been granted the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, and is subsequently granted the Volunteer Officers' Decoration, may wear both Medal and Decoration.

4. Applications should be made on Form R.N.V. 12 to the Admiral Commanding Reserves who will determine the validity or otherwise of any claim.

5. *Deprivation of Medal.*—When the conduct of a member after he has been awarded the medal is considered to be such as to disqualify him from wearing it, he may be deprived of it by the Admiral Commanding Reserves. The deprivation will be reported to the Admiralty.

Note.—When a Reservist is mobilised the rules for the deprivation of the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, as laid down in Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Chapter 19, are to be followed.

6. *Restoration of Medal.*—A man who has been deprived of the Medal for misconduct may have it restored at the discretion of the Admiral Command-

186 LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL, R.F.R.

ing Reserves on completion of 5 years' service with "Very Good" conduct before discharge, or on discharge from the Reserve provided that he has completed at least 3 years' service with "Very Good" conduct.

7. *Loss of Medal.*—When it is desired to replace a medal which has been accidentally lost by the holder, a declaration must be made before a Magistrate, or before a Commissioned Officer of the R.N.V.R., stating the circumstances in which the loss occurred, and the name, rank, and official number of the man to whom the medal belonged.

This declaration will be sent to the Admiralty through the usual channel in the case of a man who is still serving, and direct in the case of one who has retired. The medal will be replaced, on payment, if the explanation of its loss is considered satisfactory.

8. *Rosettes.*—Rosettes (similar to those worn on the ribbon of the 1914 Star), which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, when the ribbon is worn without the Medal.

REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL FOR THE ROYAL FLEET RESERVE

1. Men of the Royal Fleet Reserve who are not in possession of the R.N. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal are eligible for the award of the Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal provided that they:—

- (a) have completed at least 15 years' service in the Fleet and Royal Fleet Reserve combined; for this purpose efficient service in the R.N.V.R. (R.M.F.V.R. for Royal Marines) or in the Commonwealth Forces may count as qualifying service;
- (b) have satisfactorily carried out the prescribed training;
- (c) have obtained a character not below "V.G." during the 15 years preceding the award;
- (d) have not been awarded a character below "Good" during any year of their service from the age of 18 (but see Clause 2); and
- (e) are recommended for the award of the medal by the Registrar of the Royal Fleet Reserve.

Men holding the medal who complete a further 15 years' service under the above conditions may be awarded a clasp to the medal.

2. Men whose characters were assessed below "Good" during the first 5 years of their active service from the age of 18 may be specially considered for award of the medal either:—

- (a) After the completion of 15 years' service with continuous "V.G." character, on the ground of having displayed heroism or gallantry in action, or having rendered some special service in time of emergency, subsequently to the assessment of character below "Good," or
- (b) On the ground of having 18 years' service with continuous "V.G." character subsequent to that assessment.

The conditions laid down in clause 1 (a), (b), (c) and (e) will apply to all men. Desertion at any time will render a man ineligible for the award of the medal, except in special circumstances where a man can show the necessary period of service with continuous "V.G." character commencing from the date of recovery from desertion.

3. Men in possession of the Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal who subsequently re-enter the Royal Navy or Royal Marines

on regular engagements and qualify for the award of the Active Service, Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, will be required to surrender the Reserve Medal on being awarded the Active Service Medal. Similarly, men who possess the Royal Fleet Reserve Medal will be required to surrender it on being subsequently awarded the Royal Australian Navy or the Royal Canadian Navy Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.

4. When the conduct of any man after he has been awarded the medal is considered to be such as to disqualify him from wearing it, he may be deprived of it by the Commander-in-Chief or the Commandant General, Royal Marines. The deprivation will be reported to the Admiralty.

When reservists are mobilised or re-entered in the Royal Navy, the regulations for the deprivation of the Active Service, Long Service and Good Conduct Medal (Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Chapter 19) are to apply equally to the deprivation of the Royal Fleet Reserve Medal.

5. A man who has been deprived of the medal for misconduct may have it restored at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief or the Commandant General, Royal Marines, on completion of 5 years' service with "Very Good" conduct before discharge, or on discharge from the Reserve provided that he has completed at least 3 years' service with "Very Good" conduct since being deprived of the medal.

6. When it is desired to replace a medal which has been accidentally lost, the man to whom the medal belonged must make a declaration before a Magistrate or Registrar of the Royal Fleet Reserve, stating the circumstances in which the loss occurred, together with his rating, name, class, number in the Reserve, and Royal Naval official number, or Royal Marine register number. This declaration will be sent to the Admiralty through the Registrar of the Royal Fleet Reserve, and the Medal will be replaced, on payment, if the explanation of its loss is considered satisfactory.

7. Medals are to be worn, in conformity with the Regulations for Naval Uniforms (Ratings), with No. 2 dress (or No. 7 in hot climates) on those occasions when the wearing of No. 1 or No. 6 dress is authorised for Active Service ratings, i.e., at inspections and musters, on ceremonial occasions, and on Sundays in harbour. Medals are not to be worn on any other occasion.

SPECIAL NOTICE

The regulations for the award of the Reserve Decoration, the Volunteer Reserve Decoration and the Reserve Forces Long Service and Good Conduct Medals are currently under review consequent upon the formation of the Unified Reserves. Pending new instructions those shown herein will continue to apply.

GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL AND GRATUITY

Qualification for Award.—The Long Service and Good Conduct Medal represents, with Good Conduct Badges, the highest standard of conduct in the Service and it is important that recommendations for the award of the medal should not be made as a matter of course on completion of the necessary period of qualifying service.

2. Gratuities.—Except where otherwise stated, the award of a Good Conduct Medal will carry with it, irrespective of rating, a gratuity of £20, payment of which will be authorised by the Director of Navy Accounts.

3. Entitlement.—(a) To be entitled to the award of the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal and Gratuity, a man must:—

- (i) have completed 15 years' pensionable service with continuous "Very Good" character, and with previous character not inferior to "Good" in service which is reckonable for pension purposes. Where character during such service has been assessed as "Good" on the 31st December in any year, time reckoning for the medal will not commence until the 1st January following;
- (ii) have actually re-engaged to complete time for pension (but see clause (b) below regarding ratings on non-continuous service engagements);
- (iii) be in possession of the full number of Good Conduct Badges which he could have earned during his service;
- (iv) be provisionally recommended by the Captain of the ship or the Commanding Officer of the establishment in which he is serving at the time of the application as in every respect deserving of the award.

(b) **Non-Continuous Service.**—Maltese ratings serving on non-continuous service engagements are eligible for the award of the medal and gratuity under the foregoing conditions, except that clause 3 (a) (ii) above is not applicable. Non-European native ratings, may be awarded the medal without gratuity if their records of service and character conform to the requirements for an award under the ordinary rules.

(c) Desertion will render a man ineligible for the award of the medal under the ordinary regulations (see Article 8—Special Recommendations).

4. Long Service and Good Conduct Gratuities.—Additional Allowance.—Men awarded the gratuity referred to in Article 2 will also be eligible to earn an additional allowance, which will be payable in a lump sum with the first payment of pension on discharge, at the rate of £1 for each year of qualifying service with "Very Good" character rendered subsequent to the award or restoration of the medal.

- (a) A rating who is promoted to officer after the award of the medal and gratuity will be allowed, on confirmation in rank, to receive payment of any additional allowance that may have been earned up to the date of his promotion.
- (b) Service during which a "Good" character is awarded will not count as qualifying service for the additional allowance, notwithstanding that the man may not have been deprived of the medal.
- (c) When a man is deprived of or forfeits his medal he will forfeit the additional allowance already accrued. If the medal is restored before he is pensioned, the amount earned subsequently to the date of restoration only will be awarded.

(d) When a man is invalided after having been awarded the medal and gratuity, and before completion of the full time for pension, he will be granted any additional allowance that may have been earned up to the date of his discharge.

(e) Any man who voluntarily quits the Service after the award of the medal and gratuity, and before becoming entitled to a pension, will forfeit all claim to any additional allowance that may have been earned.

(f) Where a man who has been discharged to pension is permitted to re-engage for a further period of service subject to relinquishment of pension, such further service will be allowed to count for purposes of the additional allowance under the usual regulations, provided that the man is qualified in all respects for this allowance.

5. Long Service and Good Conduct Gratuities and Additional Allowances of Dead Men.—If a man should die after the award of his medal any gratuity or additional allowance to which he may be entitled will be paid to his widow, or next-of-kin if dependent upon him.

6. Breaks in Service.—A break in service not due to desertion, dismissal, sentence of imprisonment, or other misconduct on the man's part, will not be considered as breaking the continuity of his "Very Good" character, or of recommendations for the medal and gratuity, provided that he rejoins within 5 years or, if invalided, as soon as the state of his health permits, or if approval has been given to bridge the break in service of more than 5 years.

7. Recommendations to the Admiralty.—(a) The names of men provisionally recommended for medals and gratuities, are to be sent to the Director of Navy Accounts on Form S.218, accompanied by their Service Certificates or certified copies thereof, in sufficient time to allow for verification of entitlement and preparation of the medal (normally one calendar month), and for approval to be received and presentation to be made on the date when the award is due.

(b) Recommendations for Royal Marine ranks disembarked are to be forwarded through the Director of Pay and Records, Royal Marines.

8. Special Recommendations.—(a) If a man has the essential service qualification of 15 years with continuous "Very Good" character in accordance with the foregoing articles but is ineligible for the award of the medal under the ordinary regulations, the Admiralty will consider any recommendation for a special award of the medal on the grounds that the man has displayed heroism or gallantry in action or has rendered some special service in time of emergency, during service qualifying for the medal and subsequent to the lapse which disqualifies him under the ordinary rules. The recommendation should be made by letter submitted through the Commander-in-Chief or Flag Officer or for a Royal Marine serving on shore through the Director of Pay and Records, stating fully the circumstances in which the application is made.

(b) A recommendation for a man who has a record of 18 years' qualifying service with continuous "Very Good" character will also be considered although he may be disqualified under the ordinary regulations.

9. Presentation of Medal and Gratuity.—(a) When the approval of the Admiralty has been received, the medal is, if possible, to be presented by the Captain before the ship's company or for Royal Marines by the Commanding Officer on parade. The gratuity is to be paid on the authority which will be issued by the Director of Navy Accounts. In no circumstances

is the medal to be presented or the gratuity to be paid before the date on which the award is due.

(b) The award of the medal and gratuity is to be noted on the Service Certificate. In order that the possession of the medal may not be overlooked when consideration is being given to deprivation of a Good Conduct Badge, the award of the medal is to be noted at the foot of the Badge column in addition to the Medals section of the Service Certificate.

10. *Misconduct pending presentation.*—The Admiralty is to be informed by signal if the man's conduct falls below the requisite standard in the interval between the recommendation and the date when the award becomes due. The medal is not to be awarded and, if received in the ship, is to be returned to the Admiralty with an explanation and with the authority for paying the gratuity.

(2) If the presentation of the medal is delayed for any reason beyond the date when the award is due, and misconduct (other than a trivial offence not breaking the continuity of the man's "Very Good Conduct" or "V.G." character) occurs in the interval, the medal is to be withheld and a report made to the Commander-in-Chief or Flag Officer or, for Royal Marines on shore, the Commandant General, Royal Marines. Unless the offence, or the punishment awarded, automatically involves loss of the medal, the report is to state whether deprivation would have been proposed if the medal had been in the man's possession at the time of punishment. If deprivation would have been automatic or proposed, the higher authority may direct that the medal should be regarded as awarded on the due date, and deprived. If this course is considered inappropriate, the higher authority is to report the matter to the Admiralty. When deprivation would have been neither automatic nor proposed, the medal should be awarded from the due date and retained (but, if the man has lost a good conduct badge, the medal should not be presented until the badge is restored).

Note.—The rules about restoration of the G.C. Medal are contained in the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Chapter 19.

11. *First Clasp.*—A man holding the medal who completes a further 15 years' service on any kind of Royal Naval engagement, T.124 and variants excepted, with the character qualification required

for the original award may be awarded a clasp to the medal. The award of the clasp will not entitle the recipient to any further gratuity or pension addition. Applications for the award are to be made on Form S.218 endorsed "CLASP ONLY," and forwarded as directed in clause 7, accompanied by the Service Certificate or a certified copy thereof.

12. *Second Clasp.*—A man holding the medal and clasp who completes a further 15 years' service under the same conditions required for the award of the first clasp, may be awarded a second clasp to the medal. Applications for the award are to be made on Form S.218 as directed above.

Note.—Pensioners are not debarred from counting the additional service for the award of the clasps.

13. *W.R.N.S. Ratings.*—W.R.N.S. ratings will qualify for the medal and clasp under the same conditions as for men. The gratuity will however, be £17 and the additional allowance 17s. 0d. a year.

MERITORIOUS SERVICE ANNUITIES AND MEDALS (ROYAL MARINES)

A sum not exceeding £400 a year is placed at the disposal of the Admiralty to be distributed in annuities not exceeding £20, as rewards for distinguished and meritorious service. This award was open either before or after discharge to Senior Non-Commissioned Officers of the Royal Marines who had completed 21 years' service, or had been granted a life pension on account of wounds or hurts received in action or otherwise in the execution of duty.

2. As Royal Marines receive the L.S. and G.C. gratuity of £20, they are no longer eligible for this award. The Meritorious Service Medal has been awarded to all ranks who were registered in the Department of the Commandant General Royal Marines on 16th May, 1947, and no further awards will be made. Those to whom the Medal has been awarded remain eligible for the annuity and awards will be made, as and when vacancies occur.

3. The Medal and annuity are liable to forfeiture by recipients on conviction of treason, sedition or mutiny.

REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE ACCEPTANCE AND WEARING BY CITIZENS OF THE UNITED KINGDOM AND COLONIES OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS NOT CONFERRED BY THE QUEEN BUT BY THE GOVERNMENTS OF MEMBERS OF THE COMMONWEALTH OVERSEAS OR BY RULERS IN THE FEDERATION OF MALAYA

The Queen has approved the following Regulations respecting the acceptance and wearing by citizens of the United Kingdom and Colonies of Orders, Decorations and Medals not conferred by Her Majesty but by the Governments of Members of the Commonwealth overseas or by Rulers of States of the Federation of Malaya.

ORDERS

1. No citizen of the United Kingdom and Colonies may accept or wear the Insignia of any such Orders without having previously obtained Her Majesty's permission to do so.

2. Such permission, if granted, will be either:—

- unrestricted, allowing the Insignia to be worn on any occasion;
- restricted, allowing the Insignia to be worn only on the particular occasions specified.

3. Full and unrestricted permission is contemplated in the following cases.

For an Order conferred:—

- for distinguished services in the saving or attempted saving of life;
- on any officer in the Royal Navy, Army or Royal Air Force, or any United Kingdom official, in recognition of services while lent to the Government of a Member of the Commonwealth overseas or to a Ruler of a State in the Federation of Malaya;
- on any other citizen of the United Kingdom and Colonies in recognition of services in the salaried employment of the Government of a Member of the Commonwealth or of a Ruler of a State of the Federation of Malaya;
- in other special circumstances when it is deemed expedient that the Order should be accepted.

4. Restricted permission is contemplated for Orders conferred:—

- (a) on United Kingdom officials in Member countries of the Commonwealth overseas in connexion with a State visit of Her Majesty to the Member of the Commonwealth concerned;
- (b) on exceptional occasions when in the public interest it is deemed expedient that they should be accepted.

Permission will *not* be given to:—

- (c) United Kingdom High Commissioners or their staffs in Member countries of the Commonwealth overseas, when leaving, whether on transfer or on final retirement;
- (d) officers of Royal Navy, Army or Royal Air Force units visiting Members of the Commonwealth overseas.

5. Both in the case of full and restricted permission, the matter will be submitted to The Queen by Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Commonwealth Relations who shall be under no obligation to consider applications for permission unless the desire of the Government or Ruler concerned to confer upon a citizen of the United Kingdom and Colonies is notified to him before the Order is conferred. Such notification should be made through the United Kingdom High Commissioner in the territory. Services to be recognized must have been rendered within a period of five years immediately preceding the notification to the Secretary of State.

Neither full nor restricted permission will be given when considerations of general policy or public interest must be held to preclude the grant of either.

6. When Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Commonwealth Relations shall have taken The Queen's pleasure on any such application, and shall have obtained Her Majesty's permission for the person in whose favour it has been made to wear the Insignia of an Order with or without restriction as the case may be, he shall notify this by letter to the person concerned. It will be made clear in relation to the grant of any Order that Her Majesty's licence and permission does not authorise the assumption of any

style, appellation, rank, precedence or privilege appertaining to the degree of Knight Bachelor.

DECORATIONS AND MEDALS

7. Decorations and Medals not indicating membership of an Order, are, with the following exceptions, subject to those Regulations in the same manner as Orders. Decorations and Medals not indicating membership of an Order, conferred for saving or attempting to save life may be accepted and worn without Her Majesty's special permission, subject only to the restrictions imposed by the Regulations of the Service concerned. No permission is required to accept a Medal if it is not to be worn.

GENERAL

8. The wives of persons in the Crown Services of the United Kingdom are regarded for the purposes of these Regulations as sharing the disabilities of their husbands concerning the acceptance of awards from the Governments of Members of the Commonwealth overseas or from Rulers in the Federation of Malaya.

9. Persons, whether commissioned or salaried, employed in the Crown Services of the United Kingdom on a temporary basis are subject to these Regulations in the same way as those employed on a permanent and pensionable basis.

10. Members of the various police and constabulary forces maintained in the United Kingdom are uniformly regarded as subject to these Regulations as United Kingdom officials, with the exception however of British Transport Commission Police and Dock and Harbour Police Forces established under private Statutes.

11. Persons who have retired from the Crown Services of the United Kingdom remain subject to these Regulations in so far as concerns the acceptance from the Governments of Members of the Commonwealth overseas or from Rulers in the Federation of Malaya of Orders, Decorations or Medals offered in respect of services rendered before their retirement.

REGULATIONS CONCERNING THE ACCEPTANCE AND WEARING OF FOREIGN ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS BY PERSONS IN THE SERVICE OF THE CROWN (United Kingdom and Dependent Territories)

ORDERS

1. No person in the service of the Crown may accept and wear the insignia of any Foreign Order without Her Majesty's permission.

2. Such permission, if granted, will be either:—

- (a) unrestricted, conveyed by Warrant under the Royal Sign-Manual and allowing the insignia to be worn on any occasion; or
- (b) restricted, conveyed by letter from Her Majesty's Private Secretary and allowing the insignia to be worn only on the particular occasions therein specified.

3. Full and unrestricted permission by Royal Warrant is contemplated in the case of Orders conferred:—

- (a) for distinguished services in saving or attempting to save life.
- (b) on any officer in the Royal Navy, Army or Royal Air Force, or any British official in recognition of services while lent to a foreign Government, if not in receipt of any emoluments from British public funds during the period of such loan.

4. Restricted permission is particularly contemplated in the case of Orders conferred in recognition of personal attention to a foreign Sovereign, the Head of a foreign state, or a member of a foreign Royal

Family on the occasion of State or official visits by such personages.

5. Restricted permission will also be given for the wearing of insignia of foreign Orders conferred:—

- (a) on members of Her Majesty's Missions abroad in connection with a State visit by Her Majesty to the foreign capital concerned.
- (b) on members of deputations of British regiments to foreign Heads of States.
- (c) on members of Special Missions when the Queen is represented at a foreign Coronation, Wedding, Funeral, or similar occasion; or on any Diplomatic Representative when specially accredited to represent Her Majesty on such occasions (but not on the members of his staff).

Permission will *not* be given to:—

- (d) the Heads or other members of Her Majesty's Diplomatic or Consular establishments abroad when leaving, whether on transfer or on final retirement.
- (e) officers of British naval, military or air squadrons or units visiting foreign countries, except as provided at (b) above.

6. Application for the Queen's permission, whether full or restricted, will be submitted to Her Majesty by her Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs,

who however shall be under no obligation to consider them unless, before the bestowal of the Order, the Government of the foreign country concerned has ascertained either through the British Diplomatic Representative there or through its Diplomatic Representative at Her Majesty's Court, that having regard to these Regulations the award would not give rise to any objection.

In no case can application be considered in respect of Orders conferred more than five years previously or offered in connection with events so long prior to the proposal to award them.

7. When Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs shall have sought and obtained Her permission for a British subject to wear the insignia of a foreign Order without restriction, he shall signify the same to Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Home Department, or to Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Scotland if appropriate in the circumstances of the case, in order that he may cause a Warrant as contemplated in Rule 2, to be prepared for the Royal Sign-Manual.

When such Warrant shall have been signed by Her Majesty, a notification of the grant of permission shall be published in the London Gazette, or in the Edinburgh Gazette as the case may be.

8. The Warrant conveying Her Majesty's permission may, at the request and expense of the recipient, be registered in the College of Arms if it has been submitted to Her Majesty by Her Principal Secretary of State for the Home Department, or in the Court of the Lyon King of Arms if it has been submitted to Her Majesty by Her Principal Secretary of State for Scotland.

Every such Warrant shall contain a clause providing that Her Majesty's licence and permission does not authorise the assumption of any style, appellation, rank, precedence or privilege appertaining to the degree of Knight Bachelor.

9. Permission will not be granted for the wearing of the insignia of foreign Orders conferred otherwise than by the Heads or Governments of foreign States recognised by Her Majesty as such.

Medals

10. Medals, with the exceptions specified below, and State decorations not indicating membership of an Order of Chivalry, are subject to the Regulations in the same manner as Orders, but permission, if granted, is given by letter or certificate, and not by Royal Warrant.

11. Medals for saving or attempting to save life at sea or on land, whether conferred on behalf of the

Head or Government of a foreign State or by private Life-Saving Societies or Institutions, may be accepted and worn, subject only to the restrictions imposed by the regulations for the Services concerned.

Applications for Her Majesty's permission to wear other Medals conferred by Private Societies or Institutions cannot be entertained.

12. Applications for permission to wear foreign medals gained in warlike operations will not be entertained if the grant of such permission would be at variance with considerations of general policy or public interest.

General

13. The wives of persons in the service of the Crown are regarded for the purposes of these Regulations as sharing the disabilities of their husbands concerning the acceptance of foreign awards.

14. Persons employed in the commissioned or salaried service of the Crown on a temporary basis are subject to these Regulations in the same way as those employed on a permanent and pensionable basis.

15. Members of the various police and constabulary forces maintained in the United Kingdom and Dependent Territories are uniformly regarded as subject to these Regulations, with the exception however of British Transport Commission Police and Dock and Harbour Police Forces established under private Statutes.

16. Persons who have retired from the service of the Crown remain subject to these Regulations in so far as concerns the acceptance of foreign Orders, decorations or medals offered in respect of services rendered before their retirement.

17. The Regulations shall be regarded as applying in the same way as to British subjects, to British-protected persons who are such by virtue of their connection with a Protectorate or Trust Territory administered under the supervision of Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Colonies or Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Commonwealth Relations; they may also be regarded as applying in the same manner to British-protected persons who are such by virtue of their connection with a Protected State administered under the supervision of either of the said Principal Secretaries of State, but Orders, decorations and medals conferred upon such British-protected persons by their Rulers are not regarded as falling within the scope of these Regulations.

MINISTRY OF TRANSPORT AND CIVIL AVIATION CERTIFICATES OF SERVICE AND CERTIFICATES OF COMPETENCY—NAUTICAL ASSESSORS

191

MINISTRY OF TRANSPORT AND CIVILIAN AVIATION CERTIFI- CATES OF SERVICE AND CERTIFICATES OF COMPETENCY

1. Seamen Officers on the Active List, Retired List or Emergency List of the Royal Navy who have attained the substantive rank of Lieutenant or above, and have completed 7 years' sea service may, at the discretion of the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation, be awarded Certificates of Service as a Master in the Mercantile Marine.

2. Engineer Officers on the Active List, Retired List or Emergency List of the Royal Navy, including officers holding Extended Service Commissions, who have attained the substantive rank of Lieutenant or above or Engineer Lieutenant (ME) and who have completed 21 months' qualifying sea service as Watchkeeping Engineer Officer or Senior Engineer Officer or Engineer Officer since attaining that rank (acting rank, if any, to count) may, at the discretion of the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation, be awarded Certificates of Service as First Class Engineer.

3. Certificates of Service as Second Class Engineer may, at the discretion of the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation, be awarded to Engineer Officers who have attained the substantive rank of Engineer Sub-Lieutenant (ME), and have completed 21 months' qualifying Watchkeeping Service since attaining that rank (acting rank, if any, to count).

4. Personnel of the R.N. holding the rank of Senior Commissioned Engineer or Senior Commissioned Mechanician and Commissioned Engineer or Commissioned Mechanician who left the Service before 1st January, 1957, are still eligible for the award of Certificates of Service as First and Second Class Engineer respectively providing that they qualify as required by the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation regulations.

5. Temporary and Reserve Officers are ineligible for the award of Certificates of Service; but may count Naval Service as qualifying service for admittance to the Ministry's examination for Certificates of Competency, provided it is performed as required by the Ministry's Examination Regulations.

6. Certificates of Competency as Extra Master, Master, Mate, Extra First Class Engineer, First Class Engineer, Second Class Engineer, Second Hand (Full or Limited) or (Special) of a fishing boat, and A.B., or of qualification as Efficient Deck Hand, can be granted by the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation only after examination.*

7. The following procedure is to be adopted when officers and ratings make application for the award

of Certificates of Service or to sit examinations for Certificates of Competency:—

(a) *Certificates of Service*

Applications for Certificates of Service should be made on the appropriate Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation form, obtainable from any Mercantile Marine Office (or through the Commander-in-Chief, if abroad) and forwarded through the usual channels to the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch). The fee of £1 should *not* be forwarded to the Admiralty with the application; the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation will request payment if the grant of a Certificate is approved. Applications will be forwarded to the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation by the Admiralty with the usual statement of service, etc. All subsequent correspondence will be direct between the Ministry and the candidate.

(b) *Certificates of Competency*

Applications to be examined for Certificates of Competency should be made on the appropriate Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation form, obtainable from any Mercantile Marine Office (or through the Commander-in-Chief, if abroad) and forwarded as directed on the form. They should be supported:—

- (i) in the case of Officers by a statement of service (Form N.P.405) which may be obtained on request from the Admiralty (N.P. Branch) together with Forms S.450 ("Flimsies") in respect of all sea-going appointments and of last appointment, whether seagoing or not; or
- (ii) in the case of ratings by a copy of Service Certificate. Candidates should also provide Watchkeeping Certificates. Details of fees for examinations are shown in the booklets mentioned at * below.

* Regulations governing the Examinations of Masters and Mates (Exn. 1), and Engineers (Exn. 1A), and Skippers and Second Hands of Fishing Boats (Exn. 1 (Fishing)) in the Mercantile Marine are published by H.M. Stationery Office, and obtainable on purchase at any Mercantile Marine Office or through any bookseller.

Notice No. M.363 may be obtained at any Mercantile Marine Office and deals with the issue of Certificates of Competency as A.B., and Certificates of Qualification as Efficient Deck Hand.

NAUTICAL ASSESSORS

Appointments as Nautical Assessors will be made under the following rules:—

HOUSE OF LORDS

(Under Section III of the Supreme Court of
Judicature Act, 1891)

(1) To be retired Naval Officers of the rank of Admiral or Captain who have had at least 3 years' service in command of one of H.M. Ships at sea.

(2) The number will be limited to 16.

(3) The age limit is 65.

(4) Appointments will be for a limited period of 3 years in the first instance, any extension beyond that period will be specially considered before the term of the appointment expires. No appointment will exceed six years.

COURT OF APPEAL

(Under Section 98 of the Supreme Court of
Judicature (Consolidation) Act, 1925)

(1) To be Naval Officers retired from the Commanders', Captains' or Flag Officers' Lists.

(2) The number will be limited to 2.

(3) The appointment will be for 3 years in the first instance. Any extension beyond that period will be specially considered before the term of the appointment expires. No appointment will exceed six years.

CLASS III. ASSESSORS

(Under the Merchant Shipping Act, 1894)

(1) To be retired Officers of the rank of Admiral or Captain who have had 3 years' service in command of one of H.M. Ships at sea. Qualified Navigating Officers of the rank of Commander or Lieutenant-Commander who have had 3 years' service as Navigator after passing for first class ships are also eligible for appointment.

(2) The number will be limited to 2.

(3) The age limit is 70.

(4) The appointments will be for 3 years in the first instance.

Application for appointment as Assessors to the House of Lords or Court of Appeal should be made to the Admiralty.

Application for appointment as Class III Assessor should be addressed to the Home Office.

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEMES

Provision has been made for the award of increases to pensions under the Pensions (Increase) Schemes 1944/47, 1952, 1954 and 1956 to the extent and under the conditions shown in the following Schedules. Full details of the rules and conditions of issue of Pensions Increase are contained in Orders-in-Council and the following summary is not to be taken as superseding or over-riding anything contained in Orders-in-Council dated 13th August, 1920, 8th December, 1924, 25th June, 1925, 1st February, 1926, 28th September, 1944, 24th January, 1946, 20th March, 1946, 2nd April, 1947, 4th September, 1952, 3rd June, 1954 and 9th October, 1956.

2. Pensions to which these Schemes relate may be increased provided:—

- (a) the pensioner has attained the age of 60 years or, where the pension is a widow's pension, 40 years, or has not attained the age of 16 years; or
- (b) the pensioner was invalidated from the naval service; or
- (c) the pensioner is a woman who has at least one dependant as defined in paragraph 3 below; or
- (d) the pensioner is permanently incapacitated by physical or mental infirmity from engaging in any regular full time employment.

3. The expression "dependant" for the purpose of paragraph 2 (c) shall mean a person wholly or mainly supported by the pensioner and who either:—

- (a) has not attained the age of 16 years, or who is in receipt of full time instruction at an educational establishment, or undergoing training for any trade, profession or vocation, in such circumstances that he is required to devote the whole of his time to that training for a period of not less than 2 years; or
- (b) immediately before the 1st April, 1956 qualified the pensioner for an increase of pension under Pension Increase Orders in Council which would otherwise have been inadmissible.

Where an increase of pension is admissible by virtue of (b) above, the amount of the increase shall be reduced by the amount by which the total income of the dependant for that period exceeds the rate of £156 a year.

Note.—Prior to 1st April, 1956 there were certain pension and income limits beyond which no pension could be increased and differences were made between single and married pensioners. Such restrictions were removed by the 1956 Pensions (Increase) Scheme.

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEME, 1944-47 and 1954

SCHEDULE I

1. This Schedule relates to:—

- (a) Officers' service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay,
- (b) the service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, of members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service, and Nursing Service Reserve,
- (c) men's Service pensions, including elements for rank and age,
- (d) the Service pensions of Teachers in the Girls' and Infants' Schools of the Royal Marine Forces who are pensionable under Order in Council of the 10th February, 1905, and previous Orders,
- (e) pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel,
- (f) pensions payable under Order in Council of the 3rd July, 1939, and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police,
- (g) pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights,
- (h) Officers' widows' "ordinary" pensions and children's "ordinary" compassionate allowances,
- (i) Victoria Cross annuities of £10 (with £5 for each bar) and Conspicuous Gallantry Medal annuities awarded in respect of service before 1st April, 1947,
- (j) Meritorious Service Annuities payable to Royal Marines, where the recipient is also in receipt of another pension increasable under this Schedule,
- (k) Retired Officers' Naval Pensions and Good Service Pensions,
- (l) any award increased under Orders in Council of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, or which would have been increasable under those Orders but for the income limits imposed thereby,

(m) Pensions payable under Order in Council 1st July, 1937, to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service.

Note.—Additions to pension in respect of gallantry awards shall, for the purposes of this Schedule, be regarded as service elements of pension forming a part of the pensions to which they are attached.

2. Amount of Increase

The maximum increase admissible is as follows:—

Where the pension exceeds	But does not exceed	The amount of the increase shall be
£100	£100	40% of the pension
£133 6s. 8d.	£133 6d. 8d.	£40
£200	£200	30%
—	—	£60 on all pensions

3. Provisions regarding the calculation of the increase

- (a) Where any part of the pension which is increasable under this Schedule has been commuted on or after the 1st January, 1944 the amount so commuted may be included as if it were still part of the pension.
- (b) where, in addition to the increasable pension a pensioner is in receipt of other pension or pensions of the following types:—
 - (i) a pension to which this Schedule applies;
 - (ii) a pension arising from service in the Forces (but excluding any pension or any part of a pension granted in respect of disablement or death attributable to, or aggravated by such service;
 - (iii) a pension coming within the first Schedule to the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1944 (but excluding any portion of such pensions representing an addition consequent on the receipt of war bonus during the present war), or a pension coming within paragraph (4) of Clause 2 of the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1947; all such pensions shall be aggregated for the purpose of determining the percentage increase permissible on the pension or pensions to which this Schedule applies.

- (c) Where a husband and wife are both in receipt of pensions to which this Schedule applies, both pensions may be increased individually.
- (d) Where a widow in receipt of a pension on account of widowhood has dependent on her a child or children receiving pension or compassionate allowance in respect of her husband's services, the widow's pension and each child's award shall be separately aggregated for the purpose of determining the percentage increase applicable to them.
- (e) Nothing in these Regulations shall prevent such a reduction being made in the amount of any increase payable to a pensioner as may be necessary to secure, where the pensioner is in receipt of a non-Contributory pension under the Old Age Pension Act, 1936, that he shall receive the greatest possible amount in respect of the increase and the non-Contributory pension taken together.

SCHEDULE II

1. This Schedule related to Officers' service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, awarded or assessed under the provisions of Orders in Council of the 2nd January, 1920, and 11th October, 1923, 4th May, 1935, and in subsequent Orders in Council, authorising scales of service retired pay or service portions of disability retired pay based upon the consolidated rates of retired pay authorised by Order in Council of the 4th May, 1935; including also additional Retired Pay granted to Retired Officers in respect of certain salaried appointments, under the provisions of Orders in Council of 13th December, 1921, 26th May, 1925, and 23rd July, 1931, and subsequent amending Orders in Council, and to Service Retired Pay assessed on any consolidated scale introduced not earlier than 1935 and not later than 18th December, 1945, but shall not apply to retired pay granted to certain Officers retired under the Special Retirement Schemes sanctioned by Orders in Council of the 14th July, 1922, and 16th January, 1924, whose retired pay was specifically exempted from subsequent periodical review.

It also related to pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel and to pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights, except that it does not relate to any such pensions payable by reason of death or retirement before the 21st February, 1922, nor retired pay awarded or assessed at men's pension rates.

2. Such awards, excluding any increase admissible under the First Schedule hereto, may be increased by 10 per cent.

Where an increase of the award is admissible under the provisions of the First Schedule, the amount of the latter increase shall be limited to the excess, if any, over the increase authorised by this paragraph.

3. Any pension increased or further increased under paragraph 2 of this Schedule shall, as so increased, be regarded for the purposes of the Pensions Increase Scheme, 1952, as if assessed under the regulations in force before the 1st September, 1950.

4. In computing the increases permissible under paragraph 2, any sum commuted from the original retired pay shall be added to the existing rate, and eligibility for increase shall be determined by, and the rate of increase assessed on, the total so obtained.

5. In relation to an award which is, or would but for this paragraph be, increased by virtue of paragraphs 1 and 2 of this Schedule, shall have effect as if the references in paragraph 3 of the General Provisions in Schedule III to such an addition, included any excess of the said emoluments over

what they were on the 3rd September, 1939, or what in the opinion of the Admiralty they would have been on that day had the office or employment then existed; so, however, that no pension shall by virtue of this paragraph be less than it would have been if this paragraph had not been introduced.

SCHEDULE III

Special Provisions

1. The retired pay of an Officer who, under regulation in force prior to Orders in Council of the 22nd January, 1920, was granted a higher rate of retired pay than that for which he would have been eligible under the provisions of that Order, shall not be increased under the provisions of Schedule II to an amount greater than that for which he would have been eligible had he been granted the appropriate rate under the provisions of the said Order in Council.

General Provisions

1. Where the amount to which a pension may be increased is less than the amount to which the pension might have been increased had it been smaller, the pension may be increased to the latter amount.

2. In calculating, for the purpose of Orders in Council of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, the amount of any pension, any increase for which provision is made by this Order in Council shall be disregarded, and where the amount of any pension has been increased under the aforesaid Orders of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, or by any other corresponding enactment, the increase for which provision is made by this Order in Council shall be calculated upon the amount of the pension as so increased.

3. Where a pension has been increased by virtue of any addition since the 3rd September, 1939, to the emoluments of any office or employment in respect of which, or on retirement from which, the pension is payable, and the said addition was an addition by way of war bonus or other similar allowance, the increase authorised under the First and Second Schedules shall be calculated as if the pension had not been increased by reason of the said addition, and

(a) if the amount of the increase authorised under these Schedules, when so calculated as aforesaid, is equal to or less than the amount by which the pension has been increased by reason of the said addition, the pension shall not be increased under these Schedules; and

(b) in any case, the amount of the increase authorised by these Schedules, after being so calculated as aforesaid, shall be reduced by the amount by which the pension has been increased by reason of the said addition.

3A. (i) Where the amount of a pension is determined by reference to a rate of emoluments received on or after 1st April, 1947, or by reference to an average rate of emoluments received over a period of service beginning on or after 1st April, 1946, no increase of the pension shall be payable under these Schedules.

(ii) Where the amount of a pension is determined by reference to an average rate of emoluments received over a period of service (later referred to as "the relevant service") part of which was served before 1st April, 1946:—

(a) For the purpose of calculating the amount of any increase under these Schedules, the pension shall be deemed to be of the like amount as the pension which could have been granted if it had fallen to be determined by reference to the average rate of emoluments received over so many years of the relevant service as were begun before 1st April, 1946;

(b) The amount of the increase which could be granted apart from this sub-paragraph (b) shall be reduced in the proportion which the relevant service less the years begun as aforesaid, bears to the whole of the relevant service.

4. Where part of a pension has been surrendered by the pensioner for the purpose of enabling a grant to be made of a pension to the wife or husband of the pensioner under any arrangement whereby a pension is payable to the wife or husband of the pensioner during the pensioner's lifetime, then for the purpose of determining the percentage by reference to which the authorised increase of each of these pensions is to be calculated under the First and Second Schedules,

each of the pensions shall be deemed to be of an amount equal to the aggregate of the two pensions.

5. Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of retired pay or pension under Naval Regulations shall also apply to the grant or continuance of any increase to such retired pay or pension awarded under the provisions of this Order in Council.

6. Except where express provision to the contrary is made, no increase of pension under the First or Second Schedules above shall be admissible in the case of a pension awarded or assessed under any Scheme brought into operation on or after 19th December, 1945, or re-assessed in respect of war service under any such Scheme.

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEME, 1952

SCHEDULE I

This Schedule relates to:—

- (a) officers' service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, if assessed under regulations in force before 1st September, 1950,
- (b) the service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, of members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service, and Nursing Service Reserve, if assessed under regulations in force before 1st September, 1950,
- (c) men's Service pensions, including elements for rank and age, if assessed under regulations in force before 1st September, 1950,
- (d) the Service pensions of Teachers in the Girls' and Infants' Schools, of the Royal Marine Forces who are pensionable under Order-in-Council of the 10th February, 1905, and previous Orders,
- (e) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel, if beginning before 1st April, 1952,
- (f) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 3rd July, 1939, and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police, if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,
- (g) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 3rd July, 1939, relating to European and Indian (or otherwise Asiatic) members of the Singapore Dockyard Police if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,
- (h) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights, if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,
- (i) Officers' widows' "ordinary" pensions and children's "ordinary" compassionate allowances,
- (j) Victoria Cross annuities of £10 (with £5 for each bar) and Conspicuous Gallantry Medal annuities awarded in respect of service before 1st April, 1947,
- (k) Meritorious Service Annuities payable to Royal Marines, where the recipient is also in receipt of another pension increasable under this Schedule,
- (l) Retired Officers' Naval Pensions and Good Service Pensions,
- (m) any award increased under Order-in-Council of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, or which would have been increasable under those Orders but for the income limits imposed thereby,

- (n) Pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 11th July, 1951, and previous Orders relating to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service, if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,
- (o) the Service retired pay of Officers of the former Royal Indian Navy.

Note.—Additions to pension in respect of gallantry awards shall, for the purposes of this Schedule, be regarded as service elements of pension forming a part of the pensions to which they are attached.

2. Amount of Increase

The increase admissible shall be as follows:—

£26 a year, or in the case of pensions assessed at weekly or daily rates 10s. a week, but shall in no case exceed one-third of the rate of pension including any increase granted under former Orders-in-Council.

3. Provisions regarding the calculation of the increase

- (a) Where any part of a pension which is increasable under this Schedule has been commuted on or after 1st October, 1952 the amount so commuted may be included as if it were still part of the pension.
- (b) The grant of an increase of pension under this Schedule shall not affect entitlement to increase of pension under former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council, and any increase granted under this Schedule shall be disregarded in determining entitlement under those Orders.
- (c) Where a pensioner is in receipt of more than one pension to which this Schedule applies, the aggregate increase on all such pensions shall be restricted to the increase which would have been given on a single pension equal to their total. The increase on each individual pension shall be calculated by dividing the aggregate increase between the pensions in proportion to the increases which would have been given apart from this restriction.
- (d) Where a husband and wife are both in receipt of pensions to which this Schedule applies, both pensions may be increased individually.
- (e) Where a widow in receipt of a widow's pension has dependent on her a child or children receiving pension or compassionate allowance in respect of her husband's service, the widow's pension and children's awards shall be aggregated for the purpose of determining the amount of the admissible increase, and the amount so determined shall be distributed proportionately between the awards.

SCHEDULE II

In the case of the pensions specified at (e), (f), (g), (h) and (n) in paragraph I of Schedule I, the award may be increased to the extent to which a corresponding award under the Superannuation Acts would have been increasable under the provisions of the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1952.

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEME, 1956

SCHEDULE I

This Schedule relates to:—

- (a) Officers' service retired pay or the service portions of disability retired pay if assessed under regulations in force before 1st January, 1956.
- (b) the service retired pay of the service portion of disability retired pay of members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service and Nursing Service Reserve if assessed under regulations in force before 1st January, 1956.
- (c) men's Service pensions including elements for rank and age if assessed under regulations in force before 1st January, 1956.
- (d) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 23rd May, 1952 and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel if beginning before the relevant dates.
- (e) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 3rd July, 1939 and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police if beginning before the relevant date.
- (f) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 3rd July, 1939 relating to European and Indian (or otherwise Asiatic) members of the Singapore Dockyard Police if beginning before the relevant date.
- (g) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 23rd May, 1952 and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights if beginning before the relevant date.
- (h) Officers' and Men's widows, "ordinary" pensions and Children's "ordinary" pensions.
- (i) Victoria Cross Annuities of £10 (with £5 for each bar) and pensions for distinguished conduct.
- (j) Meritorious Service Annuities payable to Royal Marines when the recipient is also in receipt of another pension increasable under this Schedule.
- (k) Retired Officers' Naval Pensions and Good Service Pensions.
- (l) any award increased under Orders-in-Council of 13th August, 1920 or the 8th December, 1924 or which would have been increasable under those Orders but for the income limits imposed thereby.
- (m) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 11th July, 1951 and previous Orders relating to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service if beginning before the relevant date.
- (n) the service retired pay of Officers of the former Royal Indian Navy.

Note.—Additions to pension in respect of gallantry awards shall for the purposes of this Schedule be regarded as service elements of pension forming a part of the pension to which they are attached.

Amount of Increase

2. Except in the cases specified in Clauses 3 and 4 below, the increase admissible shall be 10 per cent of the basic pension, as defined in Clause 5, but subject to a maximum increase of £100 a year.

3. In the case of Officers' retired pay assessed under regulations having effect from a date after 31st

SCHEDULE III

Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of a pension shall also apply to the grant or continuance of any increase to that pension awarded under Schedules I or II hereof.

August, 1950, where the award takes into account service in ranks or equivalent ranks above that of Commander, the increase shall be the following percentage of the basic pension:—

- (a) Where the rate of retired pay takes into account less than 6 years' service as Captain R.N. or service as Lieutenant-Colonel, Royal Marines, 7½ per cent.
- (b) Where the rate of retired pay takes into account over 6 years' service as Captain, R.N., or service as Colonel, Royal Marines, 5 per cent.
- (c) Where the rate of retired pay takes into account service in a rank higher than Captain, R.N. or Colonel, Royal Marines, 2½ per cent.

Note.—For Paymasters, Barrackmasters and Quartermasters, Royal Marines, and for all Chaplains except Chaplains of the Fleet, the rate of percentage increase will, however, be determined as follows:—

- (i) If the rate of basic pension is £675 per annum or less .. 10 per cent
- (ii) If the rate of basic pension is above £675 per annum .. 7½ per cent

4. In the case of family pensions awarded or assessed under regulations having effect from a date after 30th November, 1952, the increase shall be 5 per cent. of the basic pension.

Provisions regarding the calculation of the increase

5. For the purpose of assessing the admissible increase, the basic pension shall be the pension currently in payment less any portion of the award which is an increase under any former Pensions Increase Order-in-Council.

Where an Officer's retired pay has been re-assessed in respect of war service, the basic pension shall be the award as so re-assessed and currently in payment, notwithstanding that Pensions Increase may have been imputed in its calculation, but alternatively the Officer may, in place of the re-assessed award, receive the retired pay and increase (including increases under former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council) otherwise admissible.

Where men's service pensions have been re-assessed in respect of 1939–45 War service the basic pension shall be the award as so re-assessed and currently in payment.

6. Where any part of a pension is commuted after 31st March, 1956, the amount so commuted may nevertheless be included, as if it were still part of the pension, in assessing the increase permissible.

7. The grant of an increase of pension under this Schedule shall not affect entitlement to increase of pensions under former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council and any increase granted under this Schedule shall be disregarded in assessing the increase admissible under those Orders-in-Council.

8. Where the terms of any former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council require that, for the purpose of determining the rate of increase payable severally on a pension and on some other pension drawn by the same individual, the awards shall be aggregated, the rules for such aggregation, and for the allocation of the total permissible increase between the pensions, shall be as provided in the Pensions Increase Act corresponding to that Order-in-Council (as amended by the Pension Increase Act, 1956).

SCHEDULE II

Special Provisions

The retired pay and additional retired pay granted to Officers in respect of service in certain salaried appointments made under the provisions of Orders-in-Council dated 13th December, 1921, 26th May, 1925 and 23rd July, 1931, and subsequent amending Orders-in-Council, may be increased as follows:—

- (a) the retired pay earned by service on the active list shall be increased by the amount of pensions increase appropriate at the date of the Officer's final retirement; the additional retired pay earned by service in the salaried appointment after being placed on the retired list shall then be added to the original retired pay, increased as above, and the whole amount treated as a civil pension dating from final retirement: but
- (b) where the total under (a) above is wholly or partially excluded from further increase by reason of the date of final retirement or the

amount of retiring salary, the minimum increase will be the amount of increase which could be given on the rate of retired pay awarded for service on the active list.

2. In the case of the pensions specified at (d), (e), (f), (g) and (m) of Schedule I the award may be increased only to the extent to which a corresponding award under the Superannuation Acts would have been increasable under the provisions of the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1956.

SCHEDULE III

General Provisions

Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of a pension shall also apply to the grant or continuance of any increase to that pension.

2. The expression "the relevant date" in Schedule I means 1st January, 1950 when the pension is calculated on average pay and emoluments of £1,500 a year or more and 1st April, 1954 in all other cases.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 197 —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

(On the 31st August, 1953 the Ministry of Pensions and the Ministry of National Insurance were amalgamated, with the title of "Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance." At the same time certain functions relating to the provision of medical treatment for pensioners were transferred to the Ministry of Health and Department of Health for Scotland. (The Transfer of Functions (Ministry of Pensions) Order, 1953, S.I. 1953 No. 1198.)

The various naval pensions formerly administered by the Minister of Pensions are now the responsibility of the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance.

Regulations framed by the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance concerning Retired Pay, Pensions and other grants for members of the Naval Forces and the Nursing and Auxiliary Services thereof disabled, and the Widows, Children, Parents and other Dependants of such Members deceased, in consequence of service after 2nd September, 1939.

(Order in Council, dated 29th September, 1949, as amended by the Orders dated 28th October, 1949, 31st May, 1951, 29th April, 1952, 18th July, 1952, 28th May, 1953, 5th January, 1955, 29th June, 1956, 24th January, 1957 and 27th November, 1957.)

Part I. Definitions and Interpretation

1. **Definitions.**—In this Order the following expressions have, unless the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them:—

(1) "adult dependant," in relation to a member of the naval forces, for the purposes of Articles 17 and 20, means—

(a) a person residing in the member's home who is related to the member in any of the following ways and fulfils the following conditions, namely—

(i) a grandfather or a father (including a stepfather) who is incapable of self-support;

(ii) a grandmother or a mother (including a stepmother) who is either a widow or is married to a husband who is incapable of self-support or has never been married;

(iii) a daughter (including a stepdaughter) who has attained the child's age limit or a sister (including a half-sister or stepsister) who has attained the age of 16 years and has never been married or is married to a husband who is incapable of self-support or is a widow;

(iv) a brother (including a half-brother or stepbrother) who has attained the age of 16 years and is incapable of self-support; or

(b) an adult female person who, in the member's home, looks after any child of the member in respect of whom an allowance is being paid under Article 13, 17 or 20;

being in each case a person who is in receipt of regular and substantial support or benefit from the member:

(2) "apprentice" means a person who is undergoing full time training for any trade, business, profession, employment or vocation and is receiving not more than nominal wages:

(3) "approved institutional treatment" means approved treatment in a hospital or similar institution:

(4) "approved treatment" means a course of medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment which it is certified that a member of the naval forces should receive in consequence of any disablement in respect of which an award may be or has been made under this Order, but does not include any treatment which involves no or only occasional interruptions of the member's normal employment:

(5) "child," in relation to a member of the naval forces, means—

(a) a legitimate child of the member;

(b) a legitimated child of the member;

(c) an illegitimate child of the member, who did not become legitimated upon the marriage of the member to the child's mother or father;

(d) an illegitimate child of a male member, whose mother is, or was at the date of her death, an unmarried dependant living as a wife of the member;

(e) an illegitimate child of the member, to whom sub-paragraph (c), (d) or (h) of this paragraph does not apply, who was born not later than 9 months after the material date and who—

(i) where the member is disabled, has been regularly maintained in whole or in part by the member up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of his disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review;

(ii) where the member is dead and the child was born before his death, was regularly maintained in whole or in part by the member up to the date of his death or, where the deceased was a male member, was the subject of an affiliation order which was in force at the date of his death;

(f) a stepchild of the member, who, where the member is disabled, is being regularly maintained in whole or in part by him, or who, where the member is dead, was regularly so maintained by the member up to the date of his death;

(g) a legally adopted child of the member;

(h) a foster-child, that is to say, a child who—

(i) was on the material date being brought up and wholly or mainly maintained by the member as his child; and

(ii) was so brought up and maintained for not less than 6 months (or such lesser period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case) prior to the date on which the member's service terminated; and

(iii) has continued to be so maintained, where the member is disabled, up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of his disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review or, where the member is dead, up to the date of his death;

(6) "child's age limit," in relation to a child or juvenile dependant of a member of the naval forces, means—

(a) where the member was an officer or sergeant-major of the Royal Marines, the age of 18 years; or

(b) in any other case, the age of 16 years:

(7) "dependant," in relation to the dependency of a person upon a deceased member of the naval forces before his death, means dependent by reason of the receipt of regular and substantial support or benefit from the member—

(a) where his death occurred during his service, throughout the period of 6 months ending with his death; or

(b) in any other case, throughout the period beginning 6 months prior to the termination of his service and ending with his death;

198 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

or throughout such other period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case:

(8) "disablement" means physical or mental injury or damage, or loss of physical or mental capacity, and "disabled" shall be construed accordingly:

(9) "eligible dependant," in relation to a course of approved treatment, means a person who is an eligible member of the family or who would be an eligible member of the family if, for any date mentioned in paragraphs (5) and (11) of this Article, and for the date specified in paragraph (29) of this Article as the terminating date of the period therein mentioned, there were substituted the date of the commencement of that course of treatment:

(10) "eligible member of the family," in relation to a member of the naval forces, means the wife, husband, unmarried dependant living as a wife, or a child, of the member:

(11) "husband," in relation to a member of the naval forces, means a husband whose marriage to the member took place not later than the material date, and "widower" shall be construed accordingly:

(12) "incapable of self-support," in relation to any person, means incapable of supporting himself solely by reason of—

- (a) physical or mental infirmity of a permanent or prolonged nature; or
- (b) old age; or
- (c) being a juvenile dependant:

(13) "injury" includes wound or disease:

(14) "juvenile dependant," in relation to a deceased member of the naval forces, means a brother, sister, half-brother, half-sister, stepbrother, step-sister or grandchild of the member, who has not attained the child's age limit;

(15) "material date," in relation to any child of a member of the naval forces to whom sub-paragraph (e) or (h) of paragraph (5) of this Article applies, or in relation to a husband of a member of the naval forces, means the date on which the member sustained the wound or injury, or was first removed from duty on account of the disease, on which the claim under this Order in respect of his disablement or death is based, or, if there was no such occurrence, the date of the termination of his service:

Provided that, where the member suffered aggravation of the injury (being aggravation which, in the case of death, persisted until death) as a result of service—

- (a) in the case of a child to whom sub-paragraph (e) of paragraph (5) of this Article applies, after or within 9 months before the birth of the child; or
- (b) in the case of a foster-child, after the date on which the member began to bring up and maintain the child as his child; or
- (c) in the case of a husband, after the date of his marriage to the member;

the expression "material date" in relation to that child or husband shall mean the date on which the member's service terminated:

(16) "member of the naval forces" means an officer or rating of the Royal Navy or the Royal Marines, within the meaning of the principal Regulations, but does not include—

- (a) an Officer or rating serving under conditions other than those prescribed by the principal Regulations;
- (b) a person entered abroad on a non-continuous service engagement for local service only;
- (c) a non-European Native rating (whether a British subject or not);
- (d) a person who is by the terms of his service excluded from the benefits of this Order or whose conditions of service include other provisions of a like nature;

(e) a person serving in one of Her Majesty's ships or in the Fleet Auxiliary or in any other vessel in the service of the Admiralty under Agreement T.124 or a variant of that Agreement or under any other mercantile or special agreement;

(f) a person who is a member of a category or class specifically excluded from the benefits of this Order:

and, except where the context otherwise requires, any provision of this Order relating to a member of the naval forces shall be construed as relating also to a woman member of the naval forces and as relating to a person whose service as such a member or woman member has terminated:

(17) "member of the Naval Reserve Forces" means a member of the naval forces who is a member of—

- (a) The Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve (including the Royal Naval Volunteer (Wireless) Reserve and the Royal Naval Volunteer (Postal) Reserve);
- (b) the Royal Marine Forces Volunteer Reserve;
- (c) the Royal Naval Reserve;
- (d) the Royal Fleet Reserve;
- (e) the Royal Naval Special Reserve;
- (f) the Women's Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve;
- (g) Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service Reserve;

but does not include such a member of the Naval Reserve Forces during any period when he is mobilized:

(18) "the Minister" means the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance.

(19) "Officer" means a member of the naval forces who is a commissioned officer (which term shall, unless the context otherwise requires, include a woman member of the naval forces with commissioned officer status), a subordinate officer, or a commissioned officer (Branch List) (which term shall not include a sergeant-major of the Royal Marines, but shall, unless the context otherwise requires, include a woman member of the naval forces with commissioned officer (Branch List) status):

(20) "old age," in relation to any person, means the attainment of the age of 65 years by a male person or of the age of 60 years by a female person:

(21) "other dependant," in relation to a deceased member of the naval forces, means a grandparent, step-parent, brother, sister, half-brother, half-sister, stepbrother, stepsister or grandchild of the member:

(22) "parent," in relation to a deceased member of the naval forces, means—

- (a) a person of whom the member was a legitimate, legitimated or illegitimate child; or
- (b) a person who had legally adopted the member; or
- (c) a person who, for a period of 5 years (or such lesser period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case) during the minority of the member, acted in the place of a parent to, and wholly or mainly maintained, the member; or
- (d) a person who, for such period as is mentioned in sub-paragraph (c) of this paragraph, was the spouse (not being a separated spouse) of a person fulfilling the conditions set out in that sub-paragraph:

(23) "principal Regulations" means the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions for the government of Her Majesty's Naval Service, as amended from time to time, the Regulations governing the various Reserve Forces as so amended, the provisions summarised in the Appendix to the Navy List as so amended, and any other regulations, instructions or provisions issued or made from time to time in relation to Her Majesty's Naval Service;

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 199

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

(24) "public funds" means moneys provided by Parliament or the Parliament of Northern Ireland, moneys the payment whereof is a charge on the Consolidated Fund of the United Kingdom or of Northern Ireland, moneys provided by any general or local rate or by a fund established under or by virtue of any public, general or local Act, and moneys payable under any enactment, ordinance, regulation or other instrument forming part of the law of any place outside the United Kingdom:

(25) "rating" means a member of the naval forces who is not an officer:

(26) "service," in relation to a member of the naval forces, means service as such a member for any period after the 2nd September, 1939:

(27) "student" means a person who is receiving full-time instruction at a university, college, secondary school or technical school, or at any other establishment which, in the opinion of the Minister, is a comparable educational establishment:

(28) "termination," in relation to service as a member of the naval forces, means termination of service as such a member by reason of retirement, discharge, demobilisation, transfer to the Emergency List or Reserve or in any other manner:

Provided that—

(a) where the member renders service during more than one period, it means the date, having regard to the foregoing provisions of this paragraph, of the end of the period which is relevant in the circumstances of his case;

(b) in relation to service as a member of the Naval Reserve Forces, for the purposes of Article 9 (1) only, it means the date of his retirement, discharge from his engagement or the date, if earlier, of his death;

and "terminated" shall be construed accordingly:

(29) "unmarried dependant living as a wife," in relation to a member of the naval forces, means a person wholly or substantially maintained by the member on a permanent bona fide domestic basis throughout the period beginning 6 months prior to the commencement of his service and continuing, where the member is disabled, up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of his disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review or, where the member is dead, up to the date of his death:

(30) "woman member of the naval forces" means a woman who is—

(a) a medical or dental practitioner employed with the Medical or Dental Branch of the Royal Navy with naval status for general service;

(b) enrolled in Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service or the reserve thereof;

(c) enrolled in the Women's Royal Naval Service or the reserve thereof;

(d) a member of a Voluntary Aid Detachment enrolled for employment under the Admiralty.

2. *Interpretation.*—(1) The Interpretation Act, 1839(a), shall apply to the interpretation of this Order as it applies to the interpretation of an Act of Parliament.

(2) References in this Order to any enactment shall, unless the context otherwise requires, be construed as references to that enactment, as amended by or under any other enactment or order, and to any other enactment substituted therefor.

(3) Where any matter is required by this Order to be certified, that matter shall be determined—

(a) where a Tribunal constituted under the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949(b),

has given a decision under those Acts upon that matter, in accordance with that decision, or, if an appeal from that decision is brought under that Act, in accordance with the decision on that appeal;

(b) where no such decision has been given and the matter involves a medical question, in accordance with a certificate on that question of a medical officer or board of medical officers appointed or recognised by the Minister for the purpose:

Provided that, where that question appears to the Minister to raise a serious doubt or difficulty, he may obtain the opinion thereon of one or more of a panel of independent medical experts nominated by the President of the Royal College of Physicians, the Royal College of Surgeons or the Royal College of Obstetricians and Gynaecologists, and in that case the matter involving that question shall be determined in accordance with that opinion.

(4) For the purposes of this Order, a person shall be treated as having attained the age of 16 years at the commencement of the sixteenth anniversary of the day of his birth and similarly with respect to any other age.

(5) For the purposes of this Order—

(a) a person may be treated as being in receipt of any retired pay, pension, allowance or other continuing benefit awarded to him under this Order notwithstanding that the retired pay, pension, allowance or other benefit, or any part thereof, is, by virtue of any provision of this Order, being administered or otherwise applied for any purpose or paid to some other person;

(b) where an allowance awarded in respect of a child under this Order is withheld or reduced under Article 55, a widow or an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a deceased member of the naval forces who has the child under her control or in her charge may be treated as being in receipt of the allowance notwithstanding that it is so withheld or reduced.

(6) For the purposes of this Order, any question as to whether a person—

(a) is the legally adopted child of a member of the naval forces, or a person who has legally adopted a member of the naval forces, shall be determined as if any legal adoption effected by the spouse (not being a separated spouse) of the member or person had been effected by the member or person; or

(b) is the grandparent, step-parent, brother, sister, half-brother, half-sister, stepbrother, step-sister, daughter or grandchild of a member of the naval forces, shall be determined as if—

(i) any child legally adopted by two spouses jointly, or by one of two spouses (not being separated spouses) were the legitimate child of those spouses;

(ii) any child legally adopted by a person having no spouse, or separated from his spouse, were the legitimate child of that person;

(iii) any illegitimate child had been born the legitimate child of his father and mother.

(7) Any condition or requirement laid down in this Order for an award, or the continuance of an award, or relating to the rate or amount of an award shall, except where the context otherwise requires, be construed as a continuing condition or requirement, and accordingly the award, rate or amount shall cease to have effect if and when the condition or requirement ceases to be fulfilled and shall be subject to variation from time to time in accordance with the condition or requirement.

200 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

Part II.—General Principles of Awards

3. *Basic condition of awards.*—Under this Order awards may be made where the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces is due to service.

4. *Entitlement where a disablement is claimed or death takes place not later than 7 years after the termination of service.*—(1) Where, not later than 7 years after the termination of the service of a member of the naval forces, a claim is made in respect of a disablement of that member, or the death occurs of that member and a claim is made (at any time) in respect of that death, such disablement or death, as the case may be, shall be accepted as due to service for the purposes of this Order provided it is certified that—

- (a) the disablement is due to an injury which—
 - (i) is attributable to service; or
 - (ii) existed before or arose during service and has been and remains aggravated thereby; or
- (b) the death was due to or hastened by—
 - (i) an injury which was attributable to service; or
 - (ii) the aggravation by service of an injury which existed before or arose during service.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, in no case shall there be an onus on any claimant under this Article to prove the fulfilment of the conditions set out in paragraph (1) of this Article and the benefit of any reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(3) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, where an injury which has led to a member's discharge or death during service was not noted in a medical report made on that member on the commencement of his service, a certificate under paragraph (1) of this Article shall be given unless the evidence shows that the conditions set out in that paragraph are not fulfilled.

(4) In the case of a member of the Naval Reserve Forces, the provisions of paragraphs (2) and (3) of this Article shall not apply to any claim made in connection with his service as such a member but—

- (a) a disablement or death shall be certified in accordance with paragraph (1) of this Article if it is shown that the conditions set out in this Article and applicable thereto are fulfilled;
- (b) where, upon reliable evidence, a reasonable doubt exists whether the conditions set out in paragraph (1) of this Article are fulfilled, the benefit of that reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(5) Where there is no note in contemporary official records of a material fact on which the claim is based, other reliable corroborative evidence of that fact may be accepted.

5. *Entitlement where a disablement is claimed or death takes place more than 7 years after the termination of service.*—(1) Where, after the expiration of the period of 7 years beginning with the termination of the service of a member of the naval forces, a claim is made in respect of a disablement of that member, or in respect of the death of that member (being a death occurring after the expiration of the said period) and the member was at the time of his death, or at any time previously thereto had been, in receipt of a pension awarded by the Minister in respect of an injury which was a cause of his death, such disablement or death, as the case may be, shall be accepted as due to service, for the purposes of this Order provided it is certified that—

- (a) the disablement is due to an injury which—
 - (i) is attributable to service; or

- (ii) existed before or arose during service and has been and remains aggravated thereby; or

- (b) the death was due to or substantially hastened by—

- (i) an injury which was attributable to service; or

- (ii) the aggravation by service of an injury which existed before or arose during service.

(2) A disablement or death shall be certified in accordance with paragraph (1) of this Article if it is shown that the conditions set out in this Article and applicable thereto are fulfilled.

(3) The conditions set out in sub-paragraph (a) (ii) of paragraph (1) of this Article, namely, that the injury on which the claim is based remains aggravated by service, shall not be deemed to be fulfilled unless the injury remains so aggravated at the time when the claim is made, but this paragraph shall be without prejudice, in a case where an award is made, to the subsequent operation of paragraph 7) of Article 2 of this Order in relation to that condition.

(4) Where, upon reliable evidence, a reasonable doubt exists whether the conditions set out in paragraph (1) of this Article are fulfilled, the benefit of that reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(5) Where there is no note in contemporary official records of a material fact on which the claim is based, other reliable corroborative evidence of that fact may be accepted.

(6) For the purposes of this Article the expression "pension" shall include retired pay, disablement addition, weekly allowance or gratuity, or an allowance in respect of a period of approved treatment.

6. *Serious negligence or misconduct.*—The Minister may withhold, cancel or reduce any award which may be or has been made under this Order in respect of the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces in any case in which the injury on which the claim to the award is based was caused or contributed to by the serious negligence or misconduct of the member, or in any case in which the death of the member was so caused or contributed to.

7. *Rank or status.*—(1) Where, for the purposes of any award under Part III, IV or V of this Order (including any award under any Article in those Parts made by virtue of Part VI) in respect of the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces, the member's rank has to be determined, it shall be determined by reference to the relevant rank of the member.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, the relevant rank of a member shall be whichever is the highest of the following ranks namely—

- (a) the substantive rank held by him on the date on which he was last on full pay prior to the termination of his service;
- (b) where on that date he held war substantive rank, or paid temporary or paid acting rank which would then have been allowed to reckon for the purpose of calculating service retired pay or the rank element of a service pension if he were eligible for such retired pay or pension, that war substantive rank, or paid temporary or paid acting rank, as the case may be;
- (c) the substantive, war substantive, paid temporary or paid acting rank held by the member on any of the following dates, namely—

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 201

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

- (i) the date on which he sustained the wound or injury, or was first removed from duty on account of the disease, on which the claim to the award is based;
 - (ii) where the member suffered aggravation of the injury on which the claim to the award is based (being aggravation which, in the case of death, persisted until death) as a result of service after the date mentioned in sub-paragraph (c) (i) of this paragraph, the date of the removal from duty on account of the aggravation, or, if there was no such removal from duty, the date of the termination of his service;
- (3) In the case of a member of the Naval Reserve Forces, the relevant rank shall be—
- (a) the paid rank held by him, or, where pay was not in issue, the rank for which pay would have been in issue if the member had been entitled to receive pay, on the date on which he sustained the wound or injury, or on which he was first removed from duty on account of the disease, on which the claim to the award is based; or
 - (b) if there was no such occurrence, the highest rank (ascertained in accordance with the provisions of sub-paragraph (a) of this paragraph) held by him during the relevant period of service; or
 - (c) where the member suffered aggravation of the injury on which the claim to the award is based (being aggravation which, in the case of death, persisted until death) as a result of service after the date or period mentioned in sub-paragraphs (a) and (b) of this paragraph, the date of the removal from duty on account of the aggravation, or, if there was no such removal from duty, the highest rank (ascertained in accordance with the provisions of sub-paragraph (a) of this paragraph) held by him during such service.
- (4) Where an award is payable in respect of the disablement or death of a member by reason of more than one injury, and different ranks would, under the foregoing provisions of this Article, be relevant to the different causes leading to the disablement or death—
- (a) an award under Part III or IV of this Order shall be at a composite rate having regard to the disabling effect of each such cause and the relevant rank appropriate thereto; and
 - (b) an award under Part V of this Order shall be based upon the highest of those different relevant ranks.
- (5) For the purposes of an award in respect of the death of a retired officer who has been recalled to service or otherwise taken into employment as a commissioned officer, the relevant rank shall be the rank in which he was employed, or the rank appropriate to the appointment in which he was employed, at the date on which he was last on full pay prior to the termination of his service, or at any of the dates mentioned in paragraph (2) (c) of this Article, whichever is most favourable.
- (6) The provisions contained in the principal Regulations as to equivalent ranks of officers and ratings, for the purposes of retired pay, pension or like grant thereunder, and as to the classification of different categories of ratings, shall have effect for the purposes of this Order.
- (7) For the purposes of any award under this Order, a Chaplain shall be treated as holding such rank as is, in the opinion of the Minister, appropriate in his case having regard to his denomination and the length of his service and the provisions made in the principal Regulations as to the grant of retired pay, pensions, allowances or gratuities to or in respect of Chaplains of that denomination with that length of service.

(8) The foregoing provisions of this Article shall, where appropriate, apply in relation to women members of the naval forces, any reference to a rank being treated as a reference to a status equivalent to that rank.

Part III.—Awards in respect of Disablement

8. *Application of Part III.*—(1) Under this Part of this Order awards may be made in respect of the disablement of a member of the naval forces which is due to service.

(2) This Part of this Order shall have effect subject, in the case of any award which may be made under Part VI, to the provisions of that Part.

9. *General conditions of awards in respect of disablement.*—(1) An award in respect of the disablement of a member of the naval forces shall not be made to take effect before the termination of his service or, in the case of an officer on the active list, while he is in receipt of unemployed pay or half-pay.

(2) The Minister may withhold or reduce an award in respect of the disablement of an officer whose service is terminated voluntarily or on account of misconduct.

(3) For the purposes of an award in respect of disablement (which may be made provisionally or upon any other basis), the degree of that disablement shall be assessed on an interim basis, unless the member's condition permits a final settlement of the extent, if any, of that disablement.

10. *Determination of degree of disablement.*—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Order, the degree of the disablement due to service of a member of the naval forces shall be assessed by making a comparison between the condition of the member as so disabled and the condition of a normal healthy person of the same age and sex, without taking into account the earning capacity of the member in his disabled condition in his own or any other specific trade or occupation, and without taking into account the effect of any individual factors or extraneous circumstances:

Provided that, where such disablement is due to more than one injury, a composite assessment of the degree of disablement shall be made by reference to the combined effect of all such injuries.

(2) The degree of disablement assessed as aforesaid shall be certified by way of a percentage, total disablement being represented by 100 per cent. (which shall be the maximum assessment) and a lesser degree being represented by such percentage as bears to 100 per cent. the same proportion as the lesser degree of disablement bears to total disablement, so however, that a degree of disablement of 20 per cent. or more shall be certified at a percentage which is a multiple of 10, and a degree of disablement which is less than 20 per cent. shall, except in a case to which Table 1 in the Third Schedule applies, be certified in the manner required by Table 2 or 3 in that Schedule.

(3) Where a disablement is due to an injury specified in the First Schedule or is a disablement so specified, and, in either case, has reached a settled condition, the degree of that disablement shall, in the absence of any special features, be certified for the purposes of this Article at the percentage specified in that Schedule as appropriate to that injury or to that disablement.

(4) Where a member of the naval forces has sustained a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule, as well as some other disablement due to service, the degree of which is less than 100 per cent., and a composite assessment of the degree of the disablement from both causes is no higher than the assessment for the other disablement alone, this Article shall have effect so as to authorise an award under Article 12 in respect of the minor injury as well as an award under Article 11 or 12 in respect of the other disablement.

202 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

(5) The degree of disablement certified under this Article shall be the degree of disablement for the purpose of any award in respect thereof under this Order.

11. *Pensions for disablement.*—A member of the naval forces the degree of whose disablement is not less than 20 per cent. may be awarded retired pay or a pension at whichever of the rates set out in the Tables in the Second Schedule is appropriate to his rank or status and the degree of his disablement.

12. *Gratuities and weekly allowances for minor disablement.*—A member of the naval forces the degree of whose disablement is less than 20 per cent. may be awarded a gratuity, or a weekly allowance with or without a terminal gratuity, in accordance with the appropriate Table in the Third Schedule.

13. *Allowances for eligible members of the family.*—

(1) Where a member of the naval forces is awarded retired pay or a pension under Article 11, allowances in respect of the eligible members of the family may be awarded in accordance with the following provisions of this Article.

(2) An allowance under this Article in respect of an eligible member of the family shall be at such proportion of the rates set out in the following Table as corresponds to the degree of the disablement which may give title to that allowance:—

Table

Eligible member of the family	Rate for 100 per cent. disablement	
	Officers (yearly rate)	Other ranks (weekly rate)
	£	s. d.
(a) wife, husband, or unmarried dependant living as a wife..	36	10 0
(b) Children:—		
(i) if an allowance under (a) is in issue—		
each child	30	7 6
(ii) if no allowance under (a) is in issue—		
first child	36	10 0
each other child ..	30	7 6

(3) The award, continuance and amount of any allowance in respect of a wife, husband or child who is living apart from the member shall be at the discretion of the Minister.

(4) No allowance shall be awarded in respect of a husband unless—

(a) he has been in receipt of regular and substantial support or benefit from the member throughout the period beginning (unless the Minister otherwise determines in the exceptional circumstances of any case) not less than 6 months prior to the termination of her service, and continuing up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of her disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review; and

(b) he is incapable of self-support and in need.

(5) No allowance shall be granted in respect of an unmarried dependant living as a wife unless she has in her charge a child of the member in respect of whom an allowance may be awarded under this Article.

(6) Where a woman member has a husband (whether married to her before or after the material date), no allowance shall be awarded to her in respect of any child of whom the husband is the father, or who has been legally adopted by the husband, unless the conditions set out in paragraph (4) of this Article for the award of an allowance in respect of the husband are fulfilled.

(7) Subject to the provisions of paragraph (8) of this Article, an award of an allowance under this Article shall not be made or continued in respect of a child who has attained the child's age limit.

(8) An award of an allowance under this Article may be made or continued in respect of a child who has attained the child's age limit where the child—

(a) is a student or an apprentice; or

(b) is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he attained the child's age limit;

and the circumstances of the case are, in the opinion of the Minister, such as to justify the award or its continuance.

14. *Education allowances.*—(1) A member of the naval forces who is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 may be awarded an allowance in respect of a child (including a child to whom Article 17 (3) (e) (ii) applies) for the purpose of his education if—

(a) the child has attained the age of 5 years; and

(b) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it; and

(c) the Minister is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving, or is to receive, is suitable for the child.

(2) The amount of an allowance under this Article shall be determined by the Minister, but the total payments made in respect of any period of 12 months shall not exceed £80 in respect of any one child.

15. *Allowances for constant attendance.*—Where a member of the naval forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of disablement the degree of which is 100 per cent., and it is shown to the satisfaction of the Minister that constant attendance on the member is necessary on account of the disablement, he may be awarded an allowance at a rate not exceeding £100 a year in the case of an officer or 35s. a week in any other case:

Provided that in an exceptional case of very severe disablement the allowance may, subject to such conditions as the Minister may determine, be increased to a rate not exceeding £182 a year in the case of an officer or 70s. a week in any other case.

16. *Allowances for wear and tear of clothing.*—(1) Where a member of the naval forces who is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of an amputation regularly wears an artificial limb, he may be awarded an allowance in respect of wear and tear of clothing at whichever of the following rates is applicable, namely:—

(a) where he wears a single artificial limb (other than a tilting-table limb), £6 a year; or

(b) where he wears a tilting-table limb or more than one artificial limb, £10 a year.

(2) In any other case in which the Minister is satisfied that as a result of the pensioned disablement there is exceptional wear and tear of the member's clothing, an allowance not exceeding £10 a year may be awarded.

17. *Allowances for unemployable pensioners.*—(1) *Eligibility.*—Where a member of the naval forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of disablement so serious as to make him unemployable, he may be awarded allowances in accordance with such of the provisions of this Article as may be appropriate in his case:

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 203

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

Provided that—

- (a) such a member may be deemed to be unemployable although in receipt of earnings which are, in the opinion of the Minister, unlikely to exceed £52 a year;
- (b) such a member shall not be eligible for any award under this Article if he is in receipt of a retirement pension (not being contributory old age pension) under the National Insurance Act, 1946(a), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that Act or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which, in the opinion of the Minister, is analogous to that Act.

(2) *Supplementation of retired pay or pension.*—A member of the naval forces coming within paragraph (1) of this Article may be awarded an allowance, by way of supplement to his retired pay or pension, at the rate of £143 a year in the case of an officer or 55s. a week in any other case:

Provided that, in computing the said rates, account shall be taken, to such extent as the Minister may think fit, of any of the following benefits for which the member may be eligible—

- (a) sickness or disablement benefit under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which, in the opinion of the Minister, is analogous to benefits under the National Insurance Act, 1946(a), or under any corresponding legislation in Northern Ireland;
- (b) a contributory old age pension or a widow's basic pension under the National Insurance Act, 1946(a), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that Act or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which, in the opinion of the Minister, is analogous to that Act.

(3) *Additional allowances for dependants.*—Where a member of the naval forces is awarded an allowance in accordance with paragraph (2) of this Article, there may also be awarded to that member additional allowances in accordance with the following provisions of this paragraph—

- (a) Where an allowance has been awarded under Article 13 in respect of a wife, husband or unmarried dependant living as a wife, and the degree of the disablement of the member is less than 100 per cent., that allowance may be increased to the rate which would be appropriate under that Article if the degree of the disablement of the member were 100 per cent.
- (b) In the case of a woman member of the naval forces, an allowance may be awarded in respect of a husband to whom she was married after the material date, at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Article 13 if the husband were an eligible member of the family and the degree of disablement of the woman member were 100 per cent., and any such allowance shall be treated as an allowance under (a) of the Table in Article 13 (2) for the purpose of determining the rate of any allowance for a child under Article 13 or under sub-paragraph (e) of this paragraph.
- (c) Where an allowance has been awarded under Article 13 in respect of a wife, husband or unmarried dependant living as a wife, and the degree of the disablement of the member is 100 per cent., or where an allowance for such a person has been increased or awarded under sub-paragraph (a) or (b) of this paragraph, the rate of the allowance may be increased, or further increased, as the case may be, by £42 a year in the case of an officer, or 20s. a week in any other case, if the Minister thinks fit, having regard to the financial circumstances of the person in respect of whom the allowance has been granted.

- (d) Where the member is not in receipt of an allowance under Article 13 or under sub-paragraph (b) of this paragraph in respect of a wife or husband (whether married to the member before or after the material date) or unmarried dependant living as a wife, an allowance may be awarded in respect of an adult dependant at the rate of £78 a year in the case of an officer, or 30s. a week in any other case, if the Minister thinks fit, having regard to the financial circumstances of the person in respect of whom the allowance is claimed:

Provided that—

- (i) the member of the naval forces shall not be awarded an allowance in respect of more than one adult dependant;
- (e) (i) Where an allowance has been awarded under Article 13 in respect of a child and the degree of disablement of the member is less than 100 per cent., that allowance may be increased to the rate which would be appropriate under that Article if the degree of the disablement of the member were 100 per cent.;
- (ii) An allowance may be awarded in respect of any child, not being an eligible member of the family, who should, in the opinion of the Minister, be treated as such having regard to the child's relationship to or connection with the member and the other circumstances of the case;

Provided that any such allowance shall be at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Article 13 if the child were an eligible member of the family and the degree of disablement of the member were 100 per cent.

- (f) The rate of the allowance in respect of the first child awarded under Article 13 or under sub-paragraph (e) of this paragraph may be increased to £39 a year in the case of the child of an officer or to 16s. a week in any other case.

17A. *Allowances for comforts.*—(1) A member of the naval forces in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 may be awarded an allowance for the provision of comforts—

- (a) at the rate of £52 a year in the case of an officer or 20s. a week in the case of a rating, where the member, the degree of whose pensioned disablement is 100 per cent. is in receipt of an allowance under Article 15 and is also either in receipt of an allowance under Article 17 or a person not in receipt of such an allowance whose retired pay or pension has been awarded in respect of multiple injuries which, in the opinion of the Minister, render his disablement so severe as to justify the award of an allowance at the aforementioned rate;
- (b) at the rate of £26 a year in the case of an officer or 10s. a week in the case of a rating if he does not qualify for an award under sub-paragraph (a) of this paragraph but is in receipt of an allowance under Article 15 or under Article 17.

(2) For the purposes of this Article, a member who would be in receipt of an allowance under Article 15 if he were not in a hospital or other institution shall be deemed to be in receipt of an allowance under that Article.

18. *Allowances for lowered standard of occupation.*—(1) Where a member of the naval forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of disablement the degree of which is less than 100 per cent. or has been granted an award under Article 12 in respect of a minor disablement and in either case the disablement is such as to render him incapable,

204 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

and likely to remain permanently incapable, of following the occupation which was his regular occupation before his service and incapable of following any other occupation which is of an equivalent standard and is suitable in his case, he may be awarded an allowance at a rate not exceeding 34s. a week, so, however, that the aggregate rate of his retired pay or pension under Article 11 together with the allowance under this Article shall not exceed the rate of award which would have been appropriate in his case under Article 11 if the degree of his disablement had been 100 per cent.

(2) This Article shall not apply to a member of the naval forces who is eligible for an allowance under Article 17 (2).

18A. *Age Allowances.*—(1) Where a member of the naval forces who is in receipt of retired pay or pension under Article 11, in respect of disablement the degree of which is 40 per cent. or over, has attained the age of 65 years, he may be awarded an allowance in accordance with the following Table—

Table

Degree of pensioned disablement	Rate of allowance			
	Officers (yearly rate)		Ratings (weekly rate)	
40 or 50 per cent. ..	£	s.	s.	d.
60 or 70 per cent. ..	13	0	5	0
80 or 90 per cent. ..	19	10	7	6
100 per cent. ..	26	0	10	0
	39	0	15	0

(2) Where a member of the naval forces who is in receipt of retired pay or pension under Article 11 is also in receipt of retired pay or pension payable out of moneys provided by Parliament under any Order in Council, other than this Order, or any Royal Warrant, Order by Her Majesty or Scheme administered by the Minister, or of any payment analogous thereto made by him with the consent of the Treasury, an allowance under this Article may, if it is to the member's advantage, be awarded at the rate appropriate to the degree of disablement which, in the opinion of the Minister, represents the combined effect of his pensioned disablements.

Provided that an allowance awarded by virtue of this paragraph and an allowance awarded under any other Order in Council, Royal Warrant, Order by Her Majesty or Scheme shall not be payable for the same period.

Part IV.—Treatment and Rehabilitation

19. *Application and interpretation of Part IV.*—Under this Part of this Order awards may be made where the disablement of a member of the naval forces is due to service and any condition applicable to an award under Part III shall, where appropriate, be applicable to an award under this Part.

20. *Treatment allowances.*—(1) A member of the naval forces may be awarded in respect of any period during which he receives approved treatment, a treatment allowance consisting of a personal allowance in respect of himself and any additional allowance which may be appropriate in his case in accordance with the following provisions of this Article:

Provided that—

(a) a treatment allowance shall be subject to such deductions or adjustments as the Minister may think appropriate having regard to all the circumstances of the case;

(b) where a member is in receipt of a treatment allowance under this Article in respect of any period, no payment shall be made in respect of that period of any award under Part III or VI except an award under Article 14, 16, 17 (2) or 17A, or, in the case of treatment other than approved institutional treatment, under Article 15.

(2) The personal allowance in respect of the member shall be awarded at the rate of retired pay or pension which would be appropriate under this Order if the degree of that member's disablement were 100 per cent.

(2A) Where the member has attained the age of 65 years, he may be awarded an increase of the allowance under paragraph (2) of this Article—

(a) at a rate equal to that of the allowance which he would be receiving under Article 18A but for proviso (b) to paragraph (1) of this Article or at such higher rate as the Minister may determine having regard to the circumstances of the case; or

(b) at such rate as the Minister may determine if in his opinion an award should be made to a person who is not eligible for an award under the preceding sub-paragraph:

Provided that the rate of any increase under this paragraph shall not exceed £39 a year in the case of an officer or 15s. 0d. a week in the case of a rating.

(3) The allowance under paragraph (2) of this Article may be increased by whichever of the following amounts is appropriate, namely—

(a) if he is not eligible for any such benefit as is mentioned in paragraph (6) of this Article, 50s. a week;

(b) if he is eligible for such benefit at a lower rate than 50s. a week, the amount of the difference between that lower rate and 50s. a week:

Provided that this paragraph shall not apply to—

(i) a member who is in receipt of an allowance under Article 17 (2); or

(ii) a member who is receiving approved institutional treatment and is not entitled to an allowance under the following provisions of this Article.

(4) An additional allowance may be awarded in respect of an eligible dependant at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Article 13 if that dependant were an eligible member of the family and the degree of the member's disablement were 100 per cent.:

Provided that—

(a) where that eligible dependant is a wife or a husband (whether married to the member before or after the material date) or an unmarried dependant living as a wife, the rate of the additional allowance in respect of that person may be increased to the rate of £78 a year in the case of an officer, or the rate of 30s. a week in any other case, as the Minister may think fit, having regard to the financial circumstances of that person;

(b) where an increased allowance is granted under paragraph (3) of this Article, the rate of the allowance awarded under the foregoing provisions of this paragraph in respect of the first child may be increased to £39 a year in the case of the child of an officer or to 15s. a week in the case of the child of a rating.

(5) Where a member of the naval forces is not in receipt of an allowance under paragraph (4) of this

(a) 9 & 10 Geo. 6. c. 62

(b) 9 & 10 Geo. 6. c. 67

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 205

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

Article in respect of a wife or a husband (whether married to the member before or after the material date) or an unmarried dependant living as a wife, an additional allowance may be awarded in respect of an adult dependant at the rate of £78 a year in the case of an officer, or the rate of 30s. a week in any other case, as the Minister may think fit, having regard to the financial circumstances of that adult dependant:

Provided that—

- (a) the member of the naval forces shall not be awarded an additional allowance in respect of more than one adult dependant;
- (b) where, in the case of an officer, an additional allowance is awarded under this paragraph, the aggregate of that allowance and any allowance under paragraph (4) of this Article in respect of any child shall not exceed £95 a year.
- (6) The benefit referred to in paragraph (3) of this Article is personal benefit by way of injury benefit under the National Insurance (Industrial Injuries) Act, 1946(a), sickness benefit, retirement pension or contributory old age pension under the National Insurance Act, 1946(b), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that legislation, or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which in the opinion of the Minister is analogous to that legislation.

21. *Allowances where prolonged abstention from work is necessary following approved institutional treatment.*—

(1) Where it is certified that a member of the naval forces should on completion of a course of approved institutional treatment abstain from work for a prolonged period in consequence of the condition which necessitated that treatment, he may be treated as if he were eligible throughout that period for a treatment allowance under Article 20.

(2) This Article shall not apply to a member of the naval forces who is in receipt of an allowance under Article 17 (2).

22. *Allowances for part-time treatment.*—Where a member of the naval forces receives treatment which would be approved treatment but for the fact that it involves only occasional interruptions of the member's normal employment, a treatment allowance may be awarded to the member at such rate, not exceeding 40s. in respect of any one day (subject to a maximum payment of £5s. in respect of any one week), as the Minister may think appropriate having regard to any loss of remunerative time by the member as the result of those interruptions:

Provided that the rate of a treatment allowance awarded to a member under this Article in respect of any period of a week or less shall not exceed the amount by which the weekly value of the member's existing award under Part III or Part VI (excluding any award under Article 14, 15, 16, 17 (2), 17A or 18A) fall short of the weekly value of the award which would have been appropriate in the case of that member under Article 20 (excluding any award under paragraph (2A) of that Article) if he had been eligible for an award under that Article.

23. *Medical expenses.*—Any necessary expenses in respect of the medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment of a member of the naval forces not otherwise provided for may be defrayed by the Minister under such conditions and up to such amount as he may determine.

Part V.—Awards in respect of Death

24. *Application of Part V.*—(1) Under this Part of this Order awards may be made in respect of the death of a member of the naval forces which is due to service.

(2) This Part and the Schedules referred to in this Part shall have effect as if any reference to a commissioned officer included a reference to an acting

sub-lieutenant and any reference to a commissioned officer (Branch List) included a reference to a midshipman or cadet where in the case of these ranks service terminated before 1st January, 1957.

25. *General conditions of awards in respect of death.*—Where, after the death of a member of the naval forces, any allowance, grant or other payment out of public funds is paid for any period to or in respect of any person in continuation of any payment made during the member's lifetime in respect of his service as a member, no pension, allowance or other grant under this Part shall be paid for that period to or in respect of that person:

Provided that, where the aggregate amount of any pension, allowance or other grant which might, but for this paragraph, have been paid under this Part is in excess of the aggregate amount of the payments so made out of public funds, an amount equal to that excess may be paid.

26. *Pensions to widows.*—(1) The widow of an officer above the rank of Lieutenant-Commander or an officer of equivalent rank in the Royal Marines may be awarded a pension at whichever of the rates set out in column (3) in Table 1 in the Fourth Schedule is appropriate in her case.

(2) The widow of an officer of, or below the rank of Lieutenant-Commander, or an officer of equivalent rank in the Royal Marines or the widow of a rating may be awarded a pension—

(a) at whichever of the rates specified in column (2) in Table 1 or column (2) in Table 2 in the Fourth Schedule is appropriate in her case—

(i) where she has attained the age of 40 years; or

(ii) where she is in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of a child of the officer or rating under Article 32, 34 or 36; or

(iii) where she was in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of a child of the officer or rating under Article 32 of whom she is the mother—or was being treated under Article 2 (5) (b) as if she were in receipt of such an allowance for such a child—until the date, in either case, upon which the child attained the age of 16 years, or where, in the opinion of the Minister in any other case, she should be so treated; or

(iv) where the child in respect of whom she was awarded an allowance under Article 32 or 36 dies before attaining the age of 16 years, for a period of 13 weeks beginning with the date of the child's death; or

(v) where she is incapable of self-support;

(b) in any other case, at whichever of the rates specified in column (3) in Table 1 or column (3) in Table 2 in the Fourth Schedule is appropriate in her case.

(3) A widow of a member of the naval forces shall only be eligible for a pension under this Article if she was not separated from the member at the date of his death or if, being then separated from him, the separation was, in the opinion of the Minister, caused by his mental instability arising from disablement due to service.

27. *Killed in action gratuities.*—Where an officer has been killed in action or while on flying duty or while being carried on duty in aircraft under proper authority, or has in such circumstances sustained wounds or injuries from which he died within 7 years of sustaining them, his widow may, if she is a widow eligible for a pension under Article 26, be awarded a gratuity in accordance with the Table in the Fifth Schedule.

28. *Pensions to widows who were separated.*—(1) The widow of a member of the naval forces, not being

206 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

a widow eligible for a pension under Article 26, may be awarded a pension if—

- (a) she was entitled to periodical payments from her husband under a maintenance or separation order and was, throughout the period of 6 months expiring on the date of his death or such other period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case, either receiving those payments or taking reasonable steps to obtain them; or
- (b) her husband was, throughout any such period as is mentioned in sub-paragraph (a) of this paragraph, contributing to a reasonable extent to her support.

(2) The rate of a pension awarded to a widow under this Article shall be at the discretion of the Minister, but shall not exceed—

- (a) where the conditions specified in paragraph (1) (a) of this Article are fulfilled, the rate of the payments which she was entitled to receive from her husband; or
- (b) where the conditions specified in paragraph (1) (b) of this Article are fulfilled, the average amount that her husband was contributing to her support throughout any such period as is mentioned in paragraph (1) (a) of this Article;

and shall not in either case exceed the rate of the pension under Article 26 of which she would be in receipt if she were a widow eligible for a pension under that Article.

29. *Pensions to unmarried dependants living as wives.*—(1) An unmarried dependant living as a wife of a member of the naval forces may be awarded a pension in accordance with the following provisions of this Article, if the widow of the member is not in receipt of a pension under Article 26.

(2) Where an unmarried dependant of a member has in her charge a child of the member and is in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of that child under the following provisions of this Part, a pension may be paid to her until she ceases to have that child in her charge or to be in receipt of such allowance.

(3) The rate of a pension to the unmarried dependant of a member shall be at the discretion of the Minister but shall not exceed £177 a year where the member was an officer or 58s. 6d. a week where the member was a rating.

(4) For the purposes of this Article, an unmarried dependant of a member who has in her charge a child of the member and is in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of that child under the following provisions of this Part shall, where the child dies before attaining the child's age limit, be treated for the period of 13 weeks from the date of the child's death as though she still had that child in her charge and were still in receipt of that allowance.

30. *Rent allowances to widows, and unmarried dependants living as wives, who have children.*—(1) Where the widow of a rating is in receipt of a pension under Article 26 or 28, or an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a rating is in receipt of a pension under Article 29 and the household of the widow or unmarried dependant includes a child, the widow or unmarried dependant may be awarded an allowance in accordance with the following provisions of this Article at such weekly rate, not exceeding 25s., as the Minister may consider appropriate having regard to the amount by which her weekly rent and rates exceed 6s.

(2) An allowance under this Article to a widow in receipt of a pension under Article 28 shall not exceed the amount by which the pension, together with any allowances awarded to her under the following provisions of this Part in respect of children, falls short of the amount which her husband was, throughout any such period as is mentioned in Article 28 (1)

(a), contributing, or required by a maintenance or separation order to contribute, to her support and that of her children.

(3) Where an allowance under this Article would cease by reason of the death of a child before attaining the child's age limit, the allowance shall be continued for the period of 13 weeks from the date of the child's death.

(4) In this Article—

(a) "child" means a child of the rating who has not attained the child's age limit, or who, having attained that age limit, is a student or an apprentice or is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he attained that age limit, and includes any person fulfilling those conditions who should, in the opinion of the Minister, having regard to his relationship to or connection with the rating and the other circumstances of the case, be treated as covered by the provisions of this Article;

(b) "weekly rent and rates" means such sum as the Minister may, after taking into account all relevant factors and making all necessary apportionments, consider to be the weekly amount which the widow or unmarried dependant is paying or providing either directly or indirectly in respect of rent, or the equivalent thereof, and rates for accommodation for the benefit of herself and the child;

(c) "accommodation" means living accommodation without any service or benefit not ordinarily provided by the landlord to the tenant of an unfurnished dwelling house, but may include accommodation reasonably required for the storage of furniture.

(5) This Article shall have effect as if any reference to a rating included a reference to a commissioned officer (Branch List) so, however, that the rate of an allowance under this Article to the widow or unmarried dependant of a commissioned officer (Branch List) shall not exceed the amount by which the pension of which she is in receipt under this Part, together with any allowances awarded to her under the following provisions of this Part in respect of children, falls short of the pension under this Part, together with any allowances under the following provisions of this Part in respect of children, of which she would be in receipt if the commissioned officer (Branch List) had been a Sub-Lieutenant.

31. *Pensions to widowers.*—(1) The widower of a woman member of the naval forces may, unless he was separated from her at the date of her death, be awarded a pension if he was dependent on her and is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support.

(2) The rate of a pension under this Article shall be at the discretion of the Minister, but shall not exceed £177 a year where the member was an officer or 66s. a week in any other case.

32. *Allowances in respect of children under the age limit.*—(1) Where a child of a member of the naval forces has not attained the child's age limit, an allowance under this Article may be awarded in respect of that child unless a pension is awarded to that child under Article 33.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, an allowance under this Article in respect of a child shall be at the rate of £73 a year where the member was a commissioned officer or £67 a year where the member was a commissioned officer (Branch List) or warrant officer, or 25s. a week in any other case.

(3) Where a child of a male member is a child to whom Article 1 (5) (e) applies, an allowance under this Article in respect of that child shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine, but shall not

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 207

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

exceed £73 a year where the member was a commissioned officer, £67 a year where the member was a commissioned officer (Branch List) or warrant officer, or 26s. a week in any other case.

(4) Where the widower of a woman member is alive, no allowance shall be awarded under this Article in respect of any child of whom the widower is the father or who has been legally adopted by the widower unless the conditions for the award under Article 31 or 36 of a pension to the widower in respect of the death of the member are fulfilled. In this paragraph the word "widower" includes a person married to the member after the material date.

(5) Where—

(a) a child of a male member, including a child to whom Article 1 (5) (e) applies, is not under the control of the child's mother or of a person who is or has been in receipt of a pension under Article 26, 28 or 29, in respect of the death of the member; or

(b) a child of a woman member is not under the control of the child's father or of a widower of the member, being a father or widower in receipt of a pension under Article 31 or 36 in respect of her death;

an allowance under this Article in respect of the child may be awarded at, or, if already awarded, increased to, a rate not exceeding—

(i) where the member was a commissioned officer, £112 10s. a year;

(ii) where the member was a commissioned officer (Branch List) or a warrant officer, £88 a year if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or £104 10s. a year if the child has attained that age; or

(iii) in any other case, 30s. a week if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or 40s. a week if the child has attained that age.

33. Pensions to motherless or fatherless children under the age limit.—Where a child of a male member of the naval forces is or becomes motherless, or where a woman member who has a child dies without leaving a widower (whether married to her before or after the material date) or the pensioned widower of such a woman member dies, and in either case the child has not attained the child's age limit, a pension may be awarded to the child at whichever of the following rates are applicable:—

(a) where the member was a commissioned officer, £112 10s. a year;

(b) where the member was a commissioned officer (Branch List) or warrant officer, £88 a year if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or £104 10s. a year if the child has attained that age;

(c) in any other case, 30s. a week if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or 40s. a week if the child has attained that age.

Provided that, in the case of a male member, a pension under this Article to a child to whom Article 1 (5) (e) applies shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine, but shall not exceed the rate which would be appropriate under the foregoing provisions of this Article.

34. Awards to or in respect of children over the age limit.—(1) An allowance in respect of, or a pension to, a child of a member of the naval forces may be awarded, or an award of such an allowance or pension may be continued, subject to the following provisions of this Article, after the child has attained the child's age limit where the child—

(a) is a student or an apprentice; or

(b) is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he attained the child's age limit;

and the circumstances are such, in the opinion of the Minister, as to justify the award or its continuance.

(2) Subject to paragraph (3) of this Article, an allowance or pension so awarded or continued shall be at the rate and subject to the conditions laid down in the foregoing provisions of this Part.

(3) Where a child in whose case the conditions of Article 32 (5) or 33 are fulfilled has attained the age of 18 years and is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he attained the child's age limit, the allowance or pension may be awarded at, or if already awarded increased to, a rate not exceeding £130 a year in the case of an officer's child or 50s. a week in any other case.

35. Education allowances.—(1) An allowance in respect of a child of a member of the naval forces may be awarded for the purpose of that child's education if—

(a) the child has attained the age of 5 years; and

(b) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it; and

(c) the Minister is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving or is to receive is suitable for the child.

(2) The amount of an education allowance shall be determined by the Minister, but the total payments made in respect of any period of 12 months shall not exceed £80 in respect of any one child.

36. Awards for ineligible members of the family of unemployable pensioners.—Where a member of the naval forces was at the date of his death in receipt of an allowance in respect of a child under Article 17 (3) (d) (ii) or in respect of a husband under Article 17 (3) (b), a pension to or an allowance in respect of the child and a pension to the husband may be awarded at the rate and subject to the conditions which would have been appropriate under the foregoing provisions of this Part if the child or husband had been an eligible member of the family.

37. Pensions to parents.—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, the parent of a member of the naval forces may be awarded a pension if he is in pecuniary need by reason of old age, or infirmity or other adverse condition which is not merely of a temporary character:

Provided that, where the widow, unmarried dependant living as a wife, or widower of a member is in receipt of a pension under this Part, a pension shall not be awarded under this Article unless the parent was dependent on the member.

(2) In determining whether and to what extent a parent is in pecuniary need, the Minister shall take into account the extent to which the member before and during his service supported the parent, and the extent to which the member, if he had not died, would have been likely, in the opinion of the Minister, to support the parent thereafter.

(3) The rate of a pension under this Article shall be not less than £15 a year where the member was an officer, or 5s. a week in any other case, and shall not exceed—

(a) where the member was a male commissioned officer, whichever is the greater of the following rates, namely—

(i) £75 a year where there is only one eligible parent or £100 a year where there is more than one eligible parent; or

(ii) the appropriate ordinary rate of a widow's pension under the principal Regulations;

(b) where the member was a woman with commissioned officer status, £75 a year where there is only one eligible parent or £100 a year where there is more than one eligible parent;

(c) where the member was a commissioned officer (Branch List), £60 a year where there is only one eligible parent or £85 a year where there is more than one eligible parent;

208 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

- (d) in any other case, 20s. a week where there is only one eligible parent or 27s. 6d. a week where there is more than one eligible parent :

Provided that, in exceptional cases, the rate of the pension may be increased in excess of the foregoing rates by a sum not exceeding—

- (i) where the member was an officer, £20 a year ;
(ii) in any other case, 7s. 6d. a week where there is only one eligible parent or 12s. 6d. a week where there is more than one eligible parent.

(4) Where an award to a parent may be made under this Article in respect of the death of two or more members of the naval forces—

- (a) one pension only may be awarded under this Article in respect of the death of those members ; and
(b) paragraph (2) of this Article shall have effect as if it referred to the support given to the parent by all those members.

(5) Where the conditions for the award of a pension under this Article are fulfilled in the case of more than one parent of a member, a pension may be awarded to whichever parent the Minister may select and, so long as the award to that parent is in force, a pension shall not be awarded to any other parent of the member :

Provided that, where the parents of the member are not living together, a pension may, if the Minister thinks fit, be awarded to each of them, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed the maximum rate at which a pension under this Article may be awarded.

38. *Pensions to other dependants.*—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, any other dependant of a member of the naval forces may be awarded a pension if he was dependent on the member and is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support :

Provided that—

- (a) Not more than one dependant shall be awarded a pension under this Article in respect of the death of the member except in the case of juvenile dependants, and where an award under this Article to any dependant ceases for any reason to have effect, no award shall be made under this Article to any other person unless that person is the wife or husband of that dependant ; and
(b) The decision of the Minister shall be final on any question as to which of two or more dependants who may be eligible should receive a pension under this Article.
(2) A pension awarded under this Article to another dependant who is not a juvenile dependant shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine, but shall not exceed £54 a year where the member was an officer or 20s. a week in any other case, and shall not, in a case where a pension under Article 37 is in payment to one eligible parent of the member, exceed the maximum which, by virtue of paragraph (4) of this Article, is appropriate in such a case.
(3) A pension awarded under this Article to a juvenile dependant of a member shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine, but shall not exceed—

- (a) where the member was a male commissioned officer, £26 a year for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed whichever is the greater of the following rates, namely—
(i) £75 a year ; or
(ii) the appropriate ordinary rate of a widow's pension under the principal Regulations ;

- (b) where the member was a woman with commissioned officer status, £26 a year for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed £75 a year ;
(c) where the member was a commissioned officer (Branch List) £20 a year for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed £65 a year ;
(d) in any other case, 6s. a week for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed 20s. a week ;

and shall not, in a case where a pension under Article 37 is in payment to one eligible parent of the member, exceed the maximum which, by virtue of paragraph (4) of this Article, is appropriate in such a case.

(4) Where a pension under Article 37 is in payment to one eligible parent of the member the rate of a pension under this Article to another dependant of the member or, as the case may be, the aggregate rate of the pensions to the other dependants of the member, shall not exceed the difference between the rate of the pension of which the parent is in receipt and the maximum rate which would be appropriate in that case under paragraph (3) of Article (37) if there were two eligible parents and the case were treated as an exceptional case under the proviso to that paragraph.

39. *Re-marriage of female pensioners, etc.*—(1) Any pension to or allowance in respect of a female person awarded under this Part in respect of the death of a member of the naval forces shall cease if that person marries or cohabits with some other person as his wife.

(2) Where a pension awarded under Article 26 to the widow of an officer or of a sergeant-major of the Royal Marines, or a pension awarded under Article 37 to the female parent of a member of the naval forces, ceases under paragraph (1) of this Article on her marriage, the Minister may, on the death of the husband of that marriage, restore the pension in whole or in part if the circumstances of the widow or parent are, in his opinion, such as to justify its restoration.

(3) Where a pension awarded under Article 26 or 28 to the widow of a rating (not being the widow of a sergeant-major of the Royal Marines) ceases on her marriage, a gratuity equal to one year's pension may be awarded to her.

(4) An allowance under this Part in respect of the child of a member of the naval forces shall not be affected by the cessation under this Article of a pension awarded to any other person in respect of the death of that member.

Part VI.—Provisions for Special Classes of Disabled Members

40. *Application and Interpretation of Part VI.*—(1) Under this Part of this Order awards may be made where a member of the naval forces suffers disablement which is due to service.

(2) Any condition applicable to an award under Part III shall, where appropriate, be applicable to an award under this Part.

(3) In this Part the following expressions have, unless the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them :—

- (a) "disablement addition on a pension basis," in relation to disablement assessed at not less than 20 per cent., means an addition by way of disablement element at the rate of £256 a year for total disablement in the case of a male officer, or £281 a year for total disablement in the case of a woman officer or, in either case, at a proportionately lower rate for a lesser degree of disablement.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 209

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

- (b) "disablement addition on a gratuity basis" in relation to disablement assessed at less than 20 per cent., means the gratuity, or weekly allowance with or without a terminal gratuity, which would be appropriate under Article 12.
- (c) "regular officer" means an officer on one of the permanent lists of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, or a Chaplain or Instructor Officer entered under normal conditions;
- (d) "regular rating" means a person who, in respect of service (otherwise than as an officer) in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, is eligible on discharge for an award under the principal Regulations of disablement pension comprising an element in respect of service or rank or both.

41. Regular officers with permanent commissions.—A regular officer with a permanent commission (not being an officer to whom Article 42, 43, 44 or 45 applies) may be granted—

- (a) the award, other than an award at the half-pay rate, for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations in respect of service, together with a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or
- (b) for so long as it is to his advantage and in lieu of an award under sub-paragraph (a) of this paragraph, the appropriate award under Article 11; or
- (c) where he is invalidated before he had qualified for an award of retired pay under the principal Regulations, the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12 in addition to any service gratuity for which he is eligible; or
- (d) the award for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations.

42. Regular officers with short service Commissions.—A regular officer serving on a short service commission (not being an officer to whom Article 45 applies) may be granted the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12, in addition to any service gratuity for which he is eligible.

43. Re-employed officers.—(1) In this Article "re-employed officer" means an officer with previous commissioned service who has been recalled to service or otherwise taken into employment as a commissioned officer.

(2) Where a re-employed officer is in receipt of retired pay which contains no element in respect of disablement, he may be awarded—

- (a) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or
- (b) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, and in lieu of any such retired pay and disablement addition, the appropriate award under Article 11.

(3) Where a re-employed officer was awarded a gratuity in respect of his previous service or was not eligible for any award in respect of his previous service, he may be granted the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12.

(4) Subject to the provisions of this Article, where a re-employed officer is in receipt of retired pay or pension (or both) partly in respect of his previous service and partly in respect of previous disablement, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, either—

- (a) a pension consisting of the service element of his existing retired pay or pension (or both) and of a disablement addition on a pension basis, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service; or
- (b) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed as in sub-paragraph (a) of this paragraph.

(5) Subject to the provisions of this Article where a re-employed officer is in receipt of an award in respect of previous disablement and the award contains no element in respect of his previous service, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, an award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service.

Provided that where the existing award is in respect of disablement due to service in the 1914 World War, or is in respect of disablement due to service before the 1914 World War but is at a rate laid down for disablement due to service in the 1914 World War, he may be granted, in addition to the existing award, an award under Article 11 in respect of the additional disablement which is represented by the difference between the degree of disablement assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, and the degree of disablement on which the existing award is based.

(6) Where, in the case of an officer to whom paragraph (4) or (5) of this Article applies, the disablement due to service is a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule, and the existing award is not increased by the re-assessment of the degree of the disablement by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, the officer may be granted, in addition to the existing award, the appropriate gratuity under Article 12.

44. Officers with previous commissioned service in Commonwealth forces, etc.—An officer to whom Article 43 would apply if his previous commissioned service in the forces of any part of the Commonwealth (other than the United Kingdom or the Isle of Man) or in the forces of Burma before the 4th January, 1948, where previous commissioned service for the purposes of that Article may, if and for so long as it is to his advantage, be granted—

- (a) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or
- (b) an award equal to the difference between his existing award in respect of his previous service in those forces and the award for which he would have been eligible under Article 43 if that Article had applied to him.

45. Officers promoted from rating.—(1) In this Article "officer promoted from rating" means an officer who was, on the 3rd September, 1939, a rating serving on a continuous service engagement or on an engagement to complete time for pension, and who was so serving immediately before being promoted to temporary rank as an officer.

(2) An officer promoted from rating may be granted—

- (a) the award for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations in respect of service, together with a disablement addition on a pension basis; or
- (b) the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12, if and for so long as it is to his advantage.

210 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

(3) An officer to whom the provisions of paragraph (1) of this Article apply, being an officer who, if he had not been disabled on the termination of his service, would have been eligible under the principal Regulations for a gratuity in respect of service, shall, if he ceases to be eligible for a disablement addition on a pension basis, have an option—

- (a) to continue to receive retired pay in respect of service; or
- (b) to receive, in lieu of such further retired pay and in final settlement, the service gratuity which might otherwise have been granted on the termination of his service, less the difference between the amount of such retired pay which has been issued and the amount of the payment which would, over the period of such issue, have been made if a life annuity had been purchased, corresponding in value to the service gratuity and determined actuarially according to the officer's age on the date his service terminated;

Provided that—

- (i) if the officer is eligible for a gratuity under Article 12, he may receive that gratuity in addition to an award under this paragraph;
 - (ii) where an award was made under paragraph (2) (b) of this Article as an alternative to an award under paragraph (2) (a) of this Article the provisions of this paragraph shall apply, the amount of retired pay in respect of service which has been issued being treated as the amount which would have been issued under the said paragraph (2) (a).
- (4) Where an officer promoted from rating has received a service gratuity and subsequently a claim in respect of his disablement due to service is accepted, he shall have an option—
- (a) to refund the service gratuity in one sum and receive the appropriate award under paragraph (2) (a) or (b) of this Article; or
 - (b) to retain the service gratuity and receive either—
 - (i) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or
 - (ii) the appropriate award under paragraph (2) (a) or (b) of this Article less the annual value of the service gratuity as a life annuity determined actuarially according to his age at the time when he exercises the option;

Provided that the option shall be exercised when acceptance of the claim in respect of disablement is notified and the exercise thereof shall be final.

46. *Temporary officers with previous pension.*—(1) In this Article "officer with a previous pension" means an officer who, during his service, was in receipt of a pension or similar grant in respect of service in the ranks of the Navy, Army or Air Force, and includes an officer who has, since the termination of his service, been awarded a pension or similar grant in respect of service before the 3rd September, 1939, in the Navy, Army or Air Force.

(2) Where the existing award of an officer with a previous pension contains no element in respect of disablement, he may be awarded—

- (a) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or
- (b) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, and in lieu of any such previous pension and disablement addition, the appropriate award under Article 11.

(3) Subject to the provisions of this Article, where the existing award of an officer with a previous

pension contains elements in respect both of service and of disablement, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, either—

- (a) a pension consisting of the service element of the existing award and of a disablement addition on a pension basis, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service; or
- (b) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed as in sub-paragraph (a) of this paragraph.

(4) Subject to the provisions of this Article, where the existing award of an officer with a previous pension is in respect of disablement and contains no element in respect of service, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service.

(5) Where, in the case of an officer to whom paragraph (3) or (4) of this Article applies, the disablement due to service is a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule, and the existing award is not increased by the re-assessment of the degree of disablement by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, the officer may be granted in addition to the existing award the appropriate gratuity under Article 12.

47. *Regular ratings.*—A regular rating (not being a rating to whom Article 48 applies) may be granted the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12, in addition to any award in respect of service or rank (or both) for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations.

48. *Ratings with previous pension.*—(1) In this Article "rating with a previous pension" means a rating who, during his service, was in receipt of a pension or similar grant in respect of service in the Navy, Army or Air Force, and includes a rating who has, since the termination of his service, been awarded a pension or similar grant in respect of service before 3rd September, 1939, in the Navy, Army or Air Force.

(2) Where the existing award of a rating with a previous pension contains no element in respect of disablement, he may be granted, in addition to the existing award, the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12.

(3) Where the existing award of a rating with a previous pension is wholly or partly in respect of disablement, he may be granted, in addition to any service element (including any rank element) of the existing award, but in lieu of the element thereof in respect of disablement, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service.

(4) Where the disablement due to service of a rating with a previous pension is a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule, and the existing award is not increased by the re-assessment of the degree of disablement by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, the rating may be granted in addition to the existing award the appropriate gratuity under Article 12.

49. *Commuted awards.*—Where a member of the naval forces has commuted any part of his previous award or of any element thereof, the amount commuted shall be deducted from any award made under this Order in lieu of the previous award or element.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 211

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

50. *General provision relating to awards under Part VI.*—Any retired pay, pension, gratuity, disablement addition on a pension basis or disablement addition on a gratuity basis awarded under this Part shall be treated as retired pay or pension awarded under Article 11 or, as the case may be, as a gratuity awarded under Article 12, for the purpose of any reference in any other provision of this Order to retired pay, pension or gratuity awarded under those Articles, and shall be treated as retired pay or pension for the purpose of Part IV:

Provided that—

- (a) any award under Article 13 in respect of an eligible member of the family shall be based upon the degree of the disablement which is due to service, so, however, that, where an allowance in respect of that eligible member is being paid as part of the existing award, the aggregate rate of the allowances in respect of that member shall not exceed the rate at which an allowance in respect of that member would be paid if all the injuries had been due to service;
- (b) except for the purposes of an award under Article 15, the reference in this Article to retired pay awarded under this Part shall be treated as excluding retired pay awarded under this Part at the half-pay rate.

Part VII.—General Provisions

51. *Interpretation of Part VII.*—In this Part of this Order, except where the context otherwise requires, the expression "pension" means any retired pay, pension, allowance or other continuing benefit under this Order, and the expression "gratuity" means any gratuity under this Order.

52. *Adjustment of awards in respect of other compensation.*—(1) Where the Minister is satisfied that compensation has been or will be paid to or in respect of a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity is being or may be paid or that any compensation which has been or will be paid will benefit such a person, the Minister may take the compensation into account against the pension or gratuity in such manner and to such extent as he may think fit and may withhold or reduce the pension or gratuity accordingly.

(2) Where the Minister in any case considers that it is by reason of some act or omission by or on behalf of a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity is being or may be paid that—

- (a) there is no compensation to be taken into account against that pension or gratuity under paragraph (1) of this Article; or
- (b) the amount of compensation so to be taken into account against that pension or gratuity is less than it would otherwise have been;

and the Minister is of the opinion that such act or omission was unreasonable, the Minister may assess the amount of the compensation which, in his opinion, would have fallen to be taken into account as aforesaid but for such act or omission, and may, for the purpose of paragraph (1) of this Article, treat the amount so assessed as if it were compensation which could be taken into account under that paragraph against that pension or gratuity.

(3) In this Article "compensation" means—

- (a) any periodical or lump sum payment in respect of the disablement or death of any person, or in respect of any injury, disease or incapacity sustained or suffered by any person, being a payment—
 - (i) for which provision is made by or under any enactment, Order in Council (including this Order), Warrant, Order, scheme, ordinance, regulation, or other instrument; or

(ii) which is recoverable as damages at common law; or

(b) any periodical or lump sum payment which, in the opinion of the Minister, is recoverable or payable—

(i) under any enactment, scheme, ordinance, regulation or other instrument whatsoever promulgated or made in any place outside the United Kingdom; or

(ii) under the law of any such place; and is analogous to any payment falling within sub-paragraph (a) of this paragraph; or

(c) any periodical or lump sum payment made in settlement or composition of, or to avoid the making of, any claim to any payment falling within sub-paragraph (a) or (b) of this paragraph, whether liability on any such claim is or is not admitted.

53. *Pensioners admitted to institutions.*—Where any person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded is being maintained in an institution which is supported wholly or partly out of public funds, otherwise than for the purpose of receiving medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment for a disablement in respect of which a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded, the Minister may deduct from the pension or gratuity such amount in respect of the maintenance of the person in the institution as he may think fit having regard to all the circumstances of the case, and may pay the amount so deducted to that authority.

54. *Chelsea pensioners.*—Where a member of the naval forces is, by virtue of previous service in the military forces, admitted to Chelsea Hospital as an in-pensioner, his pension shall cease but may be restored in the event of his leaving that Hospital.

55. *Children whose maintenance is otherwise provided for.*—(1) A pension which may be or has been awarded to or in respect of a child may be withheld, or reduced to such an extent as the Minister may think fit, where periodical payments out of public funds are being made to or in respect of the child or the child is being maintained in the Navy, Army or Air Force or in any institution wholly or mainly supported out of public funds.

(2) A pension which may be or has been awarded to or in respect of a child of a woman member of the naval forces, or to or in respect of an illegitimate child of the wife or widow of a male member, or to or in respect of a foster-child who is illegitimate, may be reduced by the amount of any contributions to the support of the child which are being made by, or which it would be reasonably practicable to obtain from, the father of the child, or, as the case may be, the widower of a woman member.

(3) In this Article "child" includes any person who is for the purposes of any provision of this Order to be treated as a child to or in respect of whom a pension may be or has been awarded.

56. *Payment of public claims out of pensions.*—Where the Minister is satisfied that a sum is due to the Crown, a Secretary of State, a Minister or a Government Department from a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded, or that an overpayment has been made to or in respect of any such person by the Crown, a Secretary of State, a Minister or a Government Department, the Minister may deduct from the pension or gratuity in respect of that sum or overpayment such amounts and at such times as he may think fit and may apply the amounts so deducted in or towards paying or repaying that sum or overpayment.

57. *Administration of pensions, etc.*—(1) A pension or gratuity awarded to or in respect of any person may be administered by the Minister if that person—

212 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

- (a) has not attained the age of 21 years; or
- (b) is, in the opinion of the Minister, incapable of managing his own affairs by reason of mental infirmity; or
- (c) is being maintained in an institution to which Article 53 applies; or
- (d) is a person in whose case the award can be forfeited or has been restored under Article 58; or if, in any other case, the Minister considers that it is in the interests of that person that it should be so administered.

(2) A pension or gratuity which is being administered under this Article may, as to the whole or such part thereof as the Minister thinks fit and at such times as he thinks fit, be applied for the benefit of the person to or in respect of whom it has been awarded or be paid to any person whom the Minister considers a fit and proper person so to apply the same.

58. Forfeiture of pensions, etc.—(1) Where a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded—

- (a) is, in pursuance of a sentence or order of a Court upon his being found guilty of an offence, serving a term of imprisonment, detention, preventive detention or corrective training, or detained in a Borstal institution, approved school or remand home; or
- (b) is under any enactment deported from, required to leave, or prohibited from entering the United Kingdom or the Isle of Man, or is a person whose certificate of naturalisation has been revoked; or
- (c) being a person to or in respect of whom an award of a pension or gratuity may be or has been made under Part V of this Order, is, in the opinion of the Minister, unworthy of a grant from public funds;

the Minister may withhold the award of the pension or gratuity or, if it has been awarded, may direct that it shall be forfeited as from such date (including any past date) as he may think fit.

(2) The Minister may, upon such terms and as from such date (including any past date) as he thinks fit, restore, either in whole or in part, a pension or gratuity forfeited under this Article.

59. Refusal of treatment.—(1) Where it is certified that a member of the naval forces should in his own interests receive medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment for a disablement in respect of which a pension may be or has been awarded to him, and the member refuses or neglects to receive the treatment, the Minister may, if he considers that such refusal or neglect is unreasonable, reduce any pension in respect of the member's disablement by such an amount, not exceeding one-half of any such pension, as he may think fit.

(2) For the purpose of this Article, any misconduct on the part of the member which, in the opinion of the Minister, renders it necessary for any treatment that he is receiving to be discontinued, may be treated as a refusal of the member to receive the treatment.

60. Failure to draw pension.—Where a person fails for a continuous period of not less than 12 months to draw his pension, the award may be cancelled and payment of any arrears may be withheld:

Provided that the Minister may, in any particular case, restore the award and pay the arrears either in whole or in part.

61. Arrears.—Except in so far as the Minister may otherwise direct with respect to any particular case

or class of case, payment of a pension shall not be made in respect of any period preceding the date of the application or appeal as a result of which the claim to the award of the pension, or as the case may be, to the continuance or resumption of the payment of the pension, is accepted.

62. Payment of pensions.—Payment of a pension under this Order may be made provisionally or upon any other basis and for such period as the Minister may think fit and, except as the Minister may direct either generally or in any particular case or class of case, a pension awarded in terms of a weekly amount may be paid weekly in advance and a pension not awarded in such terms may be paid quarterly or monthly in arrear.

63. Review of awards, etc.—(1) Where the Minister makes a final assessment of the degree or nature of the disablement of a member of the naval forces, or a final decision that there is no disablement or that the disablement has come to an end, any award under Article 11 or 12 made on the basis of that assessment, or any such final decision, shall not, subject to any decision given by a Tribunal under the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949(a), and to the provisions of this Part, be reviewed unless—

- (a) in the case of a final assessment, there is a substantial increase in the degree of disablement which is due to service; or
- (b) in the case of a final decision, there is a substantial degree of disablement which is due to service; or
- (c) the rate of the pension or other grant has by error been fixed at a figure which is not appropriate under this Order to the assessment of the degree or nature of the disablement; or
- (d) the award of the pension or other grant has been made by error; or
- (e) the Minister has reason to believe that the award has been obtained by improper means.

(2) Any award under this Order (other than an award made on the basis of such a final assessment as aforesaid) may, subject to any decision given by a Tribunal under the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949(a), be reviewed at any time on any of the grounds specified in paragraph (1) of this Article, or on any other ground which, in the opinion of the Minister, having regard to the provisions of this Order, necessitates its review.

(3) On any review under this Article the Minister may continue or vary the award, or make a fresh award in place of it, or cancel it, or in the case of such a final decision as is mentioned in paragraph (1) of this Article may make an award as may be appropriate having regard to the provisions of this Order.

64. Power to dispense with probate.—(1) Where a person to whom any payment could have been made under this Order before his death dies before the payment is made, and the amount unpaid does not exceed £100, the amount so unpaid may be paid to the personal representative of the deceased person without probate or other proof of title, or may be paid or distributed to or among the persons appearing to the Minister to be the persons beneficially entitled to the personal estate of the deceased person, or to or among any one or more of those persons, and, in determining the persons to whom and the proportions in which the amount so unpaid shall be paid or distributed, the Minister may have regard to any payments made or expenses incurred by any such person for or on account of the funeral of the deceased person.

(a) 6 & 7 Geo. 6. c. 39 and 12 & 13 Geo. 6. c. 12.

(b) 2 & 3 Geo. 6. c. 83.

(c) S. R. & O. 1946 No. 812.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 213

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

(2) Where a deceased person has died intestate and he was, or any child of his was or is, illegitimate, the deceased person and any such child shall, for the purposes of this Article, be treated as legitimate.

65. Administration of this Order.—This Order shall be administered by the Minister or, as to any particular provision thereof which he may select, by such other person or body acting under his directions as he may direct, and, except as otherwise provided by statute, the Minister shall be the sole interpreter of this Order and shall be empowered to issue such instructions with reference thereto as he may from time to time deem necessary.

66. Transferred powers.—Nothing contained in this Order shall prejudice or affect any power transferred to the Minister under Section 1 of the Pensions (Navy, Army, Air Force and Mercantile Marine) Act, 1939 (b).

67. Commencement of this Order and revocation of previous Orders.—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, this Order shall be deemed to have come into operation on the 1st June, 1949, in place of the Order of the 4th June, 1946(c) and the two Orders of the 21st May, 1947, which shall cease to have effect from the 1st June, 1949, in respect of any period after that date.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article—

(a) where, on the 31st May, 1949, an allowance granted under Article 12 (4) of the Order of the 4th June, 1946, in respect of an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a member of the naval forces was being paid, that allowance may be continued until the conditions for the grant of an allowance under the said Article cease to be fulfilled;

(b) where an allowance has been continued by virtue of sub-paragraph (a) of this paragraph until the death of the member of the naval forces, an award may be made under Article 28 of the Order of the 4th June, 1946, if and for so long as the conditions for an award under that Article are fulfilled;

(c) an award may be continued under Article 28 (4) of the Order of the 4th June, 1946, to an unmarried dependant living as a wife if, on the 31st May, 1949, she was in receipt of a pension under Article 28 (2) or 28 (3) of the said Order and, on the expiration of the period of 12 months beginning with the date of the member's death, or at the date when she ceases to have in her charge a child of the member and to receive an allowance in respect of that child under the provisions of Part V of this Order, as the case may be, she is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support.

(3) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, each of the provisions specified in the first column of the following Table shall be deemed to have come into operation on the commencing date specified in the second column of that Table in relation to that provision, so, however, that no payment shall be made by virtue of any of the said provisions in respect of any period before the commencing date as specified in relation to that provision.

Table

Article	Commencing Date
1 (5) (c)	18th September, 1946
1 (5) (f) and (g)	1st February, 1948
5	3rd September, 1946
14, 20 (1), 35	1st April, 1948
21	1st December, 1947
41	1st June, 1951
16	1st February, 1955 (Officers)
	2nd February, 1955 (Ratings)
17A, 18A, 20 (2A)	1st February, 1957 (Officers)
	6th February, 1957 (Ratings)
15, 17 (2), 17 (3) (c), (d) and (f), 18, 22	1st February, 1958 (Officers)
26, 29 (3), 31 (2), 32 (2), (3) and (5), 33, 34 (3), 40 (3)	27th January, 1958 (Ratings)
30 (1)	27th January, 1958
20 (3), (4) and (5)	5th February, 1958
First Schedule	1st April, 1947
2nd, 3rd and 4th Schedules	1st February, 1958 (Officers)
	27th January, 1958 (Ratings)

(4) In relation to any award payable weekly the foregoing reference to the 1st April, 1948, shall be construed as a reference to the first normal pay day for that award following the 1st April, 1948. In relation to any award payable weekly the reference to the 27th January, 1958, where this is not the normal pay day for that award shall be construed as a reference to the first normal pay day for that award following the 27th January, 1958.

(5) Any relevant provision of this Order shall apply to any case where the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces was due to service before the commencing date specified in this Article in relation to that provision, whether an award has been made under any previous Order or not.

214 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

First Schedule

Assessment of Disablement caused by Specified Injuries and of certain other Disablements

Description of Injury	Assessment
	<i>per cent.</i>
<i>Amputation Cases—Upper Limbs</i>	
Loss of both hands or amputation at higher sites	100
Amputation through shoulder joint	90
Amputation below shoulder with stump less than 8 inches from tip of acromion	80
Amputation from 8 inches from tip of acromion to less than 4½ inches below tip of olecranon	70
From 4½ inches below tip of olecranon	60
Loss of thumb	30
Loss of thumb and its metacarpal bone	40
Loss of 4 fingers	50
Loss of 3 fingers	30
Loss of 2 fingers	20
Loss of terminal phalanx of thumb	20
<i>Amputation Cases—Lower Limbs</i>	
	<i>per cent.</i>
Double amputation through thigh, or through thigh on one side and loss of other foot, or double amputation below thigh to 5 inches below knee	100
Double amputation through leg lower than 5 inches below knee	100
Amputation of one leg lower than 5 inches below knee and loss of other foot	100
Amputation of both feet resulting in end-bearing stumps	90
Amputation through both feet proximal to the metatarso-phalangeal joint	80
Loss of all toes of both feet through the metatarso-phalangeal joint	40
Loss of all toes of both feet proximal to the proximal interphalangeal joint	30
Loss of all toes of both feet distal to the proximal interphalangeal joint	20
Amputation through hip joint	90
Amputation below hip with stump not exceeding 5 inches in length measured from tip of great trochanter	80
Amputation below hip with stump exceeding 5 inches in length measured from tip of great trochanter, but not beyond middle thigh	70
Below middle thigh to 3½ inches below knee	60
Below knee with stump exceeding 3½ inches but not exceeding 5 inches	50
Below knee with stump exceeding 5 inches	40
Amputation of one foot resulting in end-bearing stump	30
Amputation through one foot proximal to the metatarso-phalangeal joint	30
Loss of all toes of one foot proximal to the proximal interphalangeal joint, including amputations through the metatarso-phalangeal joint	20
<i>Other Specific Injuries</i>	
	<i>per cent.</i>
Loss of a hand and a foot	100
Loss of one eye, without complications, the other being normal	40
Loss of vision of one eye, without complications or disfigurement of the eyeball, the other being normal	30
Loss of sight	100
<i>Other Disablements</i>	
	<i>per cent.</i>
Very severe facial disfigurement	100
Absolute deafness	100

Note.—Where the scheduled assessment for a specified injury involving multiple losses differs from the sum of the assessments for the separate injuries, the former is the appropriate assessment.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 215

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

Second Schedule

Table 1

YEARLY RATES OF RETIRED PAY FOR DISABLED OFFICERS
A.—Male Officers, and Women Officers under Article 1 (30) (a)

Degree of disablement	Rank*							
	Rear Admiral	Commodore 1st or 2nd class	Captain	Commander	Lieutenant-Commander	Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman (A) and, where service terminated on or after the 1st January, 1957, Midshipman or Cadet	Commissioned Officer (Branch List) Midshipman, Cadet after completion of shore training where, in the case of any of these ranks, service terminated before the 1st Jan., 1957
	<i>Major-General</i>	<i>Colonel-Commandant</i>	<i>Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel</i>	<i>Major</i>	<i>Captain</i>	<i>Lieutenant with 4 years commissioned service or over</i>	<i>Lieutenant with under 4 years commissioned service, 2nd Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)</i>	<i>Commissioned Officer (Branch List)</i>
Per cent.	£	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.
100	526 0	481 0	436 0	406 0	376 0	346 0	316 0	286 0
90	473 8	432 18	392 8	365 8	338 8	311 8	284 8	257 8
80	420 16	384 16	348 16	324 16	300 16	276 16	252 16	228 16
70	368 4	336 14	305 4	284 4	263 4	242 4	221 4	200 4
60	315 12	288 12	261 12	243 12	225 12	207 12	189 12	171 12
50	263 0	240 10	218 0	203 0	188 0	173 0	158 0	143 0
40	210 8	192 8	174 8	162 8	150 8	138 8	126 8	114 8
30	157 16	144 6	130 16	121 16	112 16	103 16	94 16	85 16
20	105 4	96 4	87 4	81 4	75 4	69 4	63 4	57 4

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

B.—Women Officers (other than those under Article 1 (30) (a)) and Women Members of Officer Status

Degree of disablement	Rank			
	Superintendent. Member with status above that of Commander, R.N.	Chief Officer. Member with status of Commander, R.N.	First Officer. Member with status equivalent to that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.	Second Officer, Third Officer. Member with status below that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.
Per cent.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.
100	376 0	341 0	311 0	281 0
90	338 8	306 18	279 18	252 18
80	300 16	272 16	248 16	224 16
70	263 4	238 14	217 14	196 14
60	225 12	204 12	186 12	168 12
50	188 0	170 10	155 10	140 10
40	150 8	136 8	124 8	112 8
30	112 16	102 6	93 6	84 6
20	75 4	68 4	62 4	56 4

216 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

Second Schedule

Table 2

WEEKLY RATES OF PENSIONS

A.—Disabled Ratings—Men*

Degree of disablement	<i>Regimental- Sergeant- Major</i>	<i>Quarter- master Sergeant</i>	Chief Petty Officer <i>Colour Sergeant</i>	Petty Officer <i>Sergeant</i>	Leading Rating <i>Corporal</i>	A.B. Rating, Ordinary Rating, Boy <i>Marine</i>
<i>Per cent.</i>	<i>s. d.</i>	<i>s. d.</i>	<i>s. d.</i>	<i>s. d.</i>	<i>s. d.</i>	<i>s. d.</i>
100	101 8	98 4	95 0	91 8	88 4	85 0
90	91 6	88 6	85 6	82 6	79 6	76 6
80	81 4	78 8	76 0	73 4	70 8	68 0
70	71 2	68 10	66 6	64 2	61 10	59 6
60	61 0	59 0	57 0	55 0	53 0	51 0
50	50 10	49 2	47 6	45 10	44 2	42 6
40	40 8	39 4	38 0	36 8	35 4	34 0
30	30 6	29 6	28 6	27 6	26 6	25 6
20	20 4	19 8	19 0	18 4	17 8	17 0

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

B.—Disabled Ratings—Women

Degree of disablement	Member of a Voluntary Aid Detachment serv- ing as an uncerti- ficated Nurse, Grade 1	Chief Wren	Petty Officer Wren	Leading Wren	Wren
<i>Per cent.</i>	<i>s. d.</i>	<i>s. d.</i>	<i>s. d.</i>	<i>s. d.</i>	<i>s. d.</i>
100	96 8	90 0	88 4	86 8	85 0
90	87 0	81 0	79 6	78 0	76 6
80	77 4	72 0	70 8	69 4	68 0
70	67 8	63 0	61 10	60 8	59 6
60	58 0	54 0	53 0	52 0	51 0
50	48 4	45 0	44 2	43 4	42 6
40	38 8	36 0	35 4	34 8	34 0
30	29 0	27 0	26 6	26 0	25 6
20	19 4	18 0	17 8	17 4	17 0

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 217
—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

Third Schedule

Table I

GRATUITIES PAYABLE FOR SPECIFIED MINOR INJURIES

Description of Injury	Officers	Other Members
	£ s.	£ s.
For the loss of:—		
A.—FINGERS		
Index finger—		
Whole	255 0	225 0
2 phalanges	203 10	178 10
1 phalanx	170 0	150 0
Guillotine amputation of tip without loss of bone	104 0	94 0
Middle finger—		
Whole	222 0	197 0
2 phalanges	170 0	150 0
1 phalanx	137 0	122 0
Guillotine amputation of tip without loss of bone	85 0	75 0
Ring or little finger—		
Whole	137 0	122 0
2 phalanges	118 10	103 10
1 phalanx	104 0	94 0
Guillotine amputation of tip without loss of bone	52 0	47 0
B.—TOES		
Great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	255 0	225 0
part, with some loss of bone	71 0	66 0
1 other toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	71 0	66 0
part, with some loss of bone	33 10	28 10
2 toes, excluding great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	104 0	94 0
part, with some loss of bone	52 0	47 0
3 toes, excluding great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	118 10	103 10
part, with some loss of bone	71 0	66 0
4 toes, excluding great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	170 0	150 0
part, with some loss of bone	71 0	66 0

218 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

Third Schedule

Table 2

GRATUITIES PAYABLE TO OFFICERS FOR DISABLEMENT ASSESSED AT LESS THAN 20 PER CENT., NOT BEING MINOR INJURY SPECIFIED IN TABLE 1

A.—Male Officers, and Women Officers under Article 1 (30) (a)

Rank*	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to								
	Temporary less than a year			Temporary more than a year			Indeterminate		
	Per cent.			Per cent.			Per cent.		
	1-5	6-14	15-19	1-5	6-14	15-19	1-5	6-14	15-19
Rear-Admiral, <i>Major-General</i> ..	£ 33 10	s. 65 10	£ 100	£ 65 10	£ 130 10	£ 199 10	£ 167 10	£ 334 10	£ 529
Commodore 1st and 2nd Class, <i>Colonel-Commandant</i> ..	31 10	61 10	92	61 10	122 10	183 10	157 10	314 10	489
Captain, <i>Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel</i> ..	29 10	57 10	84	57 10	114 10	167 10	147 10	294 10	449
Commander, <i>Major</i> ..	26 10	51 10	76	51 10	102 10	151 10	132 10	264 10	409
Lieutenant-Commander, <i>Captain</i> ..	23 10	45 10	68	45 10	90 10	135 10	117 10	234 10	369
Lieutenant, Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman (A), and, where service terminated on or after the 1st January, 1957, Midshipman or Cadet. <i>Lieutenant, 2nd Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)</i> ..	22 10	39 10	60	39 10	78 10	119 10	112 10	224 10	329
Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman, Cadet after completion of shore training, where, in the case of any of these ranks, service terminated before the 1st January, 1957. <i>Commissioned Officer (Branch List)</i> ..	21 10	35 10	53	35 10	70 10	105 10	92 10	184 10	294

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

Rank*	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to					
	6-14 per cent.	15-19 per cent.	6-14 per cent.	15-19 per cent.	15-19 per cent.	15-19 per cent.
	Temporary less than a year followed by 1-5 per cent. indeterminate		Temporary more than a year followed by 1-5 per cent. indeterminate		15-19 per cent. Temporary less than a year followed by 6-14 per cent. indeterminate	
	£	£ s.	£	£	£	£ s.
Rear-Admiral, <i>Major-General</i> ..	200	234 10	233	302	389	403 10
Commodore 1st or 2nd Class, <i>Colonel-Commandant</i> ..	188	218 10	219	280	345	375 10
Captain, <i>Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel</i> ..	176	202 10	205	258	321	347 10
Commander, <i>Major</i> ..	158	182 10	184	233	289	313 10
Lieutenant-Commander, <i>Captain</i> ..	140	162 10	163	208	257	279 10
Lieutenant, Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman (A), and, where service terminated on or after the 1st January, 1957, Midshipman or Cadet. <i>Lieutenant, 2nd Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)</i> ..	130	150 10	152	193	245	265 10
Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman, Cadet after completion of shore training, where, in the case of any of these ranks, service terminated before the 1st January, 1957. <i>Commissioned Officer (Branch List)</i> ..	107	124 10	128	163	202	219 10

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 219

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

B.—Women Officers (other than those under Article 1 (30) (a) and Women Members of Officer status

Rank	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to								
	Temporary less than a year			Temporary more than a year			Indeterminate		
	Per cent.			Per cent.			Per cent.		
	1-5	6-14	15-19	1-5	6-14	15-19	1-5	6-14	15-19
	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£
Superintendent. Member with status above that of Commander, R.N. ..	25 10	49 10	74	49 10	98 10	147 10	122 10	244 10	379
Chief Officer. Member with status of Commander, R.N. ..	23 10	43 10	65	43 10	86 10	129 10	117 10	234 10	349
First Officer. Member with status equivalent to that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N. ..	20 10	37 10	56	37 10	74 10	111 10	97 10	194 10	309
Second Officer, Third Officer. Member with status below that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N. ..	19 10	35 10	53	35 10	70 10	105 10	92 10	184 10	294

Rank	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to					
	6-14 per cent.	15-19 per cent.	6-14 per cent.	15-19 per cent.	15-19 per cent.	15-19 per cent.
	Temporary less than a year followed by 1-5 per cent. indeterminate		Temporary more than a year followed by 1-5 per cent. indeterminate		Temporary less than a year followed by 6-14 per cent. indeterminate	Temporary more than a year followed by 6-14 per cent. indeterminate
	£	£ s.	£	£	£	£ s.
Superintendent. Member with status above that of Commander, R.N. ..	147	171 10	172	221	269	293 10
Chief Officer. Member with status of Commander, R.N. ..	138	159 10	161	204	256	277 10
First Officer. Member with status equivalent to that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N. ..	115	133 10	135	172	213	231 10
Second Officer, Third Officer. Member with status below that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N. ..	109	126 10	128	163	202	219 10

220 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

Third Schedule

Table 3

RATES AND PERIODS OF WEEKLY ALLOWANCES WITH TERMINAL GRATUITIES (WHERE APPROPRIATE) PAYABLE TO RATINGS FOR DISABLEMENT ASSESSED AT LESS THAN 20 PER CENT., NOT BEING A MINOR INJURY SPECIFIED IN TABLE 1

A.—The weekly rates of allowances shall be as follows:—

Ratings*	s.	d.	Women Ratings	s.	d.
<i>Regimental Sergeant-Major</i>	18	6	Member of a Voluntary Aid Detachment serving		
<i>Quartermaster Sergeant</i>	18	0	as an uncertificated Nurse, Grade 1.. ..	18	2
Chief Petty Officer, <i>Colour Sergeant</i>	17	6	Chief Wren	17	0
Petty Officer, <i>Sergeant</i>	17	0	Petty Officer Wren	16	8
Leading Rating, <i>Corporal</i>	16	6	Leading Wren	16	4
A.B. Rating, Ordinary Rating, Boy, <i>Marine</i> 16	0		Wren	16	0

With an addition, subject to the same conditions as those laid down with respect to allowances granted under Article 13, as follows:—

	s.	d.
for a wife or unmarried dependant living as a wife	1	0
for a husband	1	0
for each child	1	0

B.—The periods of weekly allowances and amounts of terminal gratuities (where appropriate) shall be as follows:—

Degree of disablement	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to					
	Temporary less than a year		Temporary more than a year		Indeterminate	
	Number of weeks' allowance	Terminal gratuity	Number of weeks' allowance	Terminal gratuity	Number of weeks' allowance	Terminal gratuity
Per Cent.		£ s.		£ s.		£ s.
1-5	18	—	35	—	52	37 10
6-14	35	—	70	—	104	75 0
15-19	52	—	104	—	156	150 0
6-14 (followed by 1-5 indeterminate)	69	37 10	87	37 10	—	—
15-19 (followed by 1-5 indeterminate)	86	37 10	121	37 10	—	—
15-19 (followed by 6-14 indeterminate)	121	75 0	138	75 0	—	—

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 221

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

Fourth Schedule

Table 1

YEARLY RATES OF PENSIONS FOR WIDOWS OF OFFICERS

Rank* (1)	Yearly rate of pension	
	(2)	(3)
	£	£
Admiral of the Fleet	—	782
Admiral, <i>General</i>	—	622
Vice-Admiral, <i>Lieutenant-General</i>	—	522
Rear-Admiral, <i>Major-General</i>	—	432
Commodore 1st or 2nd Class, <i>Colonel-Commandant</i>	—	372
Captain, <i>Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel</i>	—	312
Commander, <i>Major</i>	—	292
Lieutenant-Commander, <i>Captain</i>	262	170
Lieutenant, <i>Lieutenant with 4 years Commissioned Service or over</i>	247	150
Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman (A) and, where service terminated on or after the 1st January, 1957, Midshipman or Cadet, <i>Lieutenant with less than 4 years Commissioned Service, 2nd Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)</i>	232	130
Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman, Cadet, where in the case of any of these ranks, service terminated before the 1st January, 1957, <i>Commissioned Officer (Branch List)</i>	207	105

Table 2

WEEKLY RATES OF PENSIONS FOR WIDOWS OF RATINGS

Rating* (or equivalent rating) (1)	Weekly rate of pension	
	(2)	(3)
	s. d.	s. d.
Regimental Sergeant-Major	71 0	28 4
Quartermaster Sergeant	70 0	26 8
Chief Petty Officer, Colour Sergeant	69 0	25 0
Petty Officer, Sergeant	68 0	23 4
Leading Rating, Corporal	67 0	21 8
A.B. Rating, Ordinary Rating, Marine	66 0	20 0

Fifth Schedule

WIDOWS' GRATUITIES UNDER ARTICLE 27

Rank*	Amount of gratuity
	£
Admiral of the Fleet	2,000
Admiral, <i>General</i>	1,500
Vice-Admiral, <i>Lieutenant-General</i>	1,250
Rear-Admiral, <i>Major-General</i>	1,000
Commodore 1st or 2nd Class, <i>Colonel-Commandant</i>	800
Captain, <i>Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel</i>	600
Commander, <i>Major</i>	450
Lieutenant-Commander, <i>Captain</i>	300
Lieutenant, <i>Lieutenant with 4 years commissioned service or over</i>	200
Sub-Lieutenant, <i>Lieutenant with less than 4 years commissioned service, 2nd Lieutenant promoted under the Order in Council of 21st December, 1920</i>	150
Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank, <i>2nd Lieutenant other than an officer promoted under the Order in Council of 21st December, 1920, Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank</i>	100
Warrant Officer, Warrant Officer	80

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

222 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

NAVAL AUXILIARY PERSONNEL SCHEME, 1949

Scheme S.I. 1949, No. 1853, made by the Minister of Pensions on 29th September, 1949, under Sections 5 (1) and 7 of the Pensions (Navy, Army, Air Force and Mercantile Marine) Act, 1939 (a) as amended by the Pensions (Mercantile Marine) Act, 1942 (b), governing the grant of Compensation for War injuries, War risk injuries and Detention to, or in respect of, Personnel serving under agreement T.124 and Variants in Commissioned Auxiliary War Vessels, and other Naval Auxiliary Members Serving Afloat in H.M. Ships.

1. *Definitions.*—In this Scheme the following expressions have, unless the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them:—

- (1) "the Act" means the Pensions (Navy, Army, Air Force and Mercantile Marine) Act, 1939 (a), as amended by the Pensions (Mercantile Marine) Act, 1942 (b);
- (2) "detention" in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means detention which—
 - (a) is consequent on the capture, seizure, arrest or other restraint of the naval auxiliary member or of his ship effected by reason of the existence of a state of war; and
 - (b) is suffered by reason of his service;
- (3) "equivalent naval rank", in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means the rank which the naval auxiliary member is, by virtue of Article 4 of this Scheme, to be treated as holding for the purposes of this Scheme;
- (4) "material date", in relation to any claim to an award under this Scheme, means the date of the qualifying injury, or of the commencement of the detention, on which the claim to the award is based;
- (5) "the Minister" means the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance.
- (6) "naval auxiliary member" means a person who—
 - (a) is subject to the Naval Discipline Act by virtue of section 90 of that Act; and
 - (b) is, in pursuance of a naval engagement—
 - (i) employed or engaged in sea-going service in a ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy; or
 - (ii) temporarily employed or engaged in a Depot Ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy either pending his being employed or engaged in sea-going service in pursuance of that engagement or pending termination of that engagement after he has been employed or engaged in sea-going service in pursuance thereof;
- (7) "naval engagement", in relation to any person, means an engagement with the Admiralty to serve Her Majesty—
 - (a) in a particular ship; or
 - (b) in a particular ship or such ships as the Admiralty may from time to time determine;

Provided that, where a person enters into two or more successive naval engagements which succeed each other without an interval, those engagements shall be deemed for the purposes of this Scheme to constitute a single naval engagement;
- (8) "the Naval Order" means the Order in Council dated 29th September, 1949 (d), concerning retired pay, pensions and other grants for members of the naval forces and of

the nursing and auxiliary services thereof disabled, and for the widows, children, parents and other dependants of such members deceased, in consequence of service after the 2nd September, 1939:

- (9) "public funds" means moneys provided by Parliament or the Parliament of Northern Ireland, moneys the payment whereof is a charge on the Consolidated Fund of the United Kingdom or of Northern Ireland, moneys provided by any general or local rate or by a fund established under or by virtue of any public, general or local Act, and moneys payable under any enactment, ordinance, regulation or other instrument forming part of the law of any place outside the United Kingdom;
- (10) "qualifying injury", in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means a war injury or a war risk injury, being in either case an injury sustained by the naval auxiliary member by reason of his service;
- (11) "rank" includes rating;
- (12) "service", in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means service after the 2nd September, 1939, in pursuance of a naval engagement;
- (13) "ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy" means a ship of the Royal Navy in commission;
- (14) "war injury" and "war risk injury" have the meanings respectively assigned thereto in the First Schedule to this Scheme.

2. *Interpretation.*—(1) The Interpretation Act, 1889 (c), applies to the interpretation of this Scheme as it applies to the interpretation of an Act of Parliament.

(2) References in this Scheme to any enactment or Order shall, unless the context otherwise requires, be construed as references to that enactment or Order as amended by or under any other enactment or Order, and to any other enactment or Order substituted therefor.

(3) Subject to the provisions of the next following paragraph, in no case shall there be an onus on any claimant under this Scheme to prove that disablement or death is directly attributable to the relevant qualifying injury or detention, and the benefit of any reasonable doubt on those questions shall be given to the claimant.

(4) Where a claim under this Scheme—

- (a) in respect of disablement is made more than 7 years after the date of the relevant qualifying injury or end of detention; or
 - (b) is made in respect of the death of a person, such death having occurred more than 7 years after the date of the relevant qualifying injury or end of detention;
- and, upon reliable evidence, a reasonable doubt exists whether the disablement is, or the death was, directly attributable to the relevant qualifying injury or detention, the benefit of that reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(5) For the purposes of this Scheme, the detention of a naval auxiliary member may be treated as continuing until whichever is the earliest of the following dates, that is to say—

- (a) the date of his death; or
- (b) the date on which it is first practicable for him to go to the place to which he ought to go for the purpose of resuming the performance of his duties under the naval engagement in pursuance of which he was serving at the commencement of the detention; or

(a) 2 & 3 Geo. 6, c. 83.

(c) 52 & 53 Vict. c. 63.

(b) 5 & 6 Geo. 6, c. 26.

(d) as amended by Naval Orders dated 28th October, 1949, 31st May, 1951, 29th April, 1952, 18th July, 1952, 28th May, 1953, 6th January, 1955, 29th June, 1956, 24th January, 1957 and 27th November, 1957.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 223

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

(c) the date on which it is first practicable for him, without committing a breach of the naval engagement in pursuance of which he was serving at the commencement of the detention, to return to the country to which he belongs; or until such other date as the Minister may direct in relation to that naval auxiliary member or to any class of naval auxiliary members.

3. *Persons to whom the Scheme applies.*—(1) Subject to the provisions of paragraph (3) of this Article, this Scheme applies to any naval auxiliary member whose disablement or death is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention.

(2) This Scheme applies also, subject to the provisions of paragraph (3) of this Article, to any person employed or engaged in a ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy as an enlisted man of the Royal Navy in whose case it was provided on his enlistment that, in the event of his disablement or death being directly attributable to a war injury, war risk injury or detention, compensation would be payable in accordance with the provisions of the Scheme for the time being in force applying the provisions of the Naval Order to naval auxiliary personnel, and, accordingly, any such person shall be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as if he were a naval auxiliary member, the rank in which he is serving in the Royal Navy being treated as his equivalent naval rank and his service after the 2nd September, 1939, as a man of the Royal Navy being treated as service as a naval auxiliary member.

(3) This Scheme does not apply to any person to whom any Scheme made under subsection (2) of section 5 of the Act applies.

4. *Equivalent naval ranks.*—(1) For the purposes of this Scheme, a naval auxiliary member shall be treated as holding on the material date the equivalent naval rank which is specified in the Second Schedule to this Scheme in relation to the capacity, or the capacity and circumstances, in which he was rendering service, and the qualifications which he held, on that date:

Provided that where, in the case of a naval auxiliary member holding a commission granted by Her Majesty for the purpose of his service, his commissioned rank was on the material date higher than the rank specified in the Second Schedule to this Scheme in relation to the capacity, or the capacity and circumstances, in which he was rendering service, or the qualifications which he held, on that date, the equivalent naval rank which the naval auxiliary member shall for the purposes of this Scheme be treated as holding on that date shall be his commissioned rank.

(2) Where, on the material date a naval auxiliary member—

(a) falls to be treated by virtue of the foregoing provisions of this Article as holding an equivalent naval rank which is, in the opinion of the Minister, too low or too high having regard to any circumstances which the Minister may consider relevant to the determination of the equivalent naval rank of that naval auxiliary member; or

(b) was rendering service in a capacity, or in a capacity and circumstances, not specified in the Second Schedule to this Scheme;

that naval auxiliary member shall be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding on that date such equivalent naval rank as is, in the opinion of the Minister, appropriate.

(3) Where the disablement or death of a naval auxiliary member is directly attributable, not to a single qualifying injury or period of detention but to two or more such causes, and different ranks would, by virtue of the foregoing provisions of this Article, be applicable to the different causes of the disablement or death—

(a) any award under the Naval Order as applied

by this Scheme in respect of disablement shall be at such composite rate as the Minister may consider appropriate having regard to the disabling effect of each such cause and the rank applicable thereto; and

(b) any award under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme in respect of death shall be based upon the highest of those different ranks.

5. *Awards for disablement.*—Where the disablement of a naval auxiliary member is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention, the provisions of the Naval Order, modified in the respects indicated in the Third Schedule to this Scheme, shall apply to him so as to secure that, subject to the provisions of this Scheme, there may be made on the termination of the naval engagement in the course of which he sustained the qualifying injury or suffered the detention an award or awards in respect of that disablement of the like nature and amount as would, having regard to his equivalent naval rank, have been made in respect thereof under the Naval Order if he had been a member of the naval forces for the purposes of that Order and his disablement had been due to service as a member of those forces.

6. *Persons previously disabled.*—(1) Where a naval auxiliary member who has suffered disablement which is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention (in this Article referred to as the "relevant disablement") has been awarded a pension or other grant payable out of public funds (otherwise than under this Scheme) in respect of some other disablement however caused, the degree of the relevant disablement shall not exceed the difference between—

(a) the degree of the other disablement determined by reference to the assessment on which payment of the said pension or other grant is being made or, where that payment is not based on any specific assessment, the assessment which, in the opinion of the Minister, having regard to the regulations under which that payment is made, is appropriate to that other disablement; and

(b) the degree at which the relevant disablement and the other disablement, determined as aforesaid, would together have been assessed on a composite assessment if both disablements had fallen to be assessed under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme.

(2) The Minister may, notwithstanding anything in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or in this Scheme, make such award in respect of the relevant disablement as will secure that the aggregate value of the award in respect of that disablement and of the pension or other grant in respect of the other disablement is not less than the value of the award which, if both disablements had come within the scope of this Scheme, would have been made by virtue of Article 4 (3) of this Scheme having regard to the equivalent naval rank of the member in relation to the relevant disablement and the rank which is, or should, in the opinion of the Minister, be assumed to be, the basis of the pension or other grant in respect of the other disablement.

(3) The provisions of this Article shall not apply where a naval auxiliary member to whom an award in respect of the relevant disablement may be made has been awarded a pension or other grant payable, in respect of some other disablement however caused, under the National Insurance (Industrial Injuries) Act, 1946(d), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that Act, or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which in the opinion of the Minister is analogous to that Act.

(4) Where an award may be made under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme in respect of a member of the disabled person's family in respect of whom an award is not comprised in the pension or other grant in respect of the other disablement, the provisions of this Article shall not apply in relation to that award.

224 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

7. Awards on death.—(1) Where the death of a naval auxiliary member is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention, the provisions of the Naval Order, modified in the respects indicated in the Third Schedule to this Scheme, shall apply so as to secure that, subject to the provisions of this Scheme, there may be made an award or awards of the like nature and amount as would, having regard to his equivalent naval rank, have been made under the Naval Order if he had been a member of the naval forces for the purposes of that Order and his death had been due to service as a member of those forces:

Provided that an award under this Article shall not be made where the death of the naval auxiliary member takes place more than 7 years after the date of the relevant qualifying injury or end of detention unless at the date of his death he then was, or at any time previously thereto had been, in receipt of a pension awarded by the Minister in respect of a disablement to which his death was directly attributable.

(2) In this Article, the expression "pension" includes a weekly allowance, a gratuity or an allowance in respect of a period of approved treatment, and the expression "approved treatment" has the same meaning as in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme.

8. Prevention of double payments.—Where the Minister is satisfied that a payment (not being a payment in respect of the cost of a funeral) has been or will be made in respect of an injury (whether resulting in disablement or death)—

- (a) under section 1 of the Superannuation Act, 1887 (e), as amended by section II of the Superannuation Act, 1935 (f), or by section 9 of the Superannuation Act (Northern Ireland), 1935 (g); or
- (b) under or by virtue of section 41 or 56 of the Superannuation Act, 1949 (h); or
- (c) under any Order-in-Council relating to pensions for officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliaries;

no award of a pension, allowance or gratuity on account of any disablement or death which is directly attributable to that injury shall be made under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme and any such award which has been made shall be cancelled:

Provided that, where the Minister is satisfied that, in respect of any period, the aggregate annual value of the payments which are being or will be made under or by virtue of the said section 1, section 41 or section 56 falls short of the aggregate annual value of the payments which, but for the foregoing provisions of this Article, would have been made in respect of that period under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme, the Minister may make such awards under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme as he may consider appropriate in order to make good the deficiency.

9. Modification of awards in certain cases.—(1) The rate or amount of any pension, allowance, gratuity or other grant which may be awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme to or in respect of a person to whom this Article applies may be reduced to such extent as the Minister may consider appropriate, and (unless the Minister, having regard to any circumstances which seem to him relevant, otherwise directs in relation to a person coming within paragraph (2) (c) or (d) of this Article) shall not exceed two-thirds of the rate or amount which, but for this Article, would have been applicable.

(2) This Article applies to—

- (a) any person ordinarily resident outside the United Kingdom who, for the performance of his duties under the naval engagement by

virtue of which his case comes within this Scheme, was receiving or due to receive remuneration which is shown to the satisfaction of the Minister to be substantially lower than the remuneration customary in the case of a person ordinarily resident in the United Kingdom who undertakes in the United Kingdom to perform similar duties;

- (b) any member of the family of a person coming within sub-paragraph (a) of this paragraph;
- (c) any person whose country of origin is one where the standards of remuneration applicable for his employment are shown to the satisfaction of the Minister to be substantially lower than the standards of remuneration applicable in the United Kingdom for similar employment, and who is resident in that country or in some other country where the standards of remuneration applicable for his employment are shown to the satisfaction of the Minister to be substantially lower than the standards of remuneration applicable in the United Kingdom for similar employment;
- (d) any member of the family of a person whose country of origin is as aforesaid, being a member of the family who is resident in the said country or in some other country such as aforesaid.

10. Power to make lump sum payments.—Where, in the case of any person to whom a pension or allowance may be or has been awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme, the Minister is satisfied that the payment of a lump sum in lieu of that pension or allowance is justified by the circumstances of the case, the Minister may pay to that person such a lump sum, and any reference in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or in this Scheme to a gratuity shall be construed as including a reference to a lump sum under this Article.

11. Invalidity of assignments.—Any assignment or charge, and any agreement to assign or charge, any pension, allowance, gratuity or other grant which may be or has been awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme shall, for the purposes of this Scheme, be void.

12. Determination of medical questions.—The provisions of the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme shall apply in relation to any medical question which arises under this Scheme in like manner as they apply in relation to any matter which is required by the Naval Order to be certified and which involves a medical question.

13. Declarations and certificates.—(1) Any person to whom a pension, allowance or gratuity has been awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme, and any person to whom payment of that pension, allowance or gratuity is to be made, shall, if and when required by the Minister so to do, subscribe such declaration as the Minister may from time to time direct.

(2) Where a declaration is subscribed under paragraph (1) of this Article by a person who is not the person to whom the pension, allowance or gratuity has been awarded, there shall be furnished, if and when required by the Minister, such certificate as the Minister may from time to time direct.

(3) If such a declaration or certificate as may have been required by the Minister under this Article to be subscribed or furnished is not subscribed or furnished, payment of the pension, allowance or gratuity, shall be withheld until the requirements of the Minister under this Article have been satisfied.

(e) 50 & 51 Vict. c. 87.

(f) 25 & 26 Geo. 5, c. 23.

(g) 1 Edw. 8, c. 2.

(h) 12 & 13 Geo. 6, c. 44.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 225

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

14. Administration of Scheme.—(1) The Minister shall be the sole administrator of this Scheme and, subject to the provisions of the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949 (i); all questions with respect to the effect or operation of this Scheme shall be determined by the Minister and his decision thereon shall be final and conclusive.

(2) The Minister may make regulations for giving effect to the purpose of this scheme.

15. Commencement of Scheme and repeal of previous Schemes.—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, this Scheme shall be deemed to have come into operation on the 1st June, 1949, so, however, that no payment shall be made under this Scheme in respect of any period before that date.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1946 (j), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948 (k), shall be deemed to have ceased to have effect as from the 1st June, 1949, without prejudice, however, to their operation in respect of any period before that date.

(3) Subject to the following provisions of this Article—

(a) where, on the 31st May, 1949, an allowance granted under Article 12 (4) of the Naval Order of the 4th June, 1946 (l), as applied by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme 1946(j), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948(k), in respect of an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a naval auxiliary member was being paid, that allowance may be continued until the conditions for the grant of an allowance under the said Article cease to be fulfilled;

(b) where an allowance has been continued by virtue of subparagraph (a) of this paragraph until the death of the naval auxiliary member, an award may be made under Article 23 of the Naval Order of the 4th June, 1946(l), as applied by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1946(j), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948(k), if and for so long as the conditions for an award under that Article are fulfilled;

(c) an award may be continued under Article 23 (4) of the Naval Order of the 4th June, 1946(l), as applied by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1946(j), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948(k), to an unmarried dependant living as a wife if, on the 31st May, 1949, she was in receipt of a pension under Article 23 (2) or 23 (3) of the said Naval Order as so applied and, on the expiration of the period of 12 months beginning with the date of the member's death, or at the date when she ceases to have in her charge a child of the member and to receive an allowance in respect of that child under the provisions of the said Naval Order as so applied, as the case may be, she is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support.

(4) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, each of those provisions of the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme which are specified in the first column of the following Table shall be deemed to have come into operation on the commencing date specified in the second column of that Table in relation to that provision, so, however, that no payment shall be made by virtue of any of the said provisions in respect of any period before the commencing date as specified in relation to that provision.

TABLE

Article	Commencing Date
1 (5) (c)	18th September, 1946
1 (5) (f) and (g)	1st February, 1948
14, 20 (1), 35	1st April, 1948
21	1st December, 1947
16	1st February, 1955
	(Officers)
	2nd February, 1955
	(Ratings)
17A, 18A, 20 (2A) ..	1st February, 1957
	(Officers)
	6th February, 1957
	(Ratings)
15, 17 (2), 17 (3) (c) (d) and (f), 18, 22	1st February, 1958
	(Officers)
26, 29 (3), 32 (2) (3) and (5), 33, 34 (3)	27th January, 1958
	(Ratings)
30 (1)	27th January, 1958
20 (3) (4) and (5)	5th February, 1958
First Schedule	1st April, 1947
2nd, 3rd and 4th Schedules	1st February, 1958
	(Officers)
	27th January, 1958
	(Ratings)

(5) In relation to any award payable weekly the foregoing reference to the 1st April, 1948 shall be construed as a reference to the first normal pay-day for that award following the 1st April, 1948. In relation to any award payable weekly the reference to the 27th January, 1958 where this is not the normal pay-day for that award shall be construed as a reference to the first normal pay-day for that award following the 27th January, 1958.

(6) Any relevant provision of this Scheme or of the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme shall, as from the commencing date appropriate for that provision, apply to any case where the disablement or death of a naval auxiliary member was directly attributable to a qualifying injury sustained or detention suffered on or after 3rd September, 1939 but before that commencing date, whether an award has been made under any previous Scheme or not.

(7) In this Article, the expressions "unmarried dependant living as a wife" and "rating" have the same meaning as in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme.

16. Citation.—This Scheme may be cited as the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1949.

First Schedule

WAR INJURIES AND WAR RISK INJURIES

1. A war injury is a physical injury—

(a) caused by—

(i) the discharge of any missile (including liquids and gas); or

(ii) the use of any weapon, explosive or other noxious thing; or

◆(iii) the doing of any other injurious act; either by the enemy or in combating the enemy or in repelling an imagined attack by the enemy; or

(b) caused by the impact on any person or property of any enemy aircraft, or any aircraft belonging to, or held by any person on behalf of or for the benefit of, Her Majesty or any allied power, or any part of, or anything dropped from any such aircraft.

(i) 6 & 7 Geo. 6, c. 39 and 12 & 13 Geo. 6, c. 12.

(j) S.R. & O. 1946 (No. 1640) I, p. 1298.

(k) S.I. 1948 (No. 204) I, p. 3356.

(l) S.R. & O. 1946 (No. 812), I, p. 1100.

226 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

2. A war risk injury is a physical injury sustained on or after the 3rd September, 1939, at sea or in any other tidal water or in the waters of any harbour and attributable to—

- (a) the taking of measures with a view to avoiding, preventing or hindering enemy action against ships, or as a precaution in anticipation of enemy action against ships, or for rescue or salvage purposes in consequence of enemy action against ships; or
- (b) the absence, by reason of circumstances connected with any war in which Her Majesty may be engaged, of any aid to navigation for ships, or of any warning of danger to ships, being an aid or warning which would be normal in time of peace; or
- (c) the carriage, by reason of circumstances connected with any such war as aforesaid, of any cargo in a manner which would be abnormal in time of peace and involves danger to the ship in which the cargo is carried or to her crew; or
- (d) the existence on board ship of any other conditions arising out of any such war as aforesaid which would be abnormal in time of peace:

Provided that—

- (i) in relation to injuries sustained in the waters of a harbour, the measures specified in sub-paragraph (a) of this paragraph do not include the prohibition or restriction of lights other than navigational lights; and
- (ii) in relation to a salvage worker, or the master or a member of the crew of a salvage vessel, the references in sub-paragraph (a) of this paragraph to measures taken for salvage purposes shall not apply.

3. For the purposes of paragraph 2 of this Schedule, an injury shall be treated as being attributable to the matters specified in sub-paragraph (a), sub-paragraph (b), sub-paragraph (c), or sub-paragraph (d) of that paragraph if, but only if, they substantially increased the risk of the peril occurring which caused the injury.

4. In this Schedule, the following expressions have, except where the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them, that is to say—

- (a) "harbour" means any harbour, whether natural or artificial, and any port, dock, haven, estuary, tidal or other river, canal or inland navigation to which seagoing ships have access;
- (b) "navigational light" means a light displayed, whether on a ship or otherwise, as an aid to navigation for ships or as a warning of danger to ships;
- (c) "physical injury" includes tuberculosis and any other organic disease, and the aggravation thereof;
- (d) "salvage" means the preservation or recovery of vessels wrecked, stranded or in distress, or their cargo or apparel, or the recovery of any other property from the water and includes the removal of wrecks, and "salvage operations" and "salvage purposes" shall be construed accordingly;
- (e) "salvage vessel" means a ship regularly employed, or chartered for the purpose of being employed, in salvage operations;
- (f) "salvage worker" means any person, other than a member of Her Majesty's naval forces, who, not being the master or a member of the crew of a ship, is regularly employed in salvage operations;
- (g) "tidal water" means any part of the sea, and any part of a river within the ebb and flow of the tide at ordinary spring tides and not being a harbour.

Second Schedule

EQUIVALENT NAVAL RANKS OF NAVAL AUXILIARY MEMBERS FOR THE PURPOSES OF THIS SCHEME

In this Schedule, except where otherwise expressly provided—

- (a) "ship" does not include a commissioned auxiliary vessel not exceeding 1,000 tons formerly a home trade cargo ship, or an Admiralty cable ship or small craft;
- (b) "certificated" in relation to a deck officer, means holding a certificate of competency for a foreign-going ship;
- (c) "tons" means gross tons.

Table 1

DECK OFFICERS, ENGINEERS, PURSERS AND RADIO OFFICERS

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances, and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank		
	In ships not exceeding 2,500 tons	In ships exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons	In ships exceeding 10,000 tons
DECK OFFICERS			
<i>Chief Navigating Officer</i> ..	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander ..	Commander
<i>First Mate</i>			
Certificated:—			
(1) Master	Lieutenant	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander
(2) Mate	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	—
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	—
<i>Second Mate</i>			
Certificated:—			
(1) Master if over 30 years of age	Lieutenant	Lieutenant	Lieutenant
(2) Master if 30 years of age or under	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant
(3) Mate	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 227

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank		
	In ships not exceeding 2,500 tons	In ships exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons	In ships* exceeding 10,000 tons
<i>Third Mate</i>			
Certificated:—			
(1) Master	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant
(2) Mate	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
<i>Other Mates</i>			
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
<i>Apprentice or Cadet</i>			
With 3 years' experience or more	Midshipman	Midshipman	Midshipman
With less than 3 years' ex- perience	Cadet	Cadet	Cadet
ENGINEERS			
<i>Chief Engineer</i>	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander ..	Commander
<i>2nd Engineer</i>	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander
<i>3rd Engineer</i>			
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
<i>4th and Junior Engineers</i>			
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
<i>Chief Refrigerating Engineer</i>			
Certificated:—			
1st Class	—	Lieutenant	Lieutenant
2nd Class	—	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	—	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
<i>Other Refrigerating Engineers</i>			
Certificated	—	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	—	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
PURSERS			
<i>Purser</i>	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander
<i>Senior Assistant Purser</i> ..	—	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant
<i>Junior Assistant Purser</i> ..	—	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
RADIO OFFICERS			
<i>Radio Officer</i>			
With 3 years' sea service or more	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
With less than 3 years' sea service	Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	Commissioned Officer (Branch List)
<i>Radio Cadet</i>			
With over 1 year's sea service	Midshipman	Midshipman	Midshipman
With 1 year's sea service or less	Cadet	Cadet	Cadet

The foregoing table is subject in the following cases to the following variations:—

- where, in a ship exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons, the First Mate is engaged as Chief Navigating Officer, his equivalent naval rank shall be Lieutenant;
- where an Engineer Officer holds only a second class certificate, his equivalent naval rank shall not in any case be higher than Sub-Lieutenant;
- where, in a Home Trade passenger ship not exceeding 2,500 tons, being a ship of 15 knots or over, the Chief or Second Engineer holds a first class certificate, his equivalent naval rank shall be Lieutenant-Commander in the case of the Chief Engineer and Lieutenant in the case of the Second Engineer;
- where, in a ship exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons, being a ship with a complement of 200 hands or over, the Purser has two or more subordinate accounting officers, the equivalent naval rank of the Purser and the Senior Assistant Purser shall be Lieutenant-Commander and Lieutenant, respectively.

228 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

Table 2
ELECTRICIANS

Capacity	Equivalent naval rank		
	In ships where 2 or 1 are borne*	In ships where 3 are borne*	In ships where four or more are borne*
<i>Chief Electrician</i> ..	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant	Lieutenant
<i>2nd Electrician</i> ..	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant..	Sub-Lieutenant
<i>Other Electricians</i> ..	—	Acting Sub-Lieutenant..	Acting Sub-Lieutenant

* The ranks of electricians in ships where electrical assistants are borne in place of electricians will be determined as if the electrical assistants were electricians.

Table 3
BOILERMAKERS

Capacity and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank	
	In ships of less than 8,000 tons	In ships of 8,000 tons or more
<i>Boilermaker</i>		
Certificated	Chief Petty Officer	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Chief Petty Officer	Acting Sub-Lieutenant

Table 4
OFFICERS IN COMMISSIONED RESCUE TUGS

Capacity, or capacity and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank
<i>Towing Master</i>	Lieutenant
<i>Other Deck Officers</i>	
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
<i>Chief Engineer</i>	
Certificated 1st Class ..	Lieutenant
Certificated 2nd Class ..	Sub-Lieutenant
<i>Other Engineers</i>	
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 229

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

Table 5
RATINGS OTHER THAN THOSE COVERED BY TABLE 6

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances	Equivalent naval rank
DECK DEPARTMENT	
Boatswain	Chief Petty Officer
Carpenter	
Plumber	Petty Officer
Boatswain's Mate	
Carpenter's Mate	Leading Rating
Craneman	
Lamp Trimmer	A.B.
Launchman	
Painter	A.B.
Quartermaster	
Storekeeper	A.B.
Winchman	
A.B.	A.B.
O.S.	
ENGINEER'S DEPARTMENT	
Sanitary Engineer	Chief Petty Officer
Donkeyman	Petty Officer
First Leading Fireman	
Leading Hand Diesel	Leading Rating
Electrical Assistant	
Pumpman	A.B.
Storekeeper	
Winchman	A.B.
Greaser	
Leading Fireman	A.B.
Storekeeper Engine-room Assistant	
Fireman	A.B.
Trimmer	
Cleaner and Wiper	A.B.
CATERING DEPARTMENT	
Chief Steward in a ship exceeding 10,000 tons	Commissioned Officer (Branch List)
Chief Steward in a ship not exceeding 10,000 tons	Chief Petty Officer
Chief Cook	
Baker	Petty Officer
Butcher	
First Writer or No. 1 Purser's Clerk	Leading Rating
Head Waiter	
Hospital Attendant	A.B.
Saloon Steward*	
Second Steward	A.B.
Ship's Cook (including rating signed as "second Cook and ship's Cook")	
Pantry Man	A.B.
Cook	
Leading Steward	A.B.
Second Writer or No. 2 Purser's Clerk	
Storekeeper†	A.B.
Second Baker	
Assistant Baker	A.B.
Assistant Butcher	
Assistant Cook (rated as such)	A.B.
Assistant Pantryman	
Steward or Assistant Steward (where so described)	A.B.
Boy Steward	
Assistant Storekeeper.	A.B.

* The equivalent naval rank of a Saloon Steward engaged as a Chief Steward in a Commissioned Rescue Tug carrying 40 hands and over shall be Chief Petty Officer.

† The equivalent naval rank of a Storekeeper 1st Class in a vessel carrying 200 hands and over shall be Petty Officer.

230 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

Table 6
RATINGS IN ADMIRALTY CABLE SHIPS

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances	Equivalent naval rank
Cable Foreman	Commissioned Officer (Branch List)
Boatswain (not described as Cable Foreman)	Chief Petty Officer
Assistant Cable Foreman	Chief Petty Officer
Leading Hand (not described as Assistant Cable Foreman)	Petty Officer
Cable Joiner	Chief Petty Officer
Chief Quartermaster (rated as such in a ship carrying three Quartermasters)	Petty Officer
Quartermaster	Leading Rating
Storekeeper	Leading Rating
Leading Seaman	Leading Rating
A.B.	A.B.
Chief Stoker	Chief Petty Officer
Leading Stoker	Leading Rating
Stoker	A.B.
Chief Steward (with or without an assistant)	Chief Petty Officer
Senior Steward (in a ship with two or more Stewards in addition to a Chief Steward)	Petty Officer
Steward	Leading Rating
Officers' Cook (with or without an assistant)	Petty Officer
Crew's Cook	Leading Rating
Captain's Writer	Petty Officer
Wireless Operator	A.B.
O.S.	A.B.

Third Schedule

The provisions of the Naval Order shall, except where the context otherwise requires, be modified for the purposes of their application to naval auxiliary members by deleting Articles 1 (11), 1 (18), 1 (17), 1 (28), 1 (30), 4, 5, 7, 8 (2), 13 (4), 13 (6), 17 (3) (b), 31, 32 (4), 32 (5) (b), 37 (3) (b), 38 (3) (b), 67 and the whole of Part VI, and by substituting for the words, phrases and provisions set out in the first column of the following Table the words, phrases and provisions set out in the second column of that Table.

Table

Provision in Naval Order	Modification for application to naval auxiliary members
Member of the naval forces	Naval auxiliary member.
Officer	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of a commissioned, subordinate or Commissioned Officer (Branch List) of the Royal Navy.
Commissioned Officer or Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of a Commissioned Officer or Commissioned Officer (Branch List) as the case may be.
Rating, other rank	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of a rating of the Royal Navy.
Any specific rank or rating	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of that rank or rating.
Rank	Equivalent naval rank as defined in this Scheme.
Retired pay or pension	Pension.
Service	Service as defined in this Scheme.
Commencement of service	Commencement of the first naval engagement after the 2nd September, 1939.
Termination of service	Termination of the naval engagement in the course of which the naval auxiliary member sustained the qualifying injury or suffered the detention to which his disablement or death is, or is claimed to be, directly attributable.
Due to service	Directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention.
During service	While serving on a naval engagement.
Material date as therein defined	Material date as defined in this Scheme.
Injury (in Article 6)	Qualifying injury or detention.
Due to more than one injury (in Article 10 (1) proviso)	Directly attributable, not to a single qualifying injury or period of detention, but to 2 or more such causes.
Payment made during the member's lifetime in respect of his service as a member (in Article 25)	Allotment or similar payment made by the member in his lifetime.

By Royal Warrant of Appointment to the Prince of Wales, 1902

ROYAL NAVY OFFICERS' UNIFORMS BY BERNARDS

More and more Royal Naval Officers are relying upon Bernards for their complete Uniform requirements.

For Bernards thoroughly understand every aspect of quality tailoring and combine a careful choice of cloths with an unrivalled degree of workmanship to express perfection in their craftsmanship.

Bernards, too, provide an unsurpassed personal service and in addition to the facility of conveniently situated branches, representatives regularly visit Wardrooms at home and abroad so that customers may obtain their requirements promptly.

There is no doubt at all that on every aspect of quality and service the Royal Navy Officer really does Buy Better at Bernards and when next *you* have a Uniform requirement make a point of consulting Bernards.



C. H. BERNARD & SONS, LTD.

*Admiralty Contractors
Officers Tailors and Outfitters*

40 Commercial Road, Portsmouth
30 Royal Parade, Plymouth
8 Royal Terrace, Weymouth

Telephone 26116
Telephone 66543
Telephone 1469

Branches at: Chatham, Devonport, Falmouth, Portland, Deal, Harwich, Skegness, Grimsby, Milford Haven, Dunfermline, Helensburgh, Londonderry, Gibraltar, Valetta, and Sliema, Malta. Also at Lossiemouth, Arbroath, Abbotsinch, Kete, Brawdy, Culdrose, Corsham, Worthy Down and at H.M.S. Dolphin.

Head Office: Anglia House, Harwich, Essex. Telephone 880

Tailors
and outfitters
to the
Royal Navy
Royal Naval Reserve
Merchant Navy

Branches at:

PORTSMOUTH

22 The Hard
Tel: 21351/2/3

PLYMOUTH

66 Mutley Plain
Tel: 65497

DARTMOUTH

6 Fairfax Place
Tel: 450

CHATHAM

13 Military Road
Tel: 3332

BOURNEMOUTH

4 Palace Court
Westover Road
Tel: 1643

SOUTHAMPTON

135 High Street
Tel: 23432

WEYMOUTH

111 St. Mary Street
Tel: 58

BATH

20 Old Bond Street
Tel: 3154

CAMBERLEY

1 High Street
Tel: 359

EDINBURGH

27 Hanover Street
Tel: Caledonian 7456

LIVERPOOL

24b North John Street
Tel: Central 5549

LONDONDERRY

1 Waterloo Place
Tel: 2475

Gieves
LIMITED



BY APPOINTMENT
TO HER MAJESTY THE QUEEN
TAILORS OF PORTSMOUTH



BY APPOINTMENT
TO HER MAJESTY THE QUEEN
TAILORS OF BOURNEMOUTH

ESTABLISHED 1785

27 OLD BOND STREET
LONDON W.1

Telephone: HYDe Park 2276
Telegrams: Muftis Piccy London

WINCHESTER

71 Kingsgate Street
Tel: 2096

FARNBOROUGH

14 Lynchford Road
Tel: 303

MALTA

55 Old Bakery Street
Valletta
Tel: Central 5817

BROCKENHURST

2 Brookley Road
Tel: 2365

GIBRALTAR

110-112 Main Street
Tel: 3308

JUN 10 1960

